



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

Int 6216.5.5

A

**HARVARD COLLEGE
LIBRARY**



**FROM THE
QUARTERLY JOURNAL
OF ECONOMICS**

Publications of the
Carnegie Endowment for International Peace
Division of International Law
Washington

THE PROCEEDINGS OF THE HAGUE PEACE CONFERENCES

Translation of the Official Texts

PREPARED IN THE
Division of International Law of the Carnegie
Endowment for International Peace

UNDER THE SUPERVISION OF
JAMES BROWN SCOTT
DIRECTOR

The Conferences of 1899 and 1907
INDEX VOLUME

NEW YORK
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS
AMERICAN BRANCH: 35 WEST 32ND STREET
LONDON, TORONTO, MELBOURNE, AND BOMBAY
1921

9216.5.5

A

HARVARD COLLEGE LIBRARY
FROM THE
QUARTERLY JOURNAL OF ECONOMICS •

Jan. 24, 1922

COPYRIGHT 1921
BY THE
CARNEGIE ENDOWMENT FOR INTERNATIONAL PEACE
2 JACKSON PLACE, WASHINGTON, D. C.

NOTE

This volume contains tables of contents and indexes of the four volumes of the Endowment's series of translated proceedings of the Hague Conferences of 1899 and 1907. The tables of contents, being translations of the tables in the original French, have already appeared in the several volumes of the translated proceedings; but it has been thought advisable also to bring them together here as they are quite detailed and will facilitate research when used with the indexes. The indexes have been prepared in the Division of International Law.

Preceding these tables and indexes will be found the programs of the two Conferences and a summary table of contents of this volume showing the assignments of the different subjects of the programs to the committees of the Conferences.

CONTENTS OF THIS VOLUME

	PAGE
Program of the 1899 Conference.....	1
Program of the 1907 Conference.....	2

CONTENTS OF THE PROCEEDINGS OF 1899 AND 1907

The 1899 Conference

PART I.—Plenary Meetings of the Conference	5
Annexes: Final Act and Conventions	7
PART II.—First Commission (Arts. 1, 2, 3 and 4 of the Program)	
Plenary Meetings	8
First Subcommission (military questions)	9
Second Subcommission (naval questions)	10
PART III.—Second Commission (Arts. 5, 6 and 7 of the Program)	
Plenary Meetings	11
First Subcommission (application to naval warfare of principles of Geneva convention)	11
Second Subcommission (laws of land warfare)	12
PART IV.—Third Commission (Art. 8 of the Program)	
Plenary Meetings	13
Committee of Examination (study of drafts submitted)	15
Annexes to Minutes of Committee of Examination	17

The 1907 Conference

VOLUME I.—Plenary Meetings of the Conference	19
Conventions and Final Act	33
VOLUME II.—First Commission (Art. 1 of the program)	34
First Subcommission (pacific settlement convention)	45
Committee of Examination A (permanent court; obligatory arbitration; contract debts)	53
Committee of Examination B (court of arbitral justice)	73
Committee of Examination C (arbitral procedure)	85
Second Subcommission (international prize court)	98
Committee of Examination	100
Annexes.	105
VOLUME III.—Second, Third and Fourth Commissions.	
Second Commission (Art. 2 of the Program)	109
First Subcommission (laws of land warfare; declaration of 1899)	117
Second Subcommission (opening of hostilities; neutrals in land warfare)	122
Annexes	128

	PAGE
Third Commission (Art. 4 of the Program, as well as parts of Art. 3, viz.: naval bombardment; submarine mines; belligerent vessels in neutral ports)	130
First Subcommission (submarine mines; naval bombardment)	140
Second Subcommission (principles of Geneva convention in naval warfare; neutrals in naval war)	144
Committee of Examination (neutral powers in naval war)	150
Annexes	157
Fourth Commission (Art. 3 of the Program, except those assigned to the Third Commission)	158
Committee of Examination	168
Committee charged with study of the question of contraband of war	188
Annexes	192

INDEXES OF THE PROCEEDINGS OF 1899 AND 1907

Indexes of Persons

The 1899 Conference	197
The 1907 Conference	205

General Indexes

The 1899 Conference	230
The 1907 Conference	245

PROGRAM PROPOSED BY THE IMPERIAL GOVERNMENT OF RUSSIA TO THE GOVERNMENTS INVITED TO THE FIRST PEACE CONFERENCE

(EXTRACT FROM THE CIRCULAR OF DECEMBER 30, 1898/JANUARY 11, 1899)

1. An understanding stipulating the non-augmentation, for a term to be agreed upon, of the present effective armed land and sea forces, as well as the war budgets pertaining to them; preliminary study of the ways in which even a reduction of the aforesaid effectives and budgets could be realized in the future.

2. Interdiction of the employment in armies and fleets of new firearms of every description and of new explosives, as well as powder more powerful than the kinds used at present, both for guns and cannons.

3. Limitation of the use in field fighting of explosives of a formidable power, such as are now in use, and prohibition of the discharge of any kind of projectile or explosive from balloons or by similar means.

4. Prohibition of the use in naval battles of submarine or diving torpedo boats, or of other engines of destruction of the same nature; agreement not to construct in the future war-ships armed with rams.

5. Adaptation to naval war of the stipulations of the Geneva Convention of 1864, on the base of the additional articles of 1868.

6. Neutralization, for the same reason, of boats or launches employed in the rescue of the shipwrecked during or after naval battles.

7. Revision of the declaration concerning the laws and customs of war elaborated in 1874 by the Conference of Brussels, and not yet ratified.

8. Acceptance, in principle, of the use of good offices, mediation, and voluntary arbitration, in cases where they are available, with the purpose of preventing armed conflicts between nations; understanding in relation to their mode of application and establishment of a uniform practice in employing them.

**PROGRAM PROPOSED BY THE IMPERIAL GOVERN-
MENT OF RUSSIA TO THE GOVERNMENTS
INVITED TO THE SECOND PEACE
CONFERENCE**

(EXTRACT FROM THE CIRCULAR OF MARCH/APRIL, 1906)

1. Improvements to be made in the provisions of the Convention relative to the peaceful settlement of international disputes as regards the Court of Arbitration and the international commissions of inquiry.

2. Additions to be made to the provisions of the Convention of 1899 relative to the laws and customs of war on land—among others, those concerning the opening of hostilities, the rights of neutrals on land, etc. Declarations of 1899: one of these having expired, question of its being revived.

3. Framing of a convention relative to the laws and customs of maritime warfare, concerning—

The special operations of maritime warfare, such as the bombardment of ports, cities, and villages by a naval force; the laying of torpedoes, etc.;

The transformation of merchant vessels into war-ships;

The private property of belligerents at sea;

The length of time to be granted to merchant ships for their departure from ports of neutrals or of the enemy after the opening of hostilities;

The rights and duties of neutrals at sea, among others, the questions of contraband, the rules applicable to belligerent vessels in neutral ports; destruction, in cases of *force majeure*, of neutral merchant vessels captured as prizes.

In the said convention to be drafted, there would be introduced the provisions relative to war on land that would be also applicable to maritime warfare.

4. Additions to be made to the Convention of 1899 for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of 1864.

**CONTENTS OF THE PROCEEDINGS
OF 1899 AND 1907**

THE 1899 CONFERENCE

CONTENTS

PART I

	PAGE
List of Delegates	1

PLENARY CONFERENCE

His Excellency Mr. Staal presiding

First Meeting (May 18, 1899)	9
Opening address by his Excellency Mr. de Beaufort, Minister for Foreign Affairs .	13
Address of his Excellency Mr. Staal, first delegate of Russia, president of the Conference	15
Constitution of the bureau and the secretariat	16
Second Meeting (May 20, 1899)	17
Reading of a letter from Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands	17
Reading of a telegram from His Majesty the Emperor of Russia	17
Address of the President	17
Third Meeting (May 23, 1899)	21
Designation of the commissions and their bureaux	21
Provisions relative to the minutes of the meetings	22
ANNEX. Table of the division of delegates into commissions	23
Fourth Meeting (June 20, 1899)	27
Filing of the report of the Second Commission (adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention)	27
Adoption of the 10 articles of the draft Convention	30
Declaration of Mr. Motono, delegate of Japan	30
Declaration of Mr. Delyanni, first delegate of Greece	31
Declaration of the Ottoman delegation	31
Designation of the Drafting Committee of the Final Act of the Conference . . .	31
ANNEX. Report of Mr. L. Renault, in the name of the Second Commission . . .	31
Fifth Meeting (July 5, 1899)	45
Filing and adoption of the report of the Second Commission (regulation of the laws and customs of war)	45
Adoption of the articles of the draft Convention	45

	PAGE
Adoption of a <i>vaum</i> expressed by the first delegate of Luxemburg, relative to the question of the rights and duties of neutrals	46
Adoption of a <i>vaum</i> relative to the bombardment of undefended ports	46
Declaration of abstention of Sir J. Pauncefote, first delegate of England	46
Adoption of a <i>vaum</i> relative to the revision of the Geneva Convention	46
Discussion of a <i>vaum</i> presented by the delegation of the United States relative to the inviolability of private property in time of naval war	46
Address of Mr. White, first delegate of the United States	47
Declaration of Count Nigra, first delegate of Italy	49
Adoption of the <i>vaum</i> relative to the reference to a subsequent Conference of the American proposal	49
Nomination of new members of the Drafting Committee of the Final Act	50
ANNEX I. Report of Mr. Rolin, in the name of the Second Commission	50
ANNEX II. Draft Convention in 60 articles	69
Sixth Meeting (July 21, 1899)	79
Thanks of His Majesty the Emperor of Russia for the condolence transmitted by the Conference on the occasion of the death of His Imperial Highness the Grand Duke Heir Apparent	79
Examination of the report of the First Commission	79
Proposal of Captain Crozier, delegate of the United States	79
Discussion of this proposal (Messrs. Gilinsky, van Karnebeek, den Beer Poortugael)	82
Address of Mr. White	85
Rejection of the proposal of Captain Crozier	87
Adoption of the report of the First Commission	87
Withdrawal by the delegation of the United States of its additional proposals to the draft Convention prepared by the Second Commission (Red Cross)	88
ANNEX. Report of Mr. van Karnebeek, in the name of the First Commission	88
Seventh Meeting (July 25, 1899)	91
Filing and adoption of the report of the Third Commission (pacific settlement of international disputes)	91
Adoption of the draft Convention in 57 articles	91
Declaration of the Count de Macedo, first delegate of Portugal	99
Declaration of the delegation of the United States	99
Declaration of the Ottoman delegation	100
Proposal of Sir J. Pauncefote concerning Article 53 (shore ends of cables)	100
Declaration of Mr. Bille, first delegate of Denmark	101
Adoption of the modification of Article 53	101
Oral report of Mr. Renault in the name of the Drafting Committee of the Final Act	101
Adoption of draft of the Final Act	105
Declaration of Sir J. Pauncefote	105
Declaration of Mr. Odier, delegate of Switzerland	105
Address of his Excellency Count Nigra	105
Reply of Mr. van Karnebeek	106
ANNEX. Report of Chevalier Descamps, in the name of the Third Commission, with annexes	106

	PAGE
Eighth Meeting (July 27, 1899)	207
Oral report of Mr. Renault in the name of the Drafting Committee of the Final Act .	207
Adoption of the drafts of preamble and final provisions of the Conventions and Declarations	209
Declaration of Count de Grelle Rogier, delegate of Belgium	212
Declaration of Mr. Eyschen, first delegate of Luxemburg	212
Declaration of Mr. Delyanni	213
Declaration of the delegation of China	213
Declaration of Sir J. Pauncefote	213
Declaration of his Excellency Count Nigra	213
Declaration of Mr. Léon Bourgeois, first delegate of France	213
Declaration of Count de Macedo	214
Ninth Meeting (July 28, 1899)	215
Oral report of Mr. Renault in the name of the Drafting Committee of the Final Act .	215
Adoption of the draft of the preamble and final provisions of the Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes	217
Report of Mr. van Karnebeek in the name of the Correspondence Commission . .	218
Adoption of the report	219
ANNEX. Nomenclature of sovereigns and rulers of States in the order adopted by the Conference to serve as preamble to the acts	219
Tenth Meeting (July 29, 1899)	220
Closing meeting	220
Table of signatures affixed to the Final Act, Conventions and Declarations . . .	220
Reading of a letter from Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands to His Holiness the Pope	222
Reply of His Holiness	222
Address of the President	223
Address of his Excellency Count Münster, first delegate of Germany	225
Reply of the President	226
Reply of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	226
Address of Baron d'Estournelles, delegate of France	226
Address of his Excellency Mr. de Beaufort, Minister for Foreign Affairs	226
Close of the work of the Conference	227
Annexes	
Final Act of the Conference	228
Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes	235
Convention for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention	247
Convention respecting the laws and customs of war on land	251
Declaration relative to the prohibition of balls which expand in the human body .	262
Declaration relative to the prohibition of the throwing of projectiles from balloons .	264
Declaration relative to the prohibition of the employment of asphyxiating projectiles .	266
Table of signatures affixed up to December 31, 1899, to the Conventions and Declarations	268

PART II.—FIRST COMMISSION

A. PLENARY MEETINGS

His Excellency Mr. Beernaert presiding

	PAGE
First Meeting (May 23, 1899)	271
Distribution of the work of the Commission	271
Division into two subcommissions	271
Second Meeting (May 26, 1899)	272
Address of the President	272
Third Meeting (June 22, 1899)	276
Discussion and vote on the conclusions of the report presented by General den Beer Poortugael in the name of the first subcommission	276
Declaration of General Sir John Ardagh on the subject of the bullets called "dumdum"	276
Discussion and vote on the first conclusions of the report presented by Count Soltyk, Captain of Corvette, in the name of the second subcommission	282
ANNEX I. Report of General den Beer Poortugael	284
ANNEX II. Report of Captain Soltyk	291
Fourth Meeting (June 23, 1899)	298
Discussion and votes on the last conclusions of the report presented by Count Soltyk, Captain of Corvette, in the name of the second subcommission	298
Examination of the first proposition in the circular of his Excellency Count Mouravieff	299
Address of his Excellency Mr. Staal	300
Address of General den Beer Poortugael	301
Address of Colonel Gilinsky	302
Address of Mirza Riza Khan, Arfa-ud-Dovleh, first delegate of Persia	305
Proposals formulated by Colonel Gilinsky and Captain Scheine	305, 306
Fifth Meeting (June 26, 1899)	307
General discussion of the first proposition of the circular of his Excellency Count Mouravieff	308
Address of Colonel Gross von Schwarzhoff	308
Reply of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	311
Vote on the reference of the Russian proposals to a technical examination in the subcommissions	313

	PAGE
Sixth Meeting (June 30, 1899)	314
Declaration of Mr. Miyatovitch, first delegate of Serbia	314
Report presented in the name of the first subcommission on the proposals of Colonel Gilinsky	315
Address of Baron Bildt, first delegate of the United Kingdoms of Sweden and Norway	316
Address and proposal of Mr. Léon Bourgeois, first delegate of France	317
Declaration of Mr. Delyanni, first delegate of Greece	319
Report presented in the name of the second subcommission on the subject of the pro- posals of Captain Scheine	320
Address of Mr. Bille, first delegate of Denmark	321
 Seventh Meeting (July 17, 1899)	 323
Address of condolence by Jonkheer van Karnebeek, president	323
Reply of his Excellency Mr. Staal	323
Discussion and vote on the draft of the report presented to the Conference by Jonkheer van Karnebeek in the name of the First Commission	323
Declaration made by Captain Mahan in the name of the Government of the United States of America	327
 Eighth Meeting (July 20, 1899)	 328
Discussion and vote on the draft of the report of the First Commission (<i>see Plenary meeting of July 21, Annex</i>)	328

B. FIRST SUBCOMMISSION

His Excellency Mr. Beernaert presiding

First Meeting (May 26, 1899)	331
Russian proposal on the question of guns	331
Declarations of the different delegations upon the proposal of Colonel Gilinsky	333
 Second Meeting (May 29, 1899)	 337
Proposal of Colonel Barantzew	337
Proposal of General den Beer Poortugael	337
Discussion of these proposals	337
Question of cannon. Vote on the Russian proposal	339
Discussion and vote on the second part of the third proposition of the circular of his Excellency Count Mouravieff	341
Declaration of the delegation of the Netherlands	341
 Third Meeting (May 31, 1899)	 343
Discussion upon the formula proposed by the delegates of France, of Roumania and of Russia, relative to bullets	343
Vote on the proposal of Colonel Count Barantzew	345

	PAGE
Fourth Meeting (June 7, 1899)	349
Proposal and address of General den Beer Poortugael on the question of guns . .	349
Proposal of Captain Crozier on the subject of the prohibition of the discharge of projectiles from balloons	353
Fifth Meeting (June 22, 1899)	356
Declaration of the Bulgarian delegation relative to guns	356
Discussion on the draft of the report presented by General den Beer Poortugael .	356
Sixth Meeting (June 26, 1899)	358
Composition of the committee charged with the examination of the Gilinsky proposals (proposition 1 of the Mouravieff circular)	358

C. SECOND SUBCOMMISSION

Jonkheer van Karnebeek presiding

First Meeting (May 26, 1899)	359
Discussion upon the question of cannon and explosives	359
Second Meeting (May 29, 1899)	362
Continuation of the preceding discussions	362
Statement of Captain Scheine	362
Third Meeting (May 31, 1899)	365
Question of diving torpedo boats or submarines	367
Question of vessels with rams	368
Fourth Meeting (June 5, 1899)	370
New proposal of Captain Scheine relative to the caliber of cannon	371
Fifth Meeting (June 16, 1899)	375
Report presented by Captain Count Soltyk	375
Sixth Meeting (June 26, 1899)	377
Examination of the proposals of Captain Scheine (proposition 1 of the Mouravieff circular)	377
Seventh Meeting (June 30, 1899)	380
Report of the special committee instituted in the meeting of June 26	380

PART III.—SECOND COMMISSION

A. PLENARY MEETINGS

Mr. Martens presiding

	PAGE
First Meeting (May 23, 1899)	383
Distribution of the work	383
Second Meeting (May 25, 1899)	385
Exchange of opinion upon the respective competence of the two subcommissions . .	385
Proposals of Colonel Gilinsky	385
Third Meeting (June 20, 1899)	387
Examination of the report of the first subcommission (Red Cross) presented by Mr. Renault	387
Vote on the ten articles	387
Declaration of Mirza Riza Khan and of Mr. Rolin	390, 391
Proposals of Captain Mahan	391
<i>Vœu</i> relative to the revision of the Geneva Convention (Mr. Asser, Mr. Beldiman) .	393
Vote on the <i>vœu</i> with the amendment of Mr. Beldiman	394
ANNEX. Report of Mr. Renault	395
Fourth Meeting (July 5, 1899)	408
Proposal of Mr. Beldiman	408
Examination of the report of the second subcommission (laws and customs of war) presented by Mr. Rolin. Discussion and adoption of the articles	409
Motion of Count Nigra relative to the bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns and villages	409
Observations of Sir Julian Pauncefote	411
Letter of the delegation of the United States relative to the inviolability of private property at sea in time of war. Discussion of a <i>vœu</i> expressed for the reference of this question to a subsequent conference. Vote. Abstention of France, Great Britain and Russia	411
Vote on the <i>vœu</i> expressed by Mr. Eyschen, concerning the rights and duties of neutrals	413
Suggestions of the President, concerning the preamble and the final provisions of the convention to be concluded	414
ANNEX. Report of Mr. Rolin	415

B. FIRST SUBCOMMISSION

Mr. Asser presiding

First Meeting (May 25, 1899)	444
Program of the work of the subcommission	444
Second Meeting (May 30, 1899)	449
Subdivision of the subjects; four groups. Discussion of the first group concerning ships	449
Question of the flag	453

	PAGE
Third Meeting (June 1, 1899)	455
Second group (religious and sanitary personnel, etc.)	455
Third group (wounded, sick and shipwrecked)	455
Fourth group (general provisions)	457
Fourth Meeting (June 13, 1899)	458
Examination of the report of Mr. Renault and discussion of the articles proposed by the drafting committee. Discussion of Articles 1 to 9	458
Declaration of Noury Bey and Mr. Rolin	461
Declaration of Mr. Motono	462
Fifth Meeting (June 15, 1899)	467
Discussion of Article 10	467
Declaration of Mr. Motono	468
Adoption of the text of Article 10	471
Preamble and final provisions	471

C. SECOND SUBCOMMISSION

Mr. Martens presiding

First Meeting (May 25, 1899)	474
Organization of the work	474
Second Meeting (May 27, 1899)	475
Declaration of Mr. Martens	475
Discussion of the chapter " <i>Prisoners of war</i> "	475
Third Meeting (May 30, 1899)	480
Wording of Articles 25 and 26 proposed by Mr. Beernaert	480
Additional articles proposed by Mr. Beernaert	481
Discussion of the chapters " <i>Capitulations</i> ," " <i>Armistices</i> "	483
Discussion of the chapter " <i>Parlementaires</i> "	485
Fourth Meeting (June 1, 1899)	487
Discussion of the chapter " <i>Military authority over the territory of the hostile State</i> "	487
Discussion of the chapter " <i>Spies</i> "	489
Discussion of the chapter " <i>Means of injuring the enemy</i> "	491
Fifth Meeting (June 3, 1899)	493
Discussion of the chapter " <i>Sieges and bombardments</i> "	493
Discussion of the chapter " <i>Belligerents and the care of the wounded in neutral States</i> "	495
Proposal of Mr. Eyschen	495
Sixth Meeting (June 6, 1899)	498
Letter of Mr. Eyschen	498
Adoption of a <i>vœu</i> to refer the study of the question of the rights and duties of neutrals to a subsequent conference	499
General discussion of Chapters I, II and IX of the draft Declaration of Brussels	502
Address of Mr. Beernaert	502
Address of Mr. Martens	505

	PAGE
Seventh Meeting (June 8, 1899)	509
Discussion of Chapter I: " <i>Military authority over the territory of the hostile State</i> " .	509
Proposals of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert. Adoption of Articles 1 and 2	512
Provisional voting on Articles 3, 4 and 5	514
Eighth Meeting (June 10, 1899)	517
Declaration of Sir John Ardagh	517
Address of the President	518
Address of Mr. Beernaert	519
Discussion of Articles 3, 4, etc.	519
Ninth Meeting (June 12, 1899)	525
Appointment of the drafting committee	525
Discussion of Articles 40, 41 and 42: " <i>Contributions and requisitions</i> "	526
Tenth Meeting (June 17, 1899)	534
Report of the drafting committee. Discussion and adoption of the texts. Amendment of Article 5, and of Articles 40 to 42, and the adoption of the first paragraph of Article 6	535
Eleventh Meeting (June 20, 1899)	545
Report of the drafting committee on Articles 6 (second paragraph), 7 and 8 . . .	545
Examination of Chapter II: " <i>Those who are to be recognised as belligerents; com- batants and non-combatants</i> "	546
Declaration of the President	547
Twelfth Meeting (July 1, 1899)	556
Second reading of the articles. Report of Mr. Rolin	556
Annexes	
A. New draft of Articles 1 to 6 (combined with Articles 40 to 42) proposed by Mr. Rolin, reporter	559
B. Texts proposed to the subcommission in the name of the drafting committee . .	561
C. Report addressed to the subcommission in the name of the drafting committee . .	562
D. Text of the draft Declaration of Brussels of 1874 and that adopted on first reading by the subcommission	564

PART IV.—THIRD COMMISSION

A. PLENARY MEETINGS

Mr. Léon Bourgeois presiding

First Meeting (May 23, 1899)	581
Address of the President	581
Observation of Baron Bildt on the subject of press service	582
Second Meeting (May 26, 1899)	583
Filing of two Russian documents relative to arbitration	583
Distribution of the work	583
Filing of a motion by Sir Julian Pauncefoot	584
Appointment of the committee of examination	585

	PAGE
Third Meeting (June 5 1899)	586
Condolence to Doctor Roth	586
Report of Chevalier Descamps on the work of the committee of examination (Good offices and mediation)	587
General discussion and adoption at first reading of Articles 1 to 8 of the draft Convention	589
Fourth Meeting (July 7, 1899)	593
Statement of Chevalier Descamps on the work of the committee of examination	593
Fifth Meeting (July 17, 1899)	603
General discussion and adoption at first reading of Articles 14 to 56 (Arbitration)	604
Addresses of Messrs. Asser, Martens, Holls, Descamps and Seth Low	618-624
Sixth Meeting (July 19, 1899)	626
Discussion and adoption at first reading of Section 3 (Commissions of inquiry)	626
Address of Mr. Beldiman	626
Address of Mr. Veljkovitch	635
Declaration of Mr. Delyanni	637
Address of Mr. Stancioff	637
Declaration of Mr. Rolin	638
Address of Chevalier Descamps	639
Address of Mr. Martens	640
Proposal of Mr. Eyschen	644
Seventh Meeting (July 20, 1899)	647
Second reading and adoption of Articles 1 to 9 (Good offices and mediation) and 14 to 36 (Tribunal of arbitration)	647
Declaration of Mr. Miyatovitch, on Section 2	650
Declarations of Mr. Beldiman on Articles 15, 16 and 18	650
Discussion on Article 27	658
Addresses of Baron d'Estournelles, Doctor Zorn and Messrs. Veljkovitch and Odier	658-661
Address of Mr. Bourgeois	662
Eighth Meeting (July 22, 1899)	669
Second reading and adoption of Articles 9 to 14 and 37 to 56	669
Declarations of the delegates of Greece and of Serbia	669
Proposal of Mr. Beldiman on the subject of Article 9	669
Statement of Chevalier Descamps	670
Address of Mr. Veljkovitch	680
Reply of the President	681
Allocution of his Excellency Count Nigra	681
Ninth Meeting (July 25, 1899)	683
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha, delegate of Turkey	683
Adoption of the report of Chevalier Descamps (<i>see plenary meeting of the Conference of July 25</i>)	683

B. COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION

Mr. Léon Bourgeois presiding

	PAGE
First Meeting (May 26, 1899)	687
Organization of the Bureau	687
Filing of the drafts and amendments which serve as a basis for the work of the committee	687
Second Meeting (May 29, 1899)	688
Address of Chevalier Descamps, president of the committee	688
Examination, on first reading, of the Russian draft relative to <i>Mediation</i> and <i>Good offices</i>	691
Discussion of Articles 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 (annex 1)	691
Filing by Mr. Asser of a proposal concerning the right of intervention	691
Third Meeting (May 31, 1899)	695
Examination of the proposal presented by Mr. Holls on the subject of <i>Special mediation</i>	696
Statement of reasons by Mr. Holls	696
Adoption of a new article (annex 7)	698
Fourth Meeting (June 3, 1899)	700
Examination, on first reading, of the Russian draft relative to <i>International arbitration</i>	700
Discussions of Articles 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12 (annex 1)	700
Fifth Meeting (June 7, 1899)	705
Examination, on first reading, of the Russian draft relative to <i>International arbitration</i> (continued)	705
New draft of Article 10 presented by Messrs. Asser, Descamps and Renault	705
New discussion of Article 10	705
Adoption, at first reading, of the draft on international arbitration (see annex 9)	707
Sixth Meeting (June 9, 1899)	709
General discussion on the principle of a <i>Permanent tribunal of arbitration</i>	709
Declaration of Mr. Léon Bourgeois in the name of the French delegation	709
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Julian Pauncefote	711
Declaration of Chevalier Descamps	712
Declaration of Doctor Zorn	712
Replies of Mr. Asser and his Excellency Count Nigra	713, 714
Commentary on the Russian draft by Mr. Martens	714
Declarations of Messrs. Odier, Lammasch and Holls	715
Examination, on first reading, of the draft of the <i>Permanent tribunal of arbitration</i> presented by his Excellency Sir Julian Pauncefote	717
Discussion of Articles 1, 2, 3 (annex 2)	717
Seventh Meeting (June 12, 1899)	720
Examination, on first reading, of the draft of the <i>Permanent tribunal of arbitration</i> presented by his Excellency Sir Julian Pauncefote (continued)	720
Declaration of Mr. Holls relative to the American draft of the international tribunal (annex 7)	720
Discussion of Articles 3, 4, 5 and 6 (annex 2)	720
Eighth Meeting (June 21, 1899)	725
Examination, on first reading, of the draft of the <i>Permanent tribunal of arbitration</i> presented by his Excellency Sir Julian Pauncefote (continued)	725

	PAGE
Discussion of Articles 6 and 7 (annex 2)	725
Examination, on first reading, of the Russian draft relative to <i>International commissions of inquiry</i>	727
Discussion of Articles 14, 15, 16, 17 and 18 (annex 1)	727
Ninth Meeting (June 23, 1899)	730
Observation of Mr. Martens on the subject of Article 14 (Commissions of inquiry) modified in the preceding meeting	730
New modification of this article	731
Article 13	731
Examination, on first reading, of the Russian draft <i>Arbitral code</i> (annex 1, B)	732
Discussion of Articles 1, 2, 3, 4, 5 and 6 (annex 1, B)	732
Tenth Meeting (June 26, 1899)	736
Examination, on first reading, of the Russian draft <i>Arbitral code</i> (annex 1, B) (continued)	736
Discussion of Articles 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22	736
Discussion of the phrase "state the reason on which it is based" 23, 24. Holls amendment on the subject of the <i>revision</i> of arbitral awards, 24 <i>bis</i> (Asser proposal), 25, 26 and 27 (annex 1, B)	740
Eleventh Meeting (June 30, 1899)	745
Distribution of the text of the articles adopted on first reading by the committee of examination: 1. <i>Good offices and mediation</i> (annex 8); 2. <i>International arbitration</i> (the system of arbitration and the disputes subject thereto); 3. <i>Permanent tribunal of arbitration</i> ; 4. <i>Arbitral code</i> (arbitration procedure) (annex 9)	745
Examination, on second reading, of the draft <i>Arbitral code</i> (arbitration procedure) (annex 9)	745
Discussions of Articles 1 to 25. Holls amendment on the subject of the revision of arbitral awards (Article 24)	745
Twelfth Meeting (July 1, 1899)	752
Examination, on second reading, of the draft <i>Arbitral code</i> (arbitration procedure) (annex 9) (continued)	752
Vote on the principle of revision (Holls amendment; Article 24 according to the draft presented by Mr. Asser)	752
Admission of the principle	752
Discussion of the procedure of <i>revision</i> of the arbitral awards	752
Vote on a new article providing for the <i>revision</i> (Article 54 of annex 10)	754
Examination, on second reading, of the draft of the <i>Permanent tribunal of arbitration</i> (annex 9)	755
Observation of Doctor Zorn on the subject of the title. Adoption of the following title: the <i>Permanent Court of Arbitration</i>	755
Discussion of Articles 1, 2, 3, 4	756
Motion of Messrs. Bourgeois and d'Estournelles de Constant tending to facilitate and call the attention of the Powers to the use of the Permanent Court of Arbitration	757-758
Thirteenth Meeting (July 3, 1899)	759
Examination, on second reading, of the draft of the <i>Permanent Court of Arbitration</i> (annex 9) (continued)	759
Proposal of d'Estournelles on the subject of calling attention to arbitration	759
General discussion. Adoption of Article 27 (annex 10)	761
Discussion of Articles 5, 6, 7, 8 (annex 9)	765
Examination, on second reading, of the draft <i>International commissions of inquiry</i>	765

THIRD COMMISSION: COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION: ANNEXES 17

PAGE

Fourteenth Meeting (July 4, 1899)	767
Examination, on second reading, of Article 10 of the Russian draft relative to the cases of <i>obligatory arbitration</i> (annexes 1 and 9)	767
Declaration of Doctor Zorn in the name of the German Government	767
Abandonment of the enumeration of cases of obligatory arbitration	767
Adoption of a compromise text proposed by Chevalier Descamps to replace Articles 9, 10 and 11 of the Russian draft	768
Adoption of the following text to designate the whole of the texts agreed upon by the committee: <i>Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes</i> (annex 10)	771
Fifteenth Meeting (July 15, 1899)	773
Filing of memoranda by Baron Bildt, Messrs. d'Ornellas de Vasconcellos, Rolin and Stancioff on Article 10	773
Examination, on third reading, of <i>Draft Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes</i> (annex 10)	773
Discussion of Articles 1, 7 and 8 (d'Ornellas), Article 9 (d'Ornellas-Bildt), Articles 16 and 17 (Bildt), Article 20 (Zorn), Articles 23, 24 (Rolin), Article 25 (Bildt), Article 27 (Rolin-Stancioff), Article 28 (Bildt)	773
Sixteenth Meeting (July 18, 1899)	780
General discussion on the question of the <i>International commissions of inquiry</i>	780
Continuation of the examination of the draft <i>Convention for the Pacific settlement of international disputes</i>	783
Discussion of Articles 21 (Macedo), 22, 23 (Macedo-de Grelle Rogier), 24 (Rolin), 26 (Renault), 27, 28, 31, 51-54, 56	783
Seventeenth Meeting (July 19, 1899)	790
Examination of Articles 9 to 13 relative to the <i>International commissions of inquiry</i> (annex 10)	790
Discussion of Article 10. Adoption of the principle of the Eyschen amendment	791
Discussion and modification of Article 13	791
Discussion and modification of Article 9	793
Eighteenth Meeting (July 21, 1899)	795
Examination of the amendment to Article 36 presented by Mr. Holls in the name of the delegation of the United States of America	795
Questions of incompatibilities	795
Insertion in the report and minutes of the motion of Chevalier Descamps	797

ANNEXES TO THE MINUTES OF THE COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION

1. A. Outlines for the preparation of a draft convention to be concluded between the Powers taking part in the Hague Conference (Russian draft)	797
B. Draft arbitral code (Russian draft)	801
C. Commentary on Article 5 of the Russian draft	804
D. Commentary on Article 10 of the Russian draft	808
2. A. Declaration of his Excellency Sir Julian Pauncefote	813
B. Permanent tribunal of arbitration (proposal of his Excellency Sir Julian Pauncefote)	813
3. A. Russian proposal; articles which might replace Article 13 (Draft of tribunal of arbitration)	815
B. Appendix: Organization of the tribunal of arbitration	816
4. Amendment to the Russian draft of stipulations on <i>mediation and arbitration</i> , filed by his Excellency Count Nigra	817

	PAGE
5. General summary of clauses of mediation and arbitration, by Chevalier Descamps	818
6. Holls proposal on the subject of the institution of special mediation	833
7. Plan of international tribunal (proposal of the commission of the United States of America submitted to the committee of examination in the meeting of May 31, 1899)	833
8. Good offices and mediation (<i>text adopted by the committee in regard to the initial Russian text</i>)	835
9. International arbitration. Permanent tribunal of arbitration. International commissions of inquiry (<i>text adopted by the committee</i>)	837
10. Draft Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes (final text presented to the Third Commission by the committee of examination)	849
SECTION 1. Maintenance of general peace (Article 1)	849
SECTION 2. Good offices and mediation (Articles 2 to 9)	849
SECTION 3. International commissions of inquiry (Articles 9 to 14)	851
SECTION 4. International arbitration	851
I. The system of arbitration (Articles 14 to 20)	851
II. The Permanent Court of Arbitration (Articles 20 to 29)	852
III. Arbitration procedure (Articles 29 to 56, inclusive)	854
11. Amendment proposed by Mr. Asser to Article 24	858

THE 1907 CONFERENCE

CONTENTS: VOLUME I

PLENARY MEETINGS OF THE CONFERENCE

	PAGE
Program of the Second Peace Conference contained in the circular note of March-April, 1906, addressed by the representatives of His Imperial Majesty the Emperor of Russia to the foreign Governments	1
List of the Powers represented at the Second Peace Conference and their delegates	2
Administrative bureau of the Conference	16
Bureaus and members of the commissions and subcommissions	18
First Commission	18
First subcommission	18
Second subcommission	20
Second Commission	22
First subcommission	23
Second subcommission	25
Third Commission	27
First subcommission	27
Second subcommission	29
Fourth Commission	31
Drafting Committee	34
Subcommittee	35
Commission in charge of correspondence	35

OPENING MEETING

(June 15, 1907)

List of members present	36
Opening address of his Excellency Jonkheer van Tets van Goudriaan, Minister of Foreign Affairs of the Netherlands	45
Telegram addressed to His Imperial Majesty the Emperor of Russia	46
Election of the president	46
Address of the president, his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	46
Election of the honorary president and vice president	46
Telegram addressed to Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands	47
Constitution of the secretary's office	49

SECOND PLENARY MEETING

(June 19, 1907)

Reading of a telegram from Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands	51
Request for an audience with Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands, Her Majesty the Queen Mother, and His Royal Highness the Prince of the Netherlands, Duke of Mecklenburg	51

	PAGE
Reading of a telegram from His Imperial Majesty the Emperor of Russia	51
Adhesion to the acts of the 1899 Conference by the States which had not taken part therein	51
Deposit of full powers	51
Appointment of assistants to the office of the secretary of the Conference	52
Eulogy of the late Baron Staal by the President	52

BY-LAWS OF THE CONFERENCE

Articles 1-8

Reading of Articles 1-8 of the Draft	52
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	53
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	53
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	53
Rejection of paragraph 3, Article 8	53

Articles 9-12

Reading of Articles 9-12	53
Adoption of the modified draft	54
Proposal of the President relative to the duration of the speeches	54
Division of the work	54
Observations of the President	55
Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	55
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	55
of his Excellency Mr. Porter	55
Reading of a letter from his Excellency Mr. Choate	55
Observations of the President	55
Composition of the bureaux of the commissions	56
Registration in the commissions	57
Appointment of a commission to have charge of correspondence	57
Publicity of the works of the Conference	57
Reading of a letter from the Burgomaster and Aldermen of The Hague	57
ANNEX. Text of the by-laws of the Conference	58

THIRD PLENARY MEETING

(July 20, 1907)

Examination of the report of the Commission in charge of Correspondence	60
Address of Mr. de Beaufort	60
of the President	62
Amendments to the Convention of The Hague of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864, proposed by the Third Commission. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.	
Reading of the report	63
Observations of the President	63

Articles 1-4

Reading and adoption of Articles 1-4 of the draft of the revised Convention	PAGE 63
---	------------

Article 5

Reading of Article 5	63
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	63
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh	63
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	63-64
of his Excellency General Porter	64
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mérey	64
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	64
Adoption of Article 5	64

Article 6

Reading of Article 6	64
Reservation made by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	64
Adoption of Article 6	64

Articles 7-11

Reading and adoption of Articles 7-11	64
---	----

Article 12

Reading of Article 12	64
Reservation made by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	64
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	64
of the Reporter	64
Adoption of Article 12	64

Articles 13-20

Reading and adoption of Articles 13-20	65
--	----

Article 21

Reading and adoption of Article 21 with reservation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	65
--	----

Articles 22-26

Reading and adoption of Articles 22-26	65
Observations of the President	65
Adoption of the Convention as a whole	65
Constitution of a Drafting Committee	65
Observations of the President	65
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	66
Observations of the President relative to the publicity of the work of the Conference	66
Communication of an invitation from the Belgian Government	66
ANNEX A. Report of Mr. Louis Renault on the amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864	67
ANNEX B. Texts of the Convention of July 29, 1899, and of the Draft Revision	74

FOURTH PLENARY MEETING

(August 17, 1907)

Adhesion of the delegation of Uruguay to the Convention relative to the application of the Convention of Geneva to naval warfare	83
--	----

	PAGE
Withdrawal of the reservations made as to Articles 12 and 15 of the same Convention by the British and Turkish delegations	83
Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land. Reporter: BARON GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.	
<i>Articles 2, 5, 6, 14, 17, 22a, 23, 25 and 27</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 2, 5, 6, 14, 17, 22a, 23, 25 and 27 of the draft	83
<i>Article 44a</i>	
Reading of Article 44a	84
Reservations made by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	84
his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	84
his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	84
his Excellency Mr. Martens	84
his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	84
his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	84
Major General Vinaroff	84
<i>Articles 52, 53</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 52 and 53	84
<i>New article</i>	
Reading of the new article relative to indemnification for violation of the Regulations	84
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	84-85
Reservations made by his Excellency Réchid Bey	85
Adoption of the amendments as a whole	85
Renewal of the Declaration of 1899 prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons. Reporter: BARON GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.	
Reading of the draft	85
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	85
Proposal of an amendment by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	85
Observations of the President	85
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	85
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	85
Vote on the British amendment	85
Vote on the renewal of the Declaration of 1899	86
Declaration of Sir Edward Fry concerning the adhesion of the British Government to the Declaration of 1899 on explosive bullets	86
Bombardment by naval forces of undefended towns, villages and dwellings. Reporter: MR. GEORGIOS STREIT.	
Observations of the President	86
<i>Article 1</i>	
Reading of Article 1 of the draft regulations	87
Reservations made by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	87
his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	87
his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	87
his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang	87
his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	87
his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia	87
<i>Article 2</i>	
Reading of Article 2	87
Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Léger	87

<i>Article 3</i>		PAGE
Reading of Article 3		87
Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Domingo Gana		87
<i>Articles 4-7</i>		
Reading of Articles 4-7		87
Vote on the draft as a whole		87
Limitation of armaments		
Address of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and proposal of a <i>vacu</i>		88
Reading of a letter from his Excellency Mr. Choate		90
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois		90
Reading of a letter from his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia		90
Reading of a communication from the delegations of Argentine Republic and Chile		91
Address of the President		91
Adoption of the <i>vacu</i>		93
ANNEX A. Report of Baron Giesl von Gieslingen on the amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land, and on the renewal of the Declaration of July 29, 1899, prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons		93
ANNEX B. Texts of the 1899 Regulations and of the amendments proposed		105
ANNEX C. Texts of the 1899 Declaration and of the draft declaration		109
ANNEX D. Text of the British amendment to the draft declaration		110
ANNEX E. Report of Mr. Georgios Streit on bombardment by naval forces in time of war		111
ANNEX F. Text of the Regulations concerning bombardment by naval forces in time of war		118
ANNEX G. Text of the Convention between Chile and the Argentine Republic on the limitation of naval forces		120
ANNEX H. Text of the Protocol of Convention between Chile and the Argentine Republic		121

FIFTH PLENARY MEETING

(September 7, 1907)

Reading of a telegram from Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands	123
Reading of a letter from his Excellency Sir Edward Fry (withdrawal of his reservation made with respect to the new article of the Regulations respecting the laws and customs of war on land)	123
Reading of a letter from his Excellency Mr. Sturdza (Academy of International Law at The Hague)	124
Deposit of Mr. Sturdza's proposition in the archives	124
Opening of hostilities. Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.	

Articles 1, 2

Reading and adoption of Articles 1 and 2 and the draft as a whole	125
---	-----

	PAGE
Rights and duties of neutral States on land. Reporter: COLONEL BOREL.	
<i>Articles 1-11</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 1-11 and of the draft as a whole	125
Neutrals in the territory of belligerent parties. Reporter: COLONEL BOREL. (First Report.)	
Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	125
of his Excellency Mr. Drago	127
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	127
<i>Article 61</i>	
Reading of Article 61	127
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	127
<i>Articles 62-65</i>	
Reading of Articles 62-65	127
Reservations made by his Excellency Count Tornielli	127
his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	127
his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	127
his Excellency Mr. Martens	127
his Excellency Mr. Rangabé	127
his Excellency Mr. Carlin	127
his Excellency Mr. Sanguily	127
his Excellency General Grouitch	127
his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	127
his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	127
his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	127
his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh	127
Proposal of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	127
Observations of his Excellency Count Tornielli	127
of the President	127
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	128
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	128
Proposal of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	128
Proposal of the Reporter	128
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	128
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	128
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	128
of his Excellency Lord Reay	128
Reservation made by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	129
Withdrawal of the proposal of the Reporter	129
Observations of the President	129
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	129
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	129
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	129
Return of the draft to the Second Commission	129
ANNEX A. Annex to the letter of his Excellency Mr. Démètre Sturdza	129
ANNEX B. Report of Mr. Louis Renault on the opening of hostilities	131
ANNEX C. Text of the draft regulations on the opening of hostilities	136
ANNEX D. Report of Colonel Borel on the rights and duties of neutral States on land	136

	PAGE
ANNEX E. Text of the draft arrangement respecting the rights and duties of neutral States on land	148
ANNEX F. First report of Colonel Borel on neutrals in belligerent territory . . .	150
ANNEX G. Text of the first draft of a new section to be added to the Regulations respecting the laws and customs of war on land	160

SIXTH PLENARY MEETING

(September 21, 1907)

Communication of a treaty of arbitration concluded between the Argentine Republic and Italy. Reading of a letter relative thereto	162
Observations of the President	162

Neutrals in the territory of belligerent parties. *Reporter: COLONEL BOREL.* (Supplementary Report.)

Address of Colonel Borel	163
------------------------------------	-----

Articles 1-4

Reading of definitive proposals, Articles 1-4	163-164
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago	164
Adoption of the articles as a whole	164
Reading and adoption of two <i>vœux</i>	164

The International Prize Court. *Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.*

Reading of one page of the report	164-165
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Asser	166
of his Excellency Mr. Esteva	166
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	166
of Mr. Henriquez i Carvajal	166
of Mr. Gil Fortoul	167
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh	167
of Mr. Corragioni d'Orelli	167
of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	167
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Pierre Hudicourt	167
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	168

Articles 1-57

Reading of Articles 1-57 of the draft	168
---	-----

Article 15

Reservations made to Article 15 by the delegates of China, Cuba, Ecuador, Chile, Colombia, Uruguay and Salvador	168
Adoption of the draft as a whole	168
Observations of the President	168
Proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	168
Supported by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	169
by his Excellency General Porter	169
Adoption of the proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	169

Meeting of a Third Peace Conference

Examination of a <i>vœu</i> relative thereto	169
Address of the President	169

	PAGE
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	169
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mérey	170
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	170
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	170
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	170
of his Excellency General Porter	170
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	171
of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang	171
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	171
of his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia	171
of his Excellency Mr. Concha	171
of his Excellency Marquis de Soveral	171
of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	171
of his Excellency Mr. Sáenz Peña	171
of his Excellency Mr. de Quesada	171
of Mr. Pérez Triana	171
of Mr. Matheu	171
of his Excellency Mr. Machain	171
of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé	171
of his Excellency Mr. Rendón	171
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh	171
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	171
of his Excellency Mr. Esteva	172
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	172
of Mr. Corragioni d'Orelli	172
of Mr. Batlle y Ordoñez	172
of his Excellency Count de Villers	172
of Mr. Gil Fortoul	172
of Mr. Belisario Porras	172
of Mr. Tible Machado	172
of his Excellency General Sava Grouitch	172
of Mr. Urban Vinaroff	172
of his Excellency Mr. Brun	172
Adoption of the <i>vow</i>	172
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Claudio Pinilla	172
Observations of the President	172
ANNEX A. Text of the general arbitration treaty concluded between the Argentine Republic and Italy	173
ANNEX B. Supplemental Report of Colonel Borel on neutrals in the territory of belligerent parties	175
ANNEX C. Text of definitive draft concerning the treatment of neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties	177
ANNEX D. Report of Mr. Louis Renault on the International Prize Court	179
ANNEX E. Text of a draft convention relative to the establishment of an International Prize Court	215
ANNEX F. Text of the <i>vow</i> relative to the meeting of a third Peace Conference	226

SEVENTH PLENARY MEETING

(September 27, 1907)

Meeting of a Third Peace Conference

Address of Mr. de Beaufort 227

Work of the Fourth Commission. Reporter: MR. HENRI FROMAGEOT.

Address of the President 227

	PAGE
Reading of the first part of the Report	228
Adhesion of the Spanish Government to the Declaration of Paris	230
Same of the Mexican Government	230

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships

Reading of the articles of the draft Convention	231
Declaration of his Excellency General Porter	231
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh	231
Adoption of the draft as a whole	231

Status of enemy merchant ships at the outbreak of hostilities

Articles 1-3

Reading of Articles 1, 2 and 3	231
Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marshall von Bieberstein	231

Articles 4, 5

Reading of Articles 4 and 5	231
Adoption of the draft as a whole	232

Postal correspondence at sea

Reading of the articles of the draft	232
Adoption of the draft as a whole	232

Status of crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent

Adoption of the draft as a whole	232
--	-----

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels and certain other ships in time of war

Adoption of the draft as a whole	232
--	-----

Laws and customs of naval war. Reporter: JONKHEER VAN KARNEBEEK.

Address of the Reporter	232
Adoption of the <i>vœu</i>	233

ANNEX A. General report of Mr. Henri Fromageot on the work of the Fourth Commission	233
Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships	234
Inviolability of enemy private property at sea	240
Days of grace	244
Contraband of war	250
Blockade	255
Destruction of neutral prizes	257
Laws and customs of naval war	259
Protection of postal correspondence at sea	260
Crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent	261
Exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels and certain other ships in time of war	263

ANNEX B. Text of the draft regulations on the conversion of merchant ships into war-ships	266
---	-----

ANNEX C. Text of the draft regulations concerning the status of enemy merchant ships at the opening of hostilities	267
--	-----

ANNEX D. Text of the draft arrangement concerning postal correspondence at sea . . .	PAGE 268
ANNEX E. Text of the draft regulations on the status of the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent	268
ANNEX F. Text of the draft arrangement relative to the exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels and certain other ships in time of war	269
ANNEX G. Text of the <i>vaew</i> relative to the laws and customs of naval war	269

EIGHTH PLENARY MEETING

(October 9, 1907)

Reading of a letter containing a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Machain . . .	270
Reading of a letter containing a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Crisanto Medina . .	270
Declaration of Major General Mom Chatidej Udom	270
Reading of a letter containing a declaration by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha . .	270-271
Observation of the President concerning a work published by Mr. de Quesada and dedicated to the Conference	271
Address of the President on the work of the Third Commission	271
Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. Reporter: MR. GEORGIOS STREIT.	
Address of the Reporter	272

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the draft	273
Reservation made by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	273
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	273
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	274
Captain Luang Bhuvanarth Narübal	274

Article 2

Reading of Article 2	274
Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	274
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	274

Article 3

Reading of Article 3	274
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	274

Articles 4-6

Reading of Articles 4, 5 and 6	274
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	274

Article 7

Reading of Article 7	274
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia	274
Adoption of the draft as a whole	274
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	274
Address of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	275

Rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war. Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

PLENARY CONFERENCE

29

	PAGE
Reading of a part of the Report	276
Reservations made by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	278
his Excellency Mr. Rangabé	278
his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	278
his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia	278
his Excellency General Porter	278
his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh	278
Captain Luang Bhüvanarth Narübal	278

Articles 1-10

Reading of Articles 1-10 of the draft	278
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	278

Articles 11-13

Reading of Articles 11-13	279
Reservations made by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	279
his Excellency Lou Tseng-tsiang	279
his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	279
Mr. Henriquez i Carvajal	279

Articles 14-27

Reading of Articles 14-27	279
Reservations made by his Excellency Lou Tseng-tsiang	279
his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	279
Adoption of the draft as a whole	279
Address of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	279
ANNEX A. Report of Mr. Georgios Streit on automatic submarine contact mines	280
ANNEX B. Text of the draft regulations concerning the laying of automatic submarine contact mines	287
ANNEX C. Report of Mr. Louis Renault on the rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war	288
ANNEX D. Text of the draft convention concerning the rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war	320

NINTH PLENARY MEETING

(October 16, 1907)

Address of the President on the work of the First Commission	325
--	-----

Court of Arbitral Justice. Reporter: MR. SCOTT.

Address of the Reporter and proposal of a <i>vœu</i>	326
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	327
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	327
Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Esteva	327
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé	327
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	327
Mr. Pérez Triana	327
his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh	327
Mr. Tible Machado	328
his Excellency Mr. Hudicourt	328
Mr. Gil Fortoul	328
his Excellency Mr. Machain	328
Mr. Apolinar Tejera	328
Mr. Belisario Porras	328
Mr. Dorn y de Alsúa	328

	PAGE
Reservations made by Mr. Batlle y Ordoñez	328
his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang	328
his Excellency Mr. Claudio Pinilla	328
his Excellency Mr. Crisanto Medina	328
Adoption of the <i>vœu</i>	328
 Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.	
<i>Articles 1-24</i>	
Reading of Articles 1-24 of the draft	329
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	329
of the Reporter	329
<i>Articles 25-48</i>	
Reading of Articles 25-48	329
Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Hill	329
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé	329
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	329
his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	329
<i>Articles 49-94</i>	
Reading of Articles 49-94	329
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Rangabé	329
his Excellency Mr. Carlin	329
his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	330
his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	330
his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	330
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	330
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	330
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	330
Adoption of the draft as a whole	330
 Limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of ordinary public debts.	
<i>Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.</i>	
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé	330
Reservations made by his Excellency Luis Drago	330
his Excellency Mr. Candamo	331
Mr. Pérez Triana	331
Declaration of Mr. Gil Fortoul	331
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	331
Reservations made by Mr. Apolinar Tejera	331
his Excellency Mr. Machain	331
his Excellency Mr. Crisanto Medina	331
Mr. Tible Machado	331
Mr. Dorn y de Alsúa	332
Mr. Batlle y Ordoñez	332
Adoption of the draft	332
 Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.	
Proposal of a declaration	332
Adoption of the declaration	332
Acknowledgments addressed to the secretaries and reporters of the First Commission by the President	332

	PAGE
Address of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	333
his Excellency Mr. Martens	333
his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	334
his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	334
the President	335
Proposal and address of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant relative to the Peace Palace .	335
Observations of the President	335
 Work of the drafting committee. Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.	
Final act	335
System of the Conventions	336
Extent of application	338
Clauses of diplomatic nature	338
Convention on the application to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention	338
Convention concerning the establishment of a Prize Court	339
Convention concerning the rights and duties of neutral Powers and persons in case of war on land	339
Convention relative to certain restrictions in the exercise of the right of capture in naval war	339
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé on the subject of the Convention concerning the rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war	340
Observations of the President	340
ANNEX A. Report of Mr. Scott on the establishment of a Court of Arbitral Justice .	341
ANNEX B. Text of the draft Convention relative to the establishment of a Court of Arbitral Justice	388
ANNEX C. Text of an Article of Confederation of the United States of America .	394
ANNEX D. Report of Baron Guillaume on the revision of the 1899 Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes	395
Part I. The maintenance of general peace	397
Part II. Good offices and mediation	397
Part III. International commissions of inquiry	398
Part IV. International arbitration	
Chapter I. The system of arbitration	413
Chapter II. The Permanent Court of Arbitration	414
Chapter III. Arbitration procedure	423
Chapter IV. Arbitration by summary procedure	438
General provisions	439
Comparative table of the articles of the Convention of July 29, 1899, and the text proposed by the Commission for Part IV	441
Obligatory arbitration	
General discussion in subcommission	458
Examination in the committee	463
Examination in Commission	510
Draft voted by the Commission	537
Discussion of the proposal of the delegation of the United States of America concerning the limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of ordinary public debts arising from contracts	547
ANNEX E. Text of the draft revision of the Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes	557

ANNEX F. Text of the proposal concerning the limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of ordinary public debts arising from contracts	PAGE 571
ANNEX G. Text of the draft declaration concerning obligatory arbitration	572

TENTH PLENARY MEETING

(October 17, 1907)

Work of the drafting committee. (Continuation.) Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

Final Act	573
Declaration relative to obligatory arbitration	573
Resolution relative to the limitation of armaments	573
<i>Vœu</i> relative to the creation of a Court of Arbitral Justice	574
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	574
<i>Vœu</i> concerning the maintenance of peaceful commercial and industrial relations between belligerents and neutrals	574
<i>Vœu</i> concerning regulation by special conventions of the status of foreigners residing within the territory of the Powers, as regards military charges	574
<i>Vœu</i> concerning regulations of the laws and customs of naval war	574
<i>Vœu</i> concerning the contribution of the signatory Powers to the building of the Peace Palace	574
Observation of the President	574
<i>Vœu</i> relative to the meeting of a Third Peace Conference	574
Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes	574
Convention respecting the limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of contract debts	575
Convention relative to the opening of hostilities	575
Convention respecting the laws and customs of war on land	575
Convention relating to the status of enemy merchant ships at the outbreak of hostilities	576
Convention relating to the conversion of merchant ships into war-ships	576
Convention relative to the laying of automatic submarine contact mines	576
Convention concerning bombardment by naval forces in time of war	576
Observations of Mr. Georgios Streit	576
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	576
of Mr. Louis Renault	577
Convention concerning the rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war	577
Declaration prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons	577
Convention relative to the Prize Court	577
Adoption of the Final Act	578
Address of the Vice President	578

CLOSING MEETING

(October 18, 1907)

	PAGE
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang	580
Address of the President	580
of the Vice President	584
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	586
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	587
of his Excellency Mr. Sáenz Peña	587
of Mr. Pérez Triana	590
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	591
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh	593
of the Honorary President	593
Close of the Conference	594
ANNEX A. Telegram from Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands	595
ANNEX B. Letter from the Secretary of State of the United States of America	595

CONVENTIONS AND FINAL ACT

I.	Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes	599
II.	Convention respecting the limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of contract debts	616
III.	Convention relative to the opening of hostilities	618
IV.	Convention respecting the laws and customs of war on land	620
V.	Convention respecting the rights and duties of neutral Powers and persons in case of war on land	632
VI.	Convention relating to the status of enemy merchant ships at the outbreak of hostilities	637
VII.	Convention relating to the conversion of merchant ships into war-ships	640
VIII.	Convention relative to the laying of automatic submarine contact mines	643
IX.	Convention concerning bombardment by naval forces in time of war	646
X.	Convention for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention	650
XI.	Convention relative to certain restrictions with regard to the exercise of the right of capture in naval war	656
XII.	Convention relative to the creation of an International Prize Court	660
XIII.	Convention concerning the rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war	672
XIV.	Declaration prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons	678
XV.	Final Act of the Second International Peace Conference	679
	Table of signatory States	697

THE 1907 CONFERENCE

CONTENTS: VOLUME II

FIRST COMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(June 22, 1907)

	PAGE
Address of the President, his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	1
Deposit by his Excellency, Baron Marschall von Bieberstein:	6
1) a proposal concerning the jurisdiction of prizes (annex 88)	
2) a draft (annex 8) of three new articles to be added to the Convention of 1899 for the pacific settlement of international disputes.	
Deposit by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry of a project relating to maritime prizes in connection with the organization of a permanent court (annex 90)	6
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. de la Barra	6
Deposit by his Excellency Mr. de la Barra of the text of the Mexican arbitration treaty of January 30, 1902 (annex 60)	7
Deposit by Baron d'Estournelles de Constant of two drafts, the first to replace Part III of the Convention of 1899 for the pacific settlement of international disputes (Articles 9 to 14 relating to commissions of inquiry); the second relative to the simplifications of the same Convention and to a summary arbitral procedure (annexes 1 and 9)	7
Communication of his Excellency General Porter concerning a proposition of the United States of America, having for object the prohibition of the employment of force for the recovery of debts before recourse to arbitration (annex 48)	8
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens	8
Address of the President	8
Division of the First Commission into two subcommissions	8

SECOND MEETING

(September 10, 1907)

International prize court. Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

(See vol. i, pp. 164-9[165-9]; vol. ii, pp. 781-848[783-856])

Address of the President and of the Reporter	9
General discussion of the draft convention relative to the establishment of an inter- national prize court, annex 93 (see the report of Mr. Louis Renault, vol. i, page 179[180])	
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	9
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Esteva	11
of his Excellency Mr. Larreta	11

International prize court. *Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.*

	PAGE
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	13
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	13
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	14
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	15
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	17
of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé	17
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	17
of Mr. Corragioni d'Orelli	18
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	18
of his Excellency Mr. Turkhan Pasha	19
of his Excellency Mr. Fortoul	19
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	19
of his Excellency Mr. Gana	20
of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang	20
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh	20
Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	20
Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Asher, the Reporter, and the President	20
<i>Articles 1-3</i>	
Reading of Articles 1-3 of the draft	20
<i>Article 4</i>	
Reading of Article 4 of the draft	21
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser and of the Reporter	21
<i>Article 5</i>	
Reading of Article 5 of the draft	21
Proposition by his Excellency Mr. Asser to add a second paragraph to Article 5	22
Observations of the Reporter and of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	22
Adoption of the proposal of his Excellency Mr. Asser	22
<i>Article 6</i>	
Reading of Article 6 of the draft	22
<i>Article 7</i>	
Reading of Article 7 of the draft	22
Observations of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel and of the Reporter	23
<i>Articles 8-14</i>	
Reading of Articles 8-14 of the draft	23
<i>Article 15</i>	
Reading of Article 15 of the draft	24
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Brun and his Excellency Mr. Carvajal	24
<i>Article 16</i>	
Reading of Article 16 of the draft	24
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser	24
of the Reporter	24
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	24
<i>Articles 17-54</i>	
Reading of Articles 17-54 of the project	24-29
Observations of the Reporter	29
of Mr. Loeff	30
Vote upon and adoption of the entire project	30
Observations of the President	31

THIRD MEETING

(October 4, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

(See vol. i, pp. 329-30[335-6]; vol. ii, pp. 92[89], 119-33[121-35], 206-372[210-369], 379-406[377-404], 444-6[440-2], 575-91[572-89], 709-67[711-71])

Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha PAGE 32

Discussion of the project of revision of the Convention of 1899, annex 70 (see the report of Baron Guillaume on the work of committees of examination A and C relative to the ameliorations to be made to the Convention of 1899, vol. i, p. 395[399]).

Articles 1-8

Reading and adoption of Articles 1-8 of the project 32

Article 9

Reading of Article 9 of the project 33

Address of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 33

Observations of the President 35

of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 35

of his Excellency Mr. Martens 35

Maintenance of Article 9 in its present form 35

Articles 10-22

Reading of Articles 10-22 of the project 35

Article 23

Reading of Article 23 of the project 37

Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 37

of the Reporter 37

of the President 37

of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 37

Article 24

Reading of Article 24 of the project 37

Proposition of Mr. Fusinato 38

Articles 25-36

Reading and adoption of Articles 25-36 of the project 38

Adoption of the first three chapters of the revised convention 39

Adoption of the proposal of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow concerning the admission, in principle, of the representatives of the Republic of Honduras to participation in the work of the Conference 40

FOURTH MEETING

(October 5, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

(See vol. i, p. 332[338]; vol. ii, pp. 134-7[136-9], 165-77[165-77], 191-3[194-6], 406-43 [404-39], 447-555[443-548], 561-74[554-71]).

General discussion of the draft convention, annex 72 (see the report of Baron Guillaume, vol. i, p. 457[455]) 41

Address of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 41

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Address of his Excellency the Marquis de Soveral	44
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	47
of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago	54

FIFTH MEETING

(October 5, 1907, afternoon)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the general discussion of the draft convention (annex 72)	59
Address of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	59
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	62
of Mr. Max Huber	66
of Mr. Louis Renault	67
of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé	71
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	73
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	78
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	80
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	81
Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	82
Address of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh	82
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	83
Address of his Excellency Mr. Martens	83
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang	83
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	84
of his Excellency Mr. Brun	84
of Mr. Corragioni d'Orelli	85
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh	85
Address of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	85
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	87
Address of the President	87
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	91
Closing of the general discussion	91

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.**Continuation of the discussion of the project of revision of the Convention of 1899 (annex 70).***Articles 37-38*

Reading of Articles 37-38 of the draft	92
Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	92

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.**Discussion of the Anglo-American project (annex 72) 92***Article 16a*

Reading and adoption of Article 16a of the project after vote	92
---	----

Article 16b

Reading and adoption of Article 16b of the project	92
--	----

SIXTH MEETING

(October 7, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

	PAGE
Continuation of the discussion of the Anglo-American project (annex 72)	94
Declarations of Mr. Fortoul	94
of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago	94
of his Excellency Major General Vinaroff	94
<i>Article 16c</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 16c of the project after vote	94
<i>Article 16d</i>	
Reading of Article 16d of the project	95
Observations of his Excellency Count Tornielli	95
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Martens	95
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser and of the President	96
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	96
Observation of the President	96
Vote upon the various items of the list which obtained an absolute majority in the committee. (See meeting of August 23 of the committee of examination A of the first subcommission of the Commission.)	96
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	96
Vote upon no. 11: <i>Reciprocal free aid to the indigent sick</i>	96
Items: no. 16 (<i>International protection of workmen</i>); no. 7 (<i>Means of preventing collisions at sea</i>); no. 10 (<i>Weights and measures</i>); no. 2 (<i>Measurement of vessels</i>); no. 3 (<i>Wages and estates of deceased seamen</i>) obtain equal consideration	96
Vote on B. Article 16a: <i>Pecuniary claims for damages, when the principle of indemnity is recognized by the parties</i>	96-7
Vote on no. 8: <i>Protection of literary and artistic works</i>	97
Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli	97
Vote on and adoption of Article 16d in entirety	97
<i>Article 16e</i>	
Reading of Article 16e of the project	97
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	98
Vote on and adoption of Article 16e	98
Declaration of Captain Narübal	98
Observations of Mr. Machado and of the President	98
<i>Article 16f</i>	
Reading of Article 16f of the project	99
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Asser to suppress Article 16f	99
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	99
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	100
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	100
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	101
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	101
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	101
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein and of his Excellency, Mr. Beldiman	101
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Asser	102
of his Excellency Mr. de la Barra	102
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	102
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	102
of Mr. Georgios Streit	102
of Mr. Louis Renault	103
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	103
of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago	104

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	104
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	105
Address of the President	105
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman on Article 23 of the Universal Postal Convention	105
Observations of the President	106
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	106
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	106
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	106
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	106
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	106
Declaration of his Excellency General Porter	106
Rejection of the proposition of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	107
Suppression of Article 16f	107
<i>Article 16g</i>	
Reading of Article 16g of the project	107
Observation of his Excellency Count Tornielli	107
Adoption of Article 16g	107
<i>Article 16h</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 16h of the project	107
<i>Article 16i</i>	
Reading of Article 16i of the project	107
Proposition of Mr. James Brown Scott to suppress paragraph 3 of Article 16i	108
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow and of the President	108
Adoption of Article 16i of the project without paragraphs 2 and 3	108
<i>Article 16k</i>	
Reading of Article 16k of the project	108
Declarations of his Excellency Count Tornielli and of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	108

SEVENTH MEETING

(October 7, 1907, afternoon)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the discussion of the Anglo-American project (annex 72)	109
Continuation of the discussion of Article 16k of the Anglo-American project	109
Address of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	109
of Mr. James Brown Scott	110
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and of Mr. James Brown Scott	113
Vote on and adoption of Article 16k	113
<i>Article 16l</i>	
Reading of Article 16l of the project	113
Propositions of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh to suppress Article 16l	113
of Mr. Corragioni d'Orelli	114
of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang	115
of Mr. James Brown Scott	115
Declarations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	115
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	116
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	116
of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	116

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	116
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	116
of the President	116
Suppression of Article 16l after vote	117
Declarations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang	117
<i>Article 16m</i>	
Reading of Article 16m of the project	117
Observations of the President	117
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	117
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	117
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	118
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	118
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	118
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	118
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	118
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	119
of the President	119
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	119
Adoption of Article 16m	119
<i>Article 16n</i>	
Adoption of Article 16n of the project	119
Vote upon Anglo-American project (annex 72)	119
 Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.	
Continuation of the discussion of the project of the revision of the Convention of 1899 (annex 70)	
<i>Article 39</i>	
Reading of Article 39 of the project	119
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Gana	119
<i>Articles 40-47</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 40-47 of the project	120
<i>Article 48</i>	
Reading of Article 48 of the project	121
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	121
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Matte	122
Reservations made by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	122
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Candamo on the minutes of the meeting of committee of examination A on October 1, 1907	122
Observation of the President	123
Reservation made by Mr. James Brown Scott	123
Declarations of Mr. Georgios Streit	123
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	123
of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant	124
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens	124
Vote on the last two paragraphs of Article 48	125
Adoption of Article 48	125
<i>Articles 49-50</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 49-50 of the project	125
<i>Article 51</i>	
Reading of Article 51 of the project	125

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Article 52</i>	
Reading of Article 52 of the project	125
<i>Article 53</i>	
Reading of Article 53 of the project	126
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	126
Reservations made by Mr. Georgios Streit on paragraph 2, nos. 1 and 2 of Article 53, and on the provisions of Articles 54 and 58 in so far as they refer to the above mentioned paragraph 2 of Article 53	126
Reservations made by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha on the second paragraph of Article 53	127
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	127
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki on the second paragraph of Article 53 and on Article 54	127
Adoption of Article 53 subject to these reservations	127
<i>Articles 54-64</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 54-64 of the project	127
<i>Article 65</i>	
Reading of Article 65 of the project	128
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	129
<i>Articles 66-75</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 66-75 of the project	129
<i>Article 76</i>	
Reading of Article 76 of the project	130
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	130
<i>Article 77</i>	
Reading of Article 77 of the project	130
<i>Article 78</i>	
Reading of Article 78 of the project	130
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	130
<i>Articles 79-82</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 79-82 of the project	130
<i>Article 83</i>	
Reading of Article 83 of the project	131
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Martens	131
<i>Articles 84-94</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 84-94 of the project	131
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	132
Adoption of the revised Convention of 1899 in entirety (annex 70)	133

EIGHTH MEETING

(October 9, 1907)

Reading of a letter from his Excellency Mr. Medina	134
Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.	
Discussion of the British protocol (annex 40) provided for by Article 16e of the Anglo-American project (annex 72)	134

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Reading and adoption of the articles of this protocol	134
Adoption of the system of the table presented by Mr. Eyre Crowe (annex to the minutes of this meeting)	135
Proposition made by his Excellency Mr. Martens (annex 46)	135
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	136
Observations of the President	136
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	137

Limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of ordinary public debts.*Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.*

(See vol. i, pp. 330-2[336-8]; vol. ii, pp. 555-60[548-53])

Examination of the proposition of his Excellency General Porter (annex 71)	137
Address of Mr. Fortoul	137
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Prozor	139
of his Excellency Mr. Pinilla	140
of his Excellency Mr. Machado	140
of Mr. Max Huber	141
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago	141
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	141
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Esteva	141
his Excellency Mr. Candamo	141
his Excellency Mr. Machain	141
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki and of his Excellency Count Tornielli	141
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman and of the President	142
Declaration of Mr. Fortoul	142
Reservation made by Mr. Carvajal	142
Closing of general discussion	142
Motion of Mr. Fortoul for a separate vote on each article of the proposition of the United States of America	142
Observations of Mr. Fortoul	142
of his Excellency General Porter	142
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	142
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	143
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	143
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	143
of the President	143
Adoption of the proposition of his Excellency General Porter in entirety	143
Venezuelan vote against the second and third paragraphs	143
Reservations on the second paragraph made by the Argentine Republic, Colombia and Ecuador	143

Court of arbitral justice. Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

(See vol. i, pp. 326-9[332-5]; vol. ii, pp. 177-90[177-91], 595-706[593-708])

General discussion of the report of Mr. James Brown Scott	143
Address of his Excellency Mr. Esteva	143
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	144
of Mr. Carvajal	145
of his Excellency Mr. Brun	147
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	147
of Mr. Batlle y Ordoñez	156
of Mr. Machado	158
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	160
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	161
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	161
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens	161
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang	161
Declaration of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh	161
Closing of the general discussion	162

ANNEX. Table referred to in Article 1 of the protocol of the British proposal (annex 40)	163
--	-----

NINTH MEETING

(October 10, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

	PAGE
Discussion of the Russian proposal (annex 46)	165
Declarations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and of Mr. James Brown Scott	165

Article 17

Reading of and vote on article of the Russian proposal	165
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens	165
Examination of the Austro-Hungarian resolution (annex 45)	165-166
Address of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	166
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	168
Address of his Excellency Mr. Choate	168
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	170
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	171
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	171
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	171
Vau expressed by his Excellency Mr. Choate	173
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	173
Declaration of Mr. de Beaufort	173
Address of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	174
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	175
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	175
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	175
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	175
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens	175
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago	175
Vote upon and rejection of the Austro-Hungarian Resolution	176
Address of his Excellency Count Tornielli	176
Abandonment of the Italian proposal (annex 43)	176
Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein and of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	177
Address of the President	177
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow relative to the constitution of a draft- ing committee	177
Observation of his Excellency Count Tornielli	177

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

Examination of the Project	177
Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Martens, Mr. James Brown Scott, his Excellency Mr. Beldiman, Mr. Eyre Crowe, and his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	177-8

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the project	178
Address of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	178
Declarations of Mr. Corragioni d'Orelli	180
of his Excellency Mr. Matte	180
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	182
Declaration of Mr. Hudicourt	182
Observation of Mr. James Brown Scott	183
Declarations of Mr. Hudicourt	183
of Mr. Fortoul	183
of Mr. Carvajal	183
of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé	183

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.*

	PAGE
<i>Article 2</i>	
Reading of Article 2 of the project	183
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld of a new draft of paragraph 2	183
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup and of Mr. James Brown Scott	183
Adoption of the new draft	184
<i>Articles 3-4</i>	
Reading of Articles 3-4 of the project	184
<i>Article 5</i>	
Reading of Article 5 of the project	184
Observations of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	184
of Mr. James Brown Scott	184
of Mr. Louis Renault	184
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	184
<i>Articles 6-35</i>	
Reading of Articles 6-35 of the project	184
Vote on and adoption of the project in entirety	188
Reading of a proposal by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	189
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow and of his Excellency Mr. Choate	189
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	189
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	189
Declaration of Mr. Fortoul	189
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	189
of Mr. Louis Renault	189
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	189
of the President	189
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	189
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	190

TENTH MEETING

(October 11, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). *Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.*

Observation of the President relative to the vote of the delegation of Mexico on the Austro-Hungarian proposal, annex 45 (see also the ninth meeting)	191
Reading of a declaration (annex 74) elaborated by the committee (see page 177[177])	191
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	191
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	192
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	192
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	193
of his Excellency Réchid Bey	193
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	193
Vote on and adoption of the declaration	193
Closing of the work of the Commission	193
Address of the President	193
Results of the work of the Commission	195
Address of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	195
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	196
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	196
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	198
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	198
of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang	198
of the President	198

FIRST SUBCOMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(June 25, 1907)

	PAGE
Address of the President, Mr. Léon Bourgeois	203
Division of the Commission into two subcommissions, the first relating to arbitration, the second to the prize court	203
Nomination of Mr. Fusinato as president and of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant as secretary of the first subcommission	203
Designation of his Excellency Baron Guillaume as reporter of the subcommission	203
Deposit by Mr. Martens of three propositions, one on commissions of inquiry, one on the permanent court of arbitration, and one on arbitral justice	204
Deposit by Mr. Kriege of a proposal relating to the Hague Arbitration Convention (annex 12)	204
Submission to the bureau, by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry, of the text of the regulations concerning the Hull incident	204
Deposit of the following projects:	
1. two German projects, one on arbitration (annex 8), the other on the prize court (annex 88)	
2. Mexican communication concerning arbitration (annex 60)	
3. two French propositions, one on commissions of inquiry (annex 1), the other on the ameliorations of procedure to be made in the Convention of 1899 (annex 9)	
4. proposition of the United States of America concerning the recovery of public debts (annexes 48, 50, and 59)	
5. three Russian propositions concerning arbitration (annexes 2, 10 and 11)	
6. German proposition concerning arbitration (annex 12)	204
Observations of the President	204

SECOND MEETING

(June 27, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

(See vol. i, pp. 329-30[335-6]; vol. ii, pp. 32-40[34-42], 92[89], 119-33[121-35], 379-404 [377-404], 444-6[440-2], 575-91[572-89], 709-67[711-71])

Observation of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant	206
Address of the President	206
Reading of the text of the Resolution adopted August 7, 1906 by the Third International American Conference at Rio de Janeiro, and presented by the delegation of Brazil (annex 62)	206
Reading of a communication of his Excellency Mr. Rodríguez de Larreta on the subject of a project concerning international arbitration	206
Collection of general arbitration treaties concluded by the Argentine Republic since 1899, presented by the delegation of that country at the Second Peace Conference (annex 63)	206
Observations concerning Article 1 of the French proposal (annex 9)	207
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	207
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	207
of Mr. Louis Renault	207
of the President	207
Reading of the Convention of 1899	207

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Articles 1-2</i>	
Reading of Articles 1 and 2 of the Convention of 1899	207
<i>Article 3</i>	
Reading of Article 3 of the Convention of 1899	207
Amendment presented by his Excellency Mr. Choate	208
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of the President	208
Adoption of Article 3 with reservation of the addition proposed by his Excellency Mr. Choate	208
<i>Articles 4-8</i>	
Reading of Articles 4-8 of Convention of 1899	208
Observation of Mr. Kriege relative to an error which crept into the first paragraph of Article 31a of the German proposal (annex 8)	209
Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Asser, his Excellency Mr. Beernaert, and Mr. Louis Renault	209
Observations of the President	209

THIRD MEETING

(July 2, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Address of the President	210
Observation of the President relative to the wording of the minutes of the second meeting	210
Communication of the death of his Excellency Count Nigra	210
Deposit of the proposals of Italy (annex 3), of the Netherlands (annex 4), of Great Britain (annex 5), and of the United States of America (annex 48)	210
Addition proposed by the President to the amendment of his Excellency Mr. Choate, to Article 3 of the Convention of 1899	211

FOURTH MEETING

(July 9, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899	212
Address of the President	212
Reading of a proposal of Chile concerning arbitration (annex 52)	212
Observation of his Excellency Count Tornielli	212
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	212
Deposit of a proposal (annex 23) by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	212
Declaration of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	212
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Candamo on a new Article 27bis (annex 15)	214
Discussion of the different proposals relative to the international commissions of inquiry (Part III, Articles 9-14)	215
Reading of a declaration by Mr. Fromageot	215
Address of his Excellency Mr. Martens	218
Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli	219
Observations of Mr. de Beaufort	220
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	220
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	220
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Dalb��mar	220

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Address of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	220
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman and of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	221
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Rangabé	221
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	222
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	222
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	223
Close of general discussion	223
Address of the President	223
Constitution of the Committee of Examination	224

FIFTH MEETING

(July 16, 1907)

Deposit of the texts of arbitration treaties signed by the five Republics of Central America, brought to the knowledge of the Conference by the delegation of Guatemala (annex 67)	226
Amendment presented by the delegation of Peru (annex 53) to the proposal of the United States of America on the recovery of public debts (annex 48)	226
Deposit of a new modified text (annex 50) of the proposal of the United States of America (annex 48) on the recovery of ordinary public debts	226

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 15, Part IV, Chapter I, on arbitral justice	226
General discussion of Chapter I (Articles 15-19), Part IV, of the Convention of 1899 (see also synoptical table, annex 69)	226
Address of his Excellency General Porter (see also annex 50)	226
Address of his Excellency Mr. Asser	232
Address of his Excellency the Marquis de Soveral (see also annex 19)	235
Address of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld (see also annex 22)	237
Proposition of an amendment (annex 58) by his Excellency Mr. de la Barra to the proposition of the United States of America (annex 50) on the recovery of public debts	239
Address of his Excellency Mr. Prozor, supporting the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50)	240
Address of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch (see also annex 18)	241
Reading of a declaration by Mr. Fortoul	243
Address of Mr. Belisario Porras relative to the question of the recovery of ordinary public debts	243
Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	244
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. David Jayne Hill	245

SIXTH MEETING

(July 18, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 15, Part IV, Chapter I, on arbitral justice	246
--	-----

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Continuation of general discussion of Chapter I (Articles 15-19), Part IV, of the Convention of 1899 (see also synoptical table, annex 69)	246
Address of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago relative to the question of the recovery of public debts	246
Declarations relative to the question of the recovery of public debts	252
of his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia	252
of his Excellency Mr. Medina	252
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	253
Address of Mr. Georgios Streit relative to Part IV, Chapter I, of the Convention of 1899	253
Observation of the President	256
Address of Mr. Lange	256
of Mr. Triana (public debts)	259
Address of his Excellency Mr. Choate on the principle of obligatory arbitration	262
Summary in French of the speech of his Excellency Mr. Choate, presented by Baron d'Estournelles de Constant	262
Observations of the President	265
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry relative to the proposition of the United States of America (annex 50)	265

SEVENTH MEETING

(July 23, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 15, Part IV, Chapter I, on arbitral justice	266
Continuation of the general discussion on Chapter I (Articles 15-19) of Part IV of the Convention of 1899 (see also synoptical table, annex 69)	266
Address of his Excellency Mr. Castro on the principle of obligatory arbitration	266
Address of Mr. Carvajal	269
Proposition of an amendment to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) on the recovery of ordinary public debts (annex 51)	270-1
Proposition of a subamendment to the first paragraph of the amendment of the Dominican Republic (annex 51) or to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50)	272
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Rendón relative to the principle of obligatory arbitration	272
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Matte on the proposal of Chile relative to arbitration, annex 52 (see fourth meeting <i>in initio</i>)	273
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa relative to the question of the recovery of ordinary public debts (annex 50)	275
Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein and of his Excellency Mr. J. N. Léger relative to the question of the recovery of ordinary public debts (annex 50)	285, 289
Declaration and deposit of a proposition (annex 55) by his Excellency Mr. Beldiman relative to the proposal of the United States of America on the recovery of ordinary public debts	291

EIGHTH MEETING

(July 27, 1907)

Declaration of Mr. Matheu concerning the treaties relative to arbitration signed by the five Republics of Central America, brought to the knowledge of the Conference by the delegation of Guatemala (annex 67)	292
---	-----

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 15, Part IV, Chapter I, on arbitral justice	292
Continuation of the general discussion on Chapter I (Articles 15-19), Part IV, of the Convention of 1899 (see also synoptical table, annex 69)	292
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki relating to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) on the recovery of ordinary public debts	292
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Candamo relative to the Peruvian amendment (annex 53) to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) on the recovery of ordinary public debts	292
Address of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh on the principle of arbitration	293
Address of Mr. Hudicourt relative to the question of the recovery of public debts (annex 50)	294
Address of his Excellency Mr. Carlin on the proposals of obligatory arbitration presented by the different delegations	297
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman concerning the proposal of Roumania (annex 55) on the question of the recovery of public debts	298
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry relative to the principle of obligatory arbitration	299
Address of his Excellency Count Tornielli relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) on the recovery of ordinary public debts	300
Declaration of his Excellency the Marquis de Soveral relative to the vote of the delegation of Portugal on the proposal of the United States of America on the recovery of ordinary public debts	302
The proposal of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman (annex 55) supported by his Excellency Mr. Carlin	303
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére relative to the acceptance of the proposal of the United States of America on the recovery of ordinary public debts, to the establishment of a permanent tribunal of arbitration, and to obligatory arbitration	303
Proposal of his Excellency General Porter relative to a separate vote on his proposal (annex 50)	304
Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Carlin, the President, his Excellency General Porter, and his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	304-305
Non-adoption of a proposal of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	305
Declarations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) on the recovery of ordinary public debts	306
of his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia	306
of his Excellency Mr. Gana	306
of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant	306
of his Excellency Mr. Prozor	307
of Mr. Corragioni d'Orelli	307
Reservations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) made by his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago	307
his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh	307
his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	307
Declaration of Mr. Georgios Streit relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50)	307
Reservations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) made by his Excellency Mr. de Mier	308
Mr. Fortoul	308
his Excellency General Vargas	308
his Excellency Mr. Rendón	308
Mr. Machado	308
Declaration relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	309
Reservations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) made by his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	309
Declaration relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	309

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Reservations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) made by Mr. Carvajal and his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	309
Declaration relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	309
Reservations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) made by Major General Vrban Vinaroff	309
Declaration relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) of the Count de Villers	309
Reservations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) made by his Excellency Mr. Medina	309
Declaration relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) of his Excellency Mr. Pinilla	309
Observations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) of his Excellency Count Tornielli	309
of the President	310
Adoption, after vote, of the taking into consideration of the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50)	310
The consideration of the different proposals concerning obligatory arbitration; also the reference to the committee of examination unanimously voted upon	310
Adoption of the proposal of the President to admit new members into the committee of examination	311
Closing of the general discussion of Chapter I, Part IV, of the Convention of 1899 (see also synoptical table, annex 69)	311

NINTH MEETING

(August 1, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 20, Part IV, Chapter II (Articles 20-29), on the permanent court of arbitration	312
Address of the President	312
General discussion of the permanent court	312
Reading by Baron d'Estournelles de Constant of the address of his Excellency Mr. Choate relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 76)	312
Address of Mr. James Brown Scott	316
Address of his Excellency Mr. Martens on the project of reorganization of the permanent court of arbitration (annex 75)	325
Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	328
Address of his Excellency Mr. de la Barra on the Mexican amendment (annex 26) to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 21) concerning obligatory arbitration	328
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	329
Address of his Excellency Mr. Larreta on the project of the declaration of Argentina concerning international arbitration (annex 13)	329
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago	330

TENTH MEETING

(August 3, 1907)

Deposit by the delegation of the Dominican Republic (annex 57) of an outline of observations concerning the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) relative to the recovery of ordinary public debts	332
---	-----

	PAGE
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Choate relative to the Mexican amendment (annex 26) to the project of the United States of America (annex 21) concerning obligatory arbitration	332
 Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). <i>Reporter:</i> BARON GUILLAUME.	
Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 20, Part IV, Chapter II (Articles 20-29), on the permanent court of arbitration	332
Continuation of the general discussion on the permanent court	332
Address of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	332
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Esteva	336
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	337
Address of Mr. Porras	337
of his Excellency Mr. J. N. Léger	338
of Mr. Fortoul	341
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	342
of Mr. Ivan Karandjouloff	347
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	348
Reservations made by his Excellency the Marquis de Soveral	349
Declaration of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh	349
Address of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	350
Address of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman (see annex 79, Roumanian motion)	353
Declaration and reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Castro	353
Observation of his Excellency Réchid Bey	353
Vote upon the taking into consideration of the proposal of the United States of America	353
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	354
Reference to the committee of examination of the proposals of the United States of America (annex 76) and of Russia (annex 75) concerning the establishment of the permanent court of arbitration	354
Establishment of subcommittee B to study the question relating to the permanent court	354

ELEVENTH MEETING

(August 13, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). <i>Reporter:</i> BARON GUILLAUME.	
Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 21, Part IV, Chapter II (Articles 20-29), on the permanent court of arbitration	355
Discussion of Articles 21 <i>et seq.</i> of the Convention of 1899 and the amendments relating thereto	355
 <i>Article 21</i> 	
Reading of Article 21 of the Convention of 1899	355
 <i>Article 22</i> 	
Reading of Article 22 of the Convention of 1899	355
Address of Mr. Kriege	355
Observation of Mr. Louis Renault and of the President	356
Reference of the German proposals (annex 12) to the committee of examination	356
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens on the Russian proposals (annex 10)	356
Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	357
Reference of the Russian proposals (annexes 10 and 75) to the committee of examination	357

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.*

	PAGE
<i>Articles 23-26</i>	
Reading of Articles 23-26 of the Convention of 1899	357
<i>Article 27</i>	
Reading of Article 27 of the Convention of 1899	358
Additional Peruvian proposal (annex 15)	358
Chilian amendment to the Peruvian proposal (annex 16)	358
Address of his Excellency Mr. Candamo	358
of his Excellency Mr. Gana	359
Declarations of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant	360
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	361
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	361
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	361
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	361
Reference to committee of examination of Article 27 <i>bis</i> of the amendments presented	362
<i>Articles 28-29</i>	
Reading of Articles 28-29 of the Convention of 1899	362
Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 30, Part IV, Chapter III, on arbitral procedure	362
Discussion of Chapter III (Articles 30-57), Part IV, of the Convention of 1899	362
Proposal of Mr. Loeff to suppress the provision contained in paragraph 2 of Article 52 of the Convention of 1899	362
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	364
Reference of Article 52 to the committee of examination	364
Observations of Mr. Loeff and of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	364
<i>Articles 30-31</i>	
Reading of Articles 30-31 of the Convention of 1899	364
<i>Article 32</i>	
Reading of Article 32 of the Convention of 1899	365
Observation of Mr. Louis Renault	365
French proposal (annex 9)	365
Proposal of a new paragraph by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos- Mére (annex 17)	365
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang	365
Reference of the Austro-Hungarian proposal to the committee of examination	365
<i>Article 33</i>	
Reading of Article 33 of the Convention of 1899	366
<i>Article 34</i>	
Reading of Article 34 of the Convention of 1899	366
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens on the Russian proposal (annex 11)	366
Reference of the Russian proposal to the committee of examination	366
<i>Articles 35-37</i>	
Reading of Articles 35-37 of the Convention of 1899	366
<i>Article 38</i>	
Reading of Article 38 of the Convention of 1899	366
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	366
of Mr. Louis Renault	366
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	366
Adoption of the proposition of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére to combine Articles 38 and 31 and to submit them to the committee of examination	367

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Article 39</i>	
Reading of Article 39 of the Convention of 1899	367
<i>Article 40</i>	
Reading of Article 40 of the Convention of 1899	367
Reference to the committee of examination of Article 40 and of the Russian proposal (Article 41, annex 11)	367
<i>Articles 41-53</i>	
Reading of Articles 41-53 of the Convention of 1899	367
<i>Article 54</i>	
Reading of Article 54 of the Convention of 1899	368
Reference to the committee of examination of Articles 52 and 54 as well as the Italian proposals relating thereto (annex 14)	368
<i>Article 55</i>	
Reading of Article 55 of the Convention of 1899	368
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Martens (annex 11) to suppress Article 55	369
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	369
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	369
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	369
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh	369
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	369
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	370
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	371
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	371
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	371
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	371
Reference to the committee of examination of the Russian proposal with suggested changes	371
<i>Articles 56-57</i>	
Reading of Articles 56-57 of the Convention of 1899	371
End of the discussion of Chapter III of Part IV of the Convention of 1899	371
<i>Articles 58-61</i>	
Reading of Articles 58-61 of the Convention of 1899	371
Observations of Mr. Louis Renault relative to the French proposal on summary procedure (annex 9)	372
Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	372

COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION A**FIRST MEETING**

(July 13, 1907)

Address of the President	375
List of members of the committee	375
Function of the committee	375
Documents and proposals submitted to the committee	376
Method of work	377
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa relative to his declaration made in the fourth meeting of the first subcommission (see page 212[216] and Brazilian proposal, annex 23)	378

	PAGE
Observation of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant	378
Withdrawal of the British proposal (annex 5) by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	378
Franco-British proposal (annex 7)	378

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

(See vol. i, pp. 329-30[335-6]; vol. ii, pp. 32-40[34-42], 90[89], 119-33[121-35], 206-372 [210-369], 444-6[440-2], 575-91[572-89], 709-67[711-71])

Reading of the Convention of 1899	379
---	-----

Articles 1-2

Reading of Articles 1-2 of the Convention of 1899 (no modifications)	379
--	-----

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the Convention of 1899	379
Amendment of his Excellency Mr. Choate already voted by the commission	380

Articles 4-7

Reading of Articles 4-7 of the Convention of 1899 (no modifications)	379
--	-----

Article 8

Reading of Article 8 of the Convention of 1899	380
Reading of the Haitian proposal (annex 6)	380
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser	380
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	380
of Mr. Kriege	380
of Mr. Fusinato	380
of Mr. James Brown Scott	380
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	380
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	380
Preservation of Article 8	380

Article 9 (commissions of inquiry)

Reading of Article 9 of the Convention of 1899	380
Amendments proposed by the delegations of France (annex 1), of Russia (annex 2), Italy (annex 3), of the Netherlands (annex 4), of Great Britain (annex 5) and of Haiti (annex 6)	381
Rejection of the proposition of Haiti (annex 6)	381
Withdrawal of the Netherland proposal (annex 4) by his Excellency Mr. Asser	381
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	381
of the President	381
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	381
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	381
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	382
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	382
of Mr. Fromageot	382
Proposal of the President	382
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	382
of Mr. James Brown Scott	382
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	382
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	382
of Mr. Kriege	382
of Mr. Fusinato	383
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	383
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	383
A revision suggested by the President	383
Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira and of the President	383
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Martens	383

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Adoption of an addition to the text of Article 9	383
Examination of the second modification proposed by the delegation of Russia	384
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	384
of the President	384
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	384
of Mr. Kriege	384
of Mr. James Brown Scott	384
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	384
of Mr. Fromageot	384
Preservation of Article 9 with the single addition of these words: "and desirable"	384

SECOND MEETING

(July 16, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Reading of the part of the report of Baron Guillaume relative to the reservations of his Excellency Mr. Martens, concerning the preservation of the old text of Article 9 of the Convention of 1899	385
Text approved by his Excellency Mr. Martens	385
Adoption of Article 1 of the Franco-British proposal (annex 7)	385
Observation of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	385
Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899	385

Article 10 (commissions of inquiry)

Reading of Article 10 of the Convention of 1899 and the Russian (annex 2), Italian (annex 3), Netherland (annex 4) and Franco-British (annex 7) proposals relative thereto	385
Observations of Mr. Fromageot	385
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	386
of the President	386
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	386
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	386
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	387
of the President	387
Exchange of views between his Excellency Sir Edward Fry, Mr. Fromageot, and his Excellency Mr. Martens	387
Reading by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch of his amendment	387
Observations of Mr. Fromageot	387
of Mr. Fusinato	387
of the President	387
Motion of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére supported by Messrs. Kriege and James Brown Scott	387
Observations of Mr. Fromageot	388
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	388
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	388
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	388
of the President	388
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	388
Proposal of a revision by the President	388
Exchange of views between Mr. Fusinato and Mr. Kriege	389
Observations of the President	389
of Mr. Fromageot	389
of Mr. Fusinato	389
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	389
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	389
Proposal of the President	389

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Reading of a revision by the President	389
Reading of the Italian proposal (annex 3)	389
Observations of Mr. Fusinato	389
of Mr. Fromageot	390
of the President	390
Proposal of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	390
Observations of Mr. Kriege	390
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	390
Italian proposal put to vote and defeated	390
Preservation of the text of Article 3 of the Franco-British proposal (annex 7)	390

THIRD MEETING

(July 20, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899	391
Reading of the new Articles 2 and 3 of the Franco-British proposal (annex 7)	391
Adoption of a proposal of Mr. Kriege	391
Proposal of a revision by the President	391
Exchange of views between Mr. Fromageot, the President, Mr. Kriege, his Excellency Sir Edward Fry, Mr. Fusinato, his Excellency Mr. Asser, Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, and his Excellency Baron Guillaume	392-3
Adoption of a text suggested by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	393
<i>Article 11 (commissions of inquiry)</i>	
Reading of Article 11 of the Convention of 1899	393
Reading of the text of Articles 4 and 5 of the Franco-British project (annex 7)	393
Observations of Mr. Fromageot and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	393
Reading of Article 12 of the Russian proposal (annex 2) and of Article 9 of the Franco-British project	393, 394
Exchange of views between Mr. Fromageot, his Excellency Mr. Martens, and Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	394
Draft modified by the Committee	394
Reading of Article 13 of the Russian proposal (annex 2)	394
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	394
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	395
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	395
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	395
Adoption of the text of Article 10 of the Franco-British proposal	395
Reading of Article 11 of the Franco-British project	395
Modification of the draft of the first paragraph of Article 11, proposed by his Excellency Mr. Asser, is adopted	395
Observation of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	395
Reading of the last phrase of paragraph 2, drawn up by the committee	395
Observations of Mr. Fromageot and of the President	395
Suppression of paragraph 3	395
Discussion of the articles of the Franco-British proposals which cover the procedure	395
Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Martens	395
Adoption of a proposal of Mr. Fromageot	396
Withdrawal by his Excellency Mr. Martens of Article 14 of the Russian project	396
Adoption of Article 13 of the Franco-British project (annex 7)	396
Reading of Article 18 of the Franco-British project	396
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser and of Mr. Fromageot	396
Suppression of the last paragraph of Article 18	396
Exchange of views between Mr. Kriege, the President, his Excellency Mr. Martens, his Excellency Baron Guillaume, his Excellency Mr. Asser, and his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	396-7

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Proposal of the President	397
Reading of the second paragraph of Article 16 of the Franco-British project	397
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Asser to suppress this paragraph is not adopted	397
Observations of Mr. Fromageot and of Mr. Kriege	397
Proposal of Mr. Fusinato	397

FOURTH MEETING

(July 23, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira on the minutes of the last meeting	398
Reading of Article 12 of the Convention of 1899	398
Reading of Article 23 (<i>new</i>) (Article 16 of the Franco-British project, annex 7)	398
Observations of Mr. Fromageot	399
Reading of Article 24 (<i>new</i>)	399
Observations of Mr. Fromageot	399
of Mr. Fusinato	399
of Mr. Kriege	399
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	400
of the President	400
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	400
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	400
Reading of Article 25 (<i>new</i>)	400
Observations of Mr. Fromageot	400
Reading and adoption of Articles 23, 24 and 25 (<i>new</i>)	400
Discussion of the Franco-British project from Article 19 (<i>commissions of inquiry</i>)	400
Reading of Article 19 of the Franco-British project	400
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	401
of Mr. James Brown Scott	401
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	401
of the President	401
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	401
of Mr. Fromageot	401
Adoption of Article 19	401
Adoption of a proposal of the President of an addition to the text of Article 22 of the Franco-British project	401
Reading and adoption of Articles 20 and 21 of the Franco-British project	401
Reading of Article 17 of the Franco-British project	401
Exchange of views between his Excellency Baron Guillaume, Mr. Fromageot, and his Excellency Mr. Martens	402
Adoption of Articles 17-23 of the Franco-British project	402
Reading and adoption of Articles 12 and 14 of the Franco-British project	402
Observation of Mr. Fromageot	402
Reading of Article 15 of the Franco-British project	402
Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	402
of Mr. Fromageot	403
Suppression of the last phrase of Article 15	403
Proposals of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	403
Observations of Mr. Fromageot and of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	403
Adoption of Article 15 with the suppression of the words: "in case of refusal, the Commission takes note thereof"	403
Reading and adoption of Articles 24-27 (Article 26—old Article 14) of the Franco-British project (annex 7)	403
Reading of Article 17 of the Russian proposition (annex 2)	403
Proposal of Mr. James Brown Scott	403

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Observations of Mr. Fusinato	404
of Mr. Fromageot	404
of the President	404
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	404
of Mr. James Brown Scott	404

FIFTH MEETING

(August 3, 1907)

Observations of the President	405
Table of proposals concerning Article 16 of the Convention of 1899, drawn up by Mr. Fromageot (see the annex to the minutes of this meeting)	405
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens on the Greek declaration made at the meeting of July 18 and relative to the text of Article 10 of the proposals of of the committee of examination, presented July 5, 1899, to the Third Commission of the First Peace Conference	405
Observations relative to the proposal of General Porter (annex 48) of Mr. Carlin and of the President	405
Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira relative to the proposals of the United States of America and of Portugal (annex 34)	406
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	406
Proposal of the President	406

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

(See vol. i, p. 332[338]; vol. ii, pp. 41-119[43-121], 134-7[136-9], 165-77[165-77], 191-3 [194-6], 447-554[443-548], 561-74[554-71])

Discussion of the proposals relative to obligatory arbitration	406
Discussion of the Dominican proposal (annex 24)	406
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Asser	406
Declaration of the President	406
Discussion of the Brazilian proposal (annex 23)	406
Reading of the Brazilian proposal	406
Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	406
Declaration of the President	406
Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	406
Declaration of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	407
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	407
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	408
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	408
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	409
Observations of Mr. Fusinato and of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	410
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	410
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	410
of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago	410
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	411
of the President	411
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	411
Brazilian proposal is not supported	411

ANNEX. Table of propositions concerning Article 16 of the Convention of 1899, drawn up by Mr. Fromageot	412
--	-----

SIXTH MEETING

(August 6, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

	PAGE
Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira and of Mr. James Brown Scott	416
Proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	416
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser and of the President	416
Continuation of the discussion of propositions concerning obligatory arbitration (see also fifth meeting)	416
Discussion of the proposals of Sweden (annex 22), of Portugal (annex 34), and of the United States of America (annex 37) (see no. 3 of the table drawn up by Mr. Fromageot, vol. ii, p. 412[410])	416
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	416
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	417
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa and of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	418
Address of Mr. Kriege	418
Proposal made by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére of a new paragraph to be added to Article 16 of the Convention of 1899	420
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	421
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	421
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	422
Proposal made by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch of a final clause to be added to Article 16b	422
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Asser	422
Address of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	423
Observations of Mr. Fusinato	424
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	425
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	425
of Mr. Fusinato	426
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	426
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and of Mr. Kriege	426
Observations of the President and of Mr. Lange	426
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	426
Observations of James Brown Scott	427
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	427
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	427
of Mr. Kriege	427
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	427
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	427
of Mr. Lange	427
of Mr. Kriege	428
of Mr. Lange	428
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	428
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	428
Proposals of the President and of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	428
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	428
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	428
of Mr. Kriege	428
of the President	428
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	428

SEVENTH MEETING

(August 10, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Admission into the committee of the Honorary Presidents of the Commission and the President of the drafting committee	432
---	-----

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Observation of the President	432
Declaration of Mr. James Brown Scott	432
Special study of the different cases subject to obligatory arbitration	432
Discussion of paragraph <i>a</i> of Article 16 <i>b</i> (treaties of commerce and navigation) of the Portuguese proposal (annex 19)	432
Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	432
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	432
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	433
of Mr. Fusinato	433
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	433
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	434
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	434
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	434
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	434
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	435
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	435
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	435
Proposal of the President	435
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago	435
Reading given by Mr. Fusinato of the two types of <i>compromis</i> clauses found in the commercial treaties of Italy (see annex 66, no. II, 5-8)	436
Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	436
Discussion of paragraph <i>b</i> of Article 16 <i>b</i> (conventions relative to the international protection of workmen) of the Portuguese proposal (annex 19)	436
Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	436
Discussion of the signification of the arbitral awards	436
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	436
Reading by the President of a proposition of Mr. Fusinato	437
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser	437
of Mr. Fusinato	438
Reading by the President of the Belgian proposal received from his Excellency Baron Guillaume	438
Observations of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	438
Observations of Mr. Louis Renault on Article 7 of the French proposal con- cerning summary arbitral procedure (annex 9)	438
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	439
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	439
of the President	439
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	439
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	439
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	439
of the President	440
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	440
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	440
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	440
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	440
of Mr. Louis Renault	441
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	441
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	441
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mérey	441
The solution of the question raised by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein is left to his Excellency Mr. Asser, Mr. Fusinato, and his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mérey	441
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	441
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	442
Discussion of the difficulties which can present themselves in the execution of arbitral awards	442
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	442
of Mr. de Beaufort	442
of the President	442
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	442
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	442
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	443
of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago	443
of Mr. Fusinato	443

EIGHTH MEETING

(August 13, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

	PAGE
Reading of the report of Baron Guillaume on the first three parts of the revised Convention of July 29, 1899, for the pacific settlement of international disputes . . .	444
Proposal of a modification of drafting by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch relative to paragraph 3 of Article 10 of the Convention of 1899 revised . . .	444
Observation of Mr. Fromageot . . .	444
Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Martens, Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, and Mr. Renault . . .	444
Observation of the President . . .	444
Adoption of a revision proposed by Mr. Louis Renault relative to paragraph 1 of Article 14 of the Convention of 1899 revised . . .	444
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser relative to paragraph 1 of Article 16 of the revised Convention of 1899 . . .	445
of his Excellency Mr. Martens . . .	445
of Mr. Fromageot . . .	445
of Mr. Louis Renault . . .	445
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch relative to paragraph 2 of Article 17 of the Convention of 1899 revised . . .	445
Observations of Mr. Fusinato, of Sir Edward Fry, and of the President . . .	445
Vote on and adoption of the proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch . . .	445
Proposal of Mr. Louis Renault relative to paragraph 2 of Article 17 of the Convention of 1899 revised . . .	445
Observations of the President and his Excellency Mr. Martens . . .	446
Proposal of a revision by his Excellency Mr. Asser . . .	446
Observation of Mr. Fusinato . . .	446
Vote on the proposal of Mr. Louis Renault (votes divided) . . .	446
Observation of the President . . .	446
Establishment of a committee of examination C of the first subcommission, charged with the special study of arbitral procedure . . .	446
Communication of his Excellency Mr. Carlin of the disposition of a proposal relative to obligatory arbitration (annex 27) . . .	446

NINTH MEETING

(August 15, 1907)

Admission into the committee of the Vice Presidents of the First Commission or their deputies . . . 447

Observation of the President on the minutes of the last meeting . . . 447

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the special study of the different cases subject to obligatory arbitration . . .	447
Amendment of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry to Article 1 of the Portuguese proposal (annex 19) . . .	447
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld . . .	447
of Mr. Fusinato . . .	447
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin . . .	448
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira . . .	448
of Mr. Louis Renault . . .	448
of the President . . .	449
of his Excellency Mr. Asser . . .	449
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira . . .	449
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein . . .	449
of his Excellency Mr. Martens . . .	450

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	450
of Mr. Fusinato	451
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	451
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	451
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	451
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	454
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	455
of Mr. Renault	455
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Asser of an addition after point π of Article 16 of the Portuguese proposal (annex 19)	456
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	456
of Mr. Louis Renault	457
of Mr. Fusinato	457
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	457
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	457
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	457
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago	457
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa and of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	458
Observations of the President on the complete discussion relative to obligatory arbitration	458

TENTH MEETING

(August 19, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Report of Mr. Fusinato on the work of the first subcommission (proposition of the first subcommittee, annex 30)	460
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	462
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	462
of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago	462
of the President	462
of Mr. Fusinato	462
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	463
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	463
Proposition of an amendment of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	463
Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	463
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	463
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	463
of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago	463
Discussion of the second part of the report of the subcommittee	463
Exchange of views between his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein, Mr. Fusinato, his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa, his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira, Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, and his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	463-464
Report of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld on the work of the second subcommittee	465
Reading of a memorandum (annex 33) by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	465
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	465
of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago	465
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	466
New British proposal (annex 31) relative to obligatory arbitration	466
Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	466
Convention concerning railroads	466-467
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	466
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	467
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	467
Convention concerning the fixing of boundaries (see point 2 of Article 16b, annex 19)	467
Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira and of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	467

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Progress of the work of the committee	467
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens	467
Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	467
Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	467
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	468
Communication of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére of an Austro-Hungarian proposal relating to obligatory arbitration	468
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin concerning the Swiss proposal (annex 27) relating to obligatory arbitration	468
Progress of the work of the committee	469
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	469
Address of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant	469
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	471
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	472
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	472
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	473
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	473
of the President	473
Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	473
Address of the President	474
Constitution of a subcommittee for the study of conventions relating to railroads	474

ELEVENTH MEETING

(August 23, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

End of the discussion of the Portuguese list (annex 19)	475
General discussion of all the projects	475
Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	475
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	475
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	477
of his Excellency General Porter	478
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	478
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	479
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	479
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	479
of Mr. Georgios Streit	479
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	480
of his Excellency Mr. de la Barra	480
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	480
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	480
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	480
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	480
Declaration of Mr. Lange	481
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	481
of the President	481
of his Excellency Marquis de Soveral	481
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	481
End of the general discussion	481
Address of the President	481
Discussion of the project of the United States of America (annex 21)	482

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the project	482
Declaration of his Excellency Marquis de Soveral	482

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Vote on the different amendments proposed to the draft of Article 1	483
Observations of his Excellency Baron Guillaume and of Mr. Lange	483
Adoption of Article 1 modified	483
<i>Article 2</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 2 of the project	483
Vote on cases of arbitration	483
Discussion of the British proposal (annex 32)	483
Observation of the President	483
Reading of Articles 16a, 16b, and 16c of the proposal	484
Declaration of his Excellency General Porter	484
Vote on the numbers of the British list	484
Vote on point 1 (customs tariff)	484
Proposal of an addition by his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	484
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and of Mr. Fusinato	484
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	485
Observation of Mr. Lange	485
The supplementary proposal of Mr. Milovanovitch is not accepted	485
Vote on points 2-8	485
Vote on point 9 (regulation of commercial and industrial companies)	486
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch and of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	486
Vote on points 10-15	486
Vote on the numbers of the Portuguese list (new draft, annex 34) not appearing upon the British list (annex 32)	487
Vote on nos. 2, 5, 10, 12 (third part), 13 (second part), and 14	487
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser relative to Article 16 of the Portuguese proposal	487
Proposal made by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry of a final clause to be added to Article 16 of the British proposal	487
Observation of his Excellency Marquis de Soveral	488
Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	488
Vote on point B of the British list (annex 32)	488
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa and of the President	488
Vote on sections 2 and 3 of Article 18 of the Swedish proposal (annex 22)	488
Observation of Mr. Georgios Streit	489
Vote on section 3 of the Swedish proposal without the words: "or so-called pacific blockade"	489
Vote on and adoption of the suppression of the words: "or so-called pacific blockade"	489
Reading of Articles 16b and 16c of the British proposal	489
Vote on and adoption of these articles, subject to wording	489
Observations of the President	489
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	489

TWELFTH MEETING

(August 26, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Deposit of a project by his Excellency General Porter (annex 37)	490
Reading of the eight articles of the project	490
Observations of the President	492
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	492
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	492
Postponement of the study of the proposals of the United States of America and of Switzerland (annex 27)	492
Deposit by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére of a proposal (annex 38)	492
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	492
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	495

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Reading by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry of a new proposal (annex 39) . . .	495
Establishment of a special subcommittee to draw up a new synoptic table . . .	496
Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mérey . . .	497

THIRTEENTH MEETING

(August 29, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Observation of the President on the minutes of the eleventh meeting	498
Address of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	498
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser	500
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	500
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	501
Discussion of the program of the day concerning the proposals relative to obligatory arbitration (annex to the minutes of this meeting)	501
Discussion of <i>point I of the program of the day</i> (Article 1, Section 1 of the proposal of the Fusinato subcommittee, annex to the minutes of this meeting)	501
Reading and adoption of Article 1, Section 1	501
Exchange of views between the President and Mr. Eyre Crowe	501
Discussion of <i>point II of the program of the day</i> (Article 1, Section 2 of the proposal of the Fusinato subcommittee)	501
Reading of Article 1, Section 1	501
Withdrawal by his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch of his proposal (annex 29)	501
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Asser	501
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	501
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	502
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	502
Vote on and non-adoption of the British proposal (Article 16e, annex 39)	502
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa and of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	502
Vote on the text of the subcommittee (I, Section 2)	502
Discussion of <i>point III of the program of the day</i> (Article 2 of the proposal of the Fusinato subcommittee)	502
Reading of Article 2	502
Adoption of paragraph 1	502
Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	502
Serbian proposal (annex 29) is not supported	503
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens and of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	503
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	503
Vote on paragraphs 2 and 3 of Article 2	503
Adoption without vote of paragraph 4 of Article 2 of the proposition of the subcommittee	503
Vote on the whole of the proposal of the subcommittee	503
Observation of the President	503
Discussion of <i>point IV of the program of the day</i> (Article 16d of the British proposal, annex 39)	503
Reading of Article 16d	503
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	503
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	503
of the President	503
Vote on the principle itself of the model table of the British proposal	504
Discussion of the articles of the British protocol (annex 40) provided for in Article 16d of the British proposal (annex 39)	504

Obligatory arbitration. *Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.*

	PAGE
<i>Article 1</i>	
Reading of Article 1 of the protocol	504
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	504
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	504
of Mr. Fusinato	504
Adoption of Article 1, subject to editing	504
<i>Article 2</i>	
Reading of Article 2 of the protocol	504
Observations of Mr. Lange	504
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	505
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	505
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	505
of Mr. Lange	505
Proposal of the President	505
Observations of his Excellency Count Tornielli	505
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	505
<i>Articles 3-4</i>	
Reading of Articles 3-4 of the protocol	505
Vote on the proposal of Great Britain in entirety	505
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Asser	506
Discussion of <i>point V of the program of the day</i>	506
Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	506
Vote on the proposal of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch relative to a new item (postal, telegraphic and telephonic conventions)	506
Observation of the President	506
Discussion of <i>point VI of the program of the day</i> (Article 4 of the proposal of the United States of America, annex 37)	506
Reading of Article 4	506
Observations of Mr. James Brown Scott	506
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	506
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	507
of Mr. James Brown Scott	507
Priority of the discussion of the Swiss proposal or of the Austro-Hungarian proposal	507
Motion of his Excellency Mr. Carlin supported by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mérey	507
Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	507
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	507
of the President	507
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	508
of Mr. Carlin	508
of Mr. Lange	508
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mérey	508
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	508
Exchange of views between Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, his Excellency Mr. Martens, his Excellency Mr. Carlin, his Excellency Mr. Nelidow, his Excellency Mr. Asser, his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira, and the Presi- dent	508
Observation of the President	509
Proposals of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow and of his Excellency Mr. Martens	509
Observations of the President	509
Vote on the Swiss proposal	509
Observation of his Excellency Count Tornielli	509
Rejection of the Swiss proposal (annex 28)	509
ANNEX. Program of the day concerning the propositions relative to obligatory arbi- tration	511

FOURTEENTH MEETING

(August 31, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

	PAGE
Continuation of the discussion of "the program of the day" concerning the proposals relative to obligatory arbitration (annex to the minutes of the thirteenth meeting)	518
Article 2 of the proposal of the Fusinato subcommittee (annex A to the minutes of the fourteenth meeting of the committee of examination A)	518
Proposals of Mr. Fusinato and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	518
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	518
of Mr. Fusinato	518
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	518
Article 2, paragraph 4, of the proposal of the Fusinato subcommittee	519
Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	519
Proposal of Mr. Georgios Streit	519
Observation of Mr. Fusinato	519
Article 2, paragraph 3, of the proposal of the Fusinato subcommittee	519
Proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	519
Observations of Mr. Fusinato	519
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	519
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	519
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	519
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	519
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	519
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	520
of Mr. Fusinato	520
of Mr. Louis Renault	520
Vote on and adoption of the proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	520
Article 1, Section 1, of the proposal of the Fusinato subcommittee	520
Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe	520
of Mr. Fusinato	520
of the President	520
Article 16e of the British proposal (see point II in the annex to the minutes of the thirteenth meeting of the committee of examination A)	520
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	520
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Carlin relative to the Swiss proposal (annex 28)	521
Continuation of the discussion of <i>point VI of the program of the day</i> (Article 4 of the proposal of the United States of America)	521
Address of Mr. James Brown Scott	521
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	524
Observations of his Excellency General Porter	525
of the President	525
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	525
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	525
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	526
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	526
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	526
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	526
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	527
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	527
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	527
of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago	527
of his Excellency General Porter	527
of Mr. James Brown Scott	527
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	527
of his Excellency Mr. de la Barra	528
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	528
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	528
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	528
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	528
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	528

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Observations of Mr. James Brown Scott	528
of Mr. Louis Renault	528
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	529
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	529
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	530
Vote on Article 4 of the proposal of the United States of America	531
Discussion of <i>point VII of the program of the day</i> (Austro-Hungarian proposal) (see annex to the minutes of the thirteenth meeting of the committee of examination A)	531
Address of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	532
Address of his Excellency Count Tornielli	533
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	535
of his Excellency Marschall von Bieberstein	535
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	535
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	535
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	535
of the President	535
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	535
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	535
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	536
Observations of Mr. Louis Renault	536
Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	536
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	536
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	536
Proposal of his Excellency Count Tornielli	536
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	537
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	537
of his Excellency General Porter	537
 ANNEX A. Texts adopted by the committee of examination A and votes cast in the meetings of August 23 and 29 (obligatory arbitration)	539
 ANNEX B. Text of Articles 16-16h adopted by the committee of examination A in the meeting of August 31, 1907	545

FIFTEENTH MEETING

(September 3, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the discussion of <i>point VII of the program of the day</i> (Austro-Hungarian proposal)	547
Reading of a communication from his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh	547
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	547
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	548
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	548
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	548
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	548
of Mr. Georgios Streit	548
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	548
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	549
of his Excellency Mr. de la Barra	549
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	550
of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago	550
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	550
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	550
Address of Mr. Georgios Streit	550
Reading of a Greek amendment	551
Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Carlin	552
Observations by the President	552
Withdrawal by Mr. Ruy Barbosa of his declaration	552

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	552
of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago	552
of his Excellency General Porter	552
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	553
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Asser	553
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch and of the President	553
Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli	553
Vote on the Austro-Hungarian proposal	553
Reading by his Excellency Count Tornielli of a proposal of conciliation (annex 43)	553
Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe and of the President	554
Progress of the work	554
Observation of the President	554
Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa, his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago, his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein, his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch, and his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	554
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	554
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	554
of Mr. Georgios Streit	555
Reading and adoption of Articles 6-8 of the proposal of the United States of America (annex 37)	555

Limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of public debts. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

(See vol. i, pp. 330-32[336-8]; vol. ii, pp. 137-43[139-44])

Discussion of the proposal of the United States of America (annex 59)	555
Observation of his Excellency General Porter	555
Withdrawal by his Excellency Count Tornielli of the reservations formulated by the Italian delegation	556
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	556
of his Excellency General Porter	557
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	557
Observation of his Excellency General Porter	557
Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	557
Address of Mr. Luis Drago and preservation of the reservations made by the Argentine delegation	557
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin and of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	559
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	559
of his Excellency General Porter	559
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	559
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	559
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	560
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	560
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow and of Mr. Georgios Streit	560
Vote on and adoption of the proposal of the United States of America	560

SIXTEENTH MEETING

(September 4, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Observations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin on the minutes of the thirteenth meeting	561
Discussion of the Italian proposal (annex 43) and the Greek amendment (annex 36)	561
(See <i>point VIII of the program of the day</i> , annex to the minutes of the thirteenth meeting of committee of examination A)	561
Declarations of his Excellency Count Tornielli	561
of Mr. Georgios Streit	562

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	562
Resumption of the committee's consideration of the "texts adopted" at first reading (see fourteenth meeting of committee of examination A, annex B)	562
<i>Article 16</i>	
Reading of Article 16 of the British proposal (annex 39)	562
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	562
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	563
Adoption of the preservation of the old Article 16 and of the new paragraph, proposed by the delegation of Austria-Hungary	563
Vote on new British Article 16	563
<i>Article 16a</i>	
Reading of and vote on Article 16a	563
<i>Article 16b</i>	
Reading of Article 16b	563
Observation of the President	564
Reading of revised Article 3 of the proposal of the United States of America	564
Declaration of his Excellency General Porter	564
Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	564
Proposal of an amendment by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	564
Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe	564
of the President	564
of Mr. Georgios Streit	564
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	565
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	565
of Mr. James Brown Scott	565
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	565
<i>Article 16c</i>	
Reading of Article 16c	565
Observations of the President	565
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	565
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	566
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	566
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	566
Exchange of views on the manner of voting the items between his Excellency Mr. Nelidow, his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa, his Excellency Mr. Asser, his Excellency Marquis de Soveral, and the President	566
Vote on the cases included in the table of "texts adopted" (see fourteenth meeting, annexes A and B)	566
Declaration of his Excellency General Porter	566
Observations of the President	569
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	569
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	569
Vote on and adoption of Article 16c in entirety	569
Reservations made by his Excellency General Porter	570
<i>Article 16d</i>	
Reading of Article 16d	570
Observation of Mr. Eyre Crowe	570
Reservations made by his Excellency General Porter	570
Vote on and adoption of Article 16d	570
<i>Article 16e</i>	
Reading of Article 16e	570
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	570
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	571
Observations of Mr. Fusinato	571
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	571

Obligatory arbitration. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	571
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Asser	571
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	571
Declaration of the President	571
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	572
Vote on the Serbian amendment to Article 16e	572
Reservations made by his Excellency Count Tornielli	572
his Excellency Mr. Asser	572
his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	572
<i>Article 16f</i>	
Reading of Article 16f	572
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	572
of Mr. Fusinato	572
of the President	572
<i>Article 16g</i>	
Reading of Article 16g of "texts adopted"	572
Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe	573
Proposal of an amendment by Mr. Fusinato	573
Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe	573
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	573
of the President	573
Adoption of Article 16g	573
<i>Article 16h</i>	
Reading of Article 16h of "texts adopted"	573
Reservation made by his Excellency Count Tornielli	574
Adoption of Article 16h	574
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld and of his Excellency Count Tornielli on Article 16f of the British proposal (annex 39)	574
Vote on and adoption of the whole of "texts adopted" (see fourteenth meeting, annex B) at first and second readings, with the exception of the modifica- tions decided upon	574
Observations of the President	574
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	574
of Mr. James Brown Scott	574

SEVENTEENTH MEETING

(October 1, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Adoption of the minutes of the committee of examination C	575
Discussion of Articles 37-91 of the Convention of 1899 revised, new Part IV (see the report of his Excellency Baron Guillaume, vol. i, page 395[399])	575

Article 37

Reading of Article 37 of the Convention of 1899 revised	575
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	575
Observations of Mr. Fusinato (President of Committee C)	575
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	575

Article 38

Reading and adoption of Article 38 of the Convention of 1899 revised	575
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	576

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

PAGE

Articles 39-48

Reading and adoption of Articles 39-48 of the Convention of 1899 revised	576
Observation of the Reporter	578

Article 49

Reading of Article 49 of the Convention of 1899 revised	578
Proposition of an amendment to Article 27 of the Convention of 1899 by his Excellency Mr. Candamo (annex 15)	578
Chilian amendment to the Peruvian proposal (see annex 16)	578
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	579
of his Excellency Sir Henry Howard	579
of Mr. Lange	579
of Mr. James Brown Scott	579
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	580
of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant	580
of his Excellency Sir Henry Howard	580
of his Excellency Mr. Candamo	580
of the President	580
of Mr. Lange	581
of his Excellency Sir Henry Howard	581
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	581
Suppression of the provision of the Chilian amendment concerning non-retroactivity	581
Vote on the Peruvian proposal with the revision decided by the committee	581

Articles 50-52

Reading and adoption of Articles 50-52 of the Convention of 1899 revised	582
--	-----

Article 53

Reading of Article 53 of the Convention of 1899 revised	582
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	582

Articles 54-55

Reading of Articles 54-55 of the Convention of 1899 revised	583
Exchange of views between the President, Mr. Kriege, and Mr. Fusinato	583
Observations of Mr. James Brown Scott	583
Reservations concerning new Articles 54, 55 and 59, made by Mr. Georgios Streit	583
Observations of the President	584
of Mr. Kriege	584
of Mr. Georgios Streit	584
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	584
of Mr. Fusinato	584
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Carlin on no. 2 of Article 54	584
Observation of Mr. James Brown Scott	584

Articles 56-73

Reading and adoption of Articles 56-73 of the Convention of 1899 revised	585
--	-----

Article 74

Reading of Article 74 of the Convention of 1899 revised	586
Adoption of an amendment of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	587

Article 75

Reading of Article 75 of the Convention of 1899 revised	587
Observations of the Reporter and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	587
Adoption of Article 75	587

Article 76

Reading and adoption of Article 76 of the Convention of 1899 revised	587
--	-----

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Article 77</i>	
Reading of Article 77 of the Convention of 1899 revised	587
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	587
of Mr. Kriege	587
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	588
of Mr. Fusinato	588
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	588
of Mr. Kriege	588
of the President	588
Adoption of Article 77, with the exception of these observations	588
<i>Article 78</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 78 of the Convention of 1899 revised	588
<i>Article 79</i>	
Reading of Article 79 of the Convention of 1899 revised	588
Adoption of a proposal of the Reporter	588
Adoption of Article 79	588
<i>Articles 80-91</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 80-91 of the Convention of 1899 revised	588
Proposal of Mr. James Brown Scott concerning paragraph 3 of Article 63	590
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	590
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	590
of Mr. Guido Fusinato	590
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	590
of Mr. Louis Renault	590
of the President	591
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	591
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	591
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	591
of the Reporter	591
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	591
The amendment of Mr. James Brown Scott is rejected	591
Close of the work of committee of examination A	591

COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION B**FIRST MEETING**

(August 13, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice. Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

(See vol. i, pp. 326-9[332-5]; vol. ii, pp. 143-62[144-61], 177-90[177-91])

Deposit of the project of the Convention relative to the establishment of an international high court of justice presented by the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain (annex 80)	595
Address of his Excellency Mr. Choate, translated by Baron d'Estournelles de Constant	595
Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	596
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	597
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	597
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	597
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	598
Proposal of Mr. James Brown Scott	598

Court of arbitral justice. Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.

	PAGE
Discussion of the draft convention of Germany, the United States of America and Great Britain (annex 80)	598
<i>Article 1</i>	
Reading of Article 1 of the draft	599
Observations of Mr. Fusinato	599
of Mr. Kriege	599
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	599
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	599
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	599
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	599
of Mr. Louis Renault	599
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	600
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	600
of the President	600
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	600
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	601
Reference of Article 1 to the drafting committee	601
<i>Article 2</i>	
Reading of Article 2 of the draft	601
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	601
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	602
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	602
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	602
of the President	602
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	602
of Mr. Kriege	602
of his Excellency Sir Henry Howard	602
Reference of Article 2 to the drafting committee	602
<i>Articles 3-5</i>	
Reading of Article 3 of the draft	602
Reference of Articles 3-5 to the drafting committee	603
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa relating to the communication made by Mr. Scott of the deposition of the table of the composition of the court	603
<i>Article 6</i>	
Reading of Article 6 of the draft	603
Revision proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	604
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	604
Reference of Article 6 to the drafting committee	604

SECOND MEETING

(August 17, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

Continuation of the discussion of the draft convention of Germany, of the United States of America, and Great Britain (annex 80)	605
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang (annex 82)	605
Proposal of a new Article 5 <i>bis</i> by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	606
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Choate and of the President	607
<i>Article 7</i>	
Reading of Article 7 of the draft	607
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Choate	607
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	608

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.*

	PAGE
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch and of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	608
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	608
Observations of Mr. Kriege	608
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	608
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	608
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	609
of the President	609
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	609
Address of Mr. James Brown Scott relative to the establishment and to the jurisdiction of a permanent court	609
Distribution of judges and deputy judges according to country for every year for the period of twelve years (annex 81)	612
Observations of Mr. Kriege	613
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	613
of the President	613
of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang	613
<i>Article 8</i>	
Reading of Article 8 of the draft	614
Observations of the President	614
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	614
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	614
of Mr. Louis Renault	614
<i>Article 9</i>	
Reading of Article 9 of the draft	614
Amendment of Mr. Kriege to paragraph 3 of Article 9	614
Observations of the President	614
Revision proposed by his Excellency Mr. Martens for the end of Article 4 of the proposal	615
Observations of Mr. Kriege	615
of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant	615
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	615
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére relative to the ques- tion of the irremovability of judges	615
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	615
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	615
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein and of the President	615
<i>Article 10</i>	
Reading of Article 10 of the draft	616
Observations of Mr. de Beaufort and of Mr. Kriege	616
<i>Article 11</i>	
Reading of Article 11 of the draft	616
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	616
of Mr. Louis Renault	616
of the President	616
<i>Articles 12-13</i>	
Reading of Articles 12-13 of the draft	616
<i>Article 14</i>	
Reading of Article 14 of the draft	617
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser	617
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	617
of the President	617
of Mr. Kriege	617
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	617
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	617

Court of arbitral justice. Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.

	PAGE
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser	618
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	618
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	618
of Mr. Kriege	618
<i>Article 15</i>	
Reading of Article 15 of the draft	618
Observation of Mr. Kriege	618

THIRD MEETING

(August 20, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

Continuation of the discussion of the draft convention of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain (annex 80)	619
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	619
Deposit of the Brazilian proposal (annex 83)	619
Observations of the President	623
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	624
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	624
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	624
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	624
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	624
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	624
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	625
of Mr. James Brown Scott	625
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	625
of the President	628
Observations of Mr. James Brown Scott	629
of the President	629
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	630
of the President	630
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	630
<i>Article 16</i>	
Reading of Article 16 of the draft (annex 80)	630
Observations of Mr. Fusinato	630
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	630
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	630
of Mr. Kriege	631
of Mr. Louis Renault	631
of Mr. James Brown Scott	631
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	631
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	631
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	631
of the President	631
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	632
of Mr. Kriege	632
of the President	632
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	632
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	632
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mérey	632
Suppression after vote of paragraph 1 of Article 16	632
Preservation of paragraph 2 of Article 16	632
Exchange of views relating to paragraph 3 of Article 16 between Mr. Kriege, his Excellency Mr. Martens, Mr. Fusinato, his Excellency Sir Edward Fry, Mr. James Brown Scott, and Mr. Louis Renault	632
Suppression of paragraph 3 of Article 16	633
Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry relative to paragraph 2 of Article 16	633

Court of arbitral justice. Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.

	PAGE
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	633
of Mr. Kriege	633
of Mr. Louis Renault	633
of the President	633
Adoption of a formula proposed by Mr. Louis Renault	633
Observation of the President	633

FOURTH MEETING

(August 24, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

Reading of a note from his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 634

Continuation of the discussion of the projects for the permanent court. (For the text of this discussion see the second edition of the project of the Convention, annex 84) 635

Article 19

Reading of Article 19 of the project (Part II)	635
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser and of Mr. Kriege	635
Adoption of the article with reservation	635

Article 20

Reading of Article 20 of the project	635
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	635
of Mr. Kriege	636
Proposal of the President	636
Observations of Mr. Louis Renault	636
of the President	636
of Mr. Kriege	636
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	636
of Mr. James Brown Scott	636
Adoption of point 1 of Article 20	636
Discussion of point 2 of Article 20	636
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	636
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	637
of Mr. Kriege	637
of Mr. Louis Renault	637
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	637
of the President	637
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	637
of Mr. James Brown Scott	637
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	637
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	638
of Mr. James Brown Scott	638
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	638
Suppression of point 2 of Article 20 is rejected	638
Observations relating to the functions of the special committee of his Excellency Mr. Eyschen	638
of Mr. Fusinato	638
of Mr. Louis Renault	638
of Mr. Kriege	638
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	638
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	638
of the President	638
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	639
Observation of Mr. Louis Renault	639
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch is rejected	639
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser on the question of incompatibility	639
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	639

Court of arbitral justice. Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.

	PAGE
Observations of Mr. Louis Renault	639
of Mr. Kriege	639
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	639
of the President	639
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	639
This question is reserved	639

Article 21

Reading of Article 21 of the project	640
Addition to the first paragraph proposed by his Excellency Mr. Asser is adopted	640
Proposal of his Excellency Count Tornielli	640
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	640
Observations of Mr. James Brown Scott on no. 1 of the second paragraph of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	641
The discussion of no. 1 of paragraph 2 is reserved	641
Discussion of no. 2 of paragraph 2	641
Address of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	641
Declaration of Mr. Fusinato	641
Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	642
Declarations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	642
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	642
New draft proposed by Mr. Fusinato	643
Observation of Mr. Kriege	643
New draft proposed by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	643
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Asser	643
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	643
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	644
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	644
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	644
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	644
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	644
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	644

FIFTH MEETING

(August 27, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

Address and declaration by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	645
Declaration of Mr. Esteva	653
Continuation of the discussion of the project (annex 84)	653

Article 21

Continuation of the discussion of Article 21 of the project	653
Reading of an Austro-Hungarian amendment	653
Proposal of Mr. Kriege	653
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	653
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	654
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	654
of Mr. Fusinato	654
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	654
of the President	654
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	654
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	654
Proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	655
Observation of the President	655

Court of arbitral justice. Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.

PAGE

Article 22

Reading of Article 22 of the project	655
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	655
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	656
of Mr. Kriege	656
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	656
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	656
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	656

Articles 23-28

Reading and adoption of Articles 23-28 of the project	657
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens and of Mr. Kriege	657

Articles 29-32

Reading and adoption of Articles 29-32 of the project	657
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	658
of Mr. Kriege	658
Adoption of the project in entirety (reservation made to the table of distribution and observations presented) at first reading	658

SIXTH MEETING

(September 2, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

Second reading of the draft convention of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain (annex 85)	659
---	-----

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the project	659
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens and of Mr. Eyre Crowe	659
Adoption of a revision proposed by his Excellency Mr. Martens	659
Observation of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	659
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	660
of his Excellency Mr. Esteve	660
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	660
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	660
of Mr. Georgios Streit	660
Observations of Mr. James Brown Scott	660
of Mr. Louis Renault	660
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	660
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	660
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	660
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	662
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	662
of Mr. Kriege	662
of the President	662
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	662
Proposal of a revision by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and its adoption after observation of Mr. Eyre Crowe	662, 663
Adoption of Article 1 in entirety	663

Article 2

Reading of Article 2 of the project	663
Observations of Mr. Kriege	663
of the President	663
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	663
of Mr. Louis Renault	663

Court of arbitral justice. Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.

	PAGE
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	664
of Mr. Louis Renault	664
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	664
Adoption of Article 2	664
<i>Article 3</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 3 of the project	664
<i>Article 4</i>	
Reading of Article 4 of the project	664
Observation of Mr. Kriege	664
Adoption of Article 4	664
<i>Article 5</i>	
Reading of Article 5 of the project	664
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	664
of Mr. Kriege	665
<i>Articles 6-7</i>	
Articles 6 and 7 of the project are reserved	665
<i>Article 8</i>	
Reading of Article 8 of the project	665
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of his Excellency Mr. Asser	665
<i>Article 9</i>	
Reading of Article 9 of the project	665
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of the President	666
Adoption of a revision proposed by Mr. Eyre Crowe	666
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	666
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	666
of Mr. Kriege	666
of the President	666
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	666
of Mr. Kriege	667
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	667
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	667
Suppression of the words "during the year"	667
<i>Article 10</i>	
Reading of Article 10 of the project	667
Observations of Mr. Kriege	667
of the President	667
<i>Article 11</i>	
Reading of Article 11 of the project	667
Observation of the President	668
<i>Article 12</i>	
Reading of Article 12 of the project	668
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of the President	668
Proposal of Mr. Eyre Crowe	668
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Choate	668
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	668
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	668
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	668
Adoption of Article 12 in entirety	668
Observations relative to the question of irremovability of judges	669
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	669
of Mr. Kriege	669
of the President	669

Court of arbitral justice. Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.

	PAGE
Observations of Mr. Louis Renault	669
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	669
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére concerning the privileges of judges	669
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	669
of the President	670
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	670
Observation of Mr. Louis Renault	670
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	670
Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	670
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	670
Vote on the proposal of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	670
Proposal of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	670
Observations of the President	670
of Mr. Kriege	670
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	670
Proposal of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein is not supported	670
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Choate of a new paragraph to Article 3 is not supported	670
<i>Articles 13-15</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 13-15 of the project	671
<i>Article 16</i>	
Reading of Article 16 of the project	671
Observation of Mr. Kriege	671
<i>Article 17</i>	
Reading of Article 17 of the project	671
Observations of Mr. Kriege	671
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	671
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	671
of Mr. Kriege	672
Revision proposed by the President and accepted by his Excellency Count Tornielli	672
Adoption of Article 17, subject to revision of its phraseology	672
<i>Article 18</i>	
Reading of Article 18 of the project	672
Observations of Mr. Kriege	672
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	672
Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Martens, the President, Mr. Kriege, and his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	672
Adoption of Article 18, subject to revision of its phraseology	672
<i>Article 19</i>	
Reading of Article 19 of the project	672
Observation of Mr. Kriege	672

SEVENTH MEETING

(September 5, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

Continuation of the second reading of the draft convention of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain (annex 85)	673
--	-----

Article 20

Reading of Article 20 of the project	673
Observation of Mr. Kriege	673

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.*

	PAGE
<i>Article 21</i>	
Reading of Article 21 of the project	673
Observation of Mr. Kriege	673
Proposal of a new draft by his Excellency Mr. Asser	673
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens	674
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	674
of Mr. Kriege	674
of Mr. James Brown Scott	674
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	674
of the President	674
of Mr. Fusinato	674
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	674
of Mr. Fusinato	675
of Mr. Kriege	675
of the President	675
of Mr. James Brown Scott	675
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	675
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	675
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	675
Maintenance by his Excellency Mr. Asser and his Excellency Mr. Martens of their reservations	675
Article 21 is adopted provisionally	675
<i>Article 22</i>	
Reading of Article 22 of the project	676
Observations of Mr. Kriege	676
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Choate	676
Adoption of a revision proposed by Mr. Fusinato	677
Observations on the signification of the last phrase of paragraph 2, Article 22, of his Excellency Mr. Martens	677
of Mr. Kriege	677
of Mr. Fusinato	677
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	677
Proposal of a revision by his Excellency Mr. Asser	677
Observation of Mr. Kriege	677
Adoption of Article 22 in its present wording	677
<i>Article 23</i>	
Reading of Article 23 of the project	677
Observation of Mr. Kriege	678
Proposal of a revision by his Excellency Mr. Asser	678
Adoption of Article 23 with this modification of the text	678
<i>Article 24</i>	
Reading of Article 24 of the project	678
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of the President	678
<i>Article 25</i>	
Reading of Article 25 of the project	678
<i>Article 26</i>	
Reading of Article 26 of the project	678
Observation of Mr. Kriege	678
<i>Article 27</i>	
Reading of Article 27 of the project	678
Observation of Mr. Kriege	678
<i>Article 28</i>	
Reading of Article 28 of the project	679
Adoption of a new wording proposed by Mr. Kriege	679

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.*

	PAGE
<i>Article 29</i>	
Reading of Article 29 of the project	679
<i>Article 30</i>	
Reading of Article 30 of the project	679
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of his Excellency Mr. Asser	679
<i>Article 31</i>	
Reading of Article 31 of the project	679
<i>Article 32</i>	
Reading of Article 32 of the project	680
Observation of Mr. Kriege	680
Adoption of Article 32	680
<i>Article 33</i>	
Reading of Article 33 of the project	680
<i>Article 34</i>	
Reading of Article 34 of the project	680
Observation of Mr. Kriege	680
<i>Articles 35-37</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 35-37 of the project	680
Proposals of Mr. Fusinato	680
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	681
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	681
Discussion of the question of the salaries of judges of the court	681
Proposal of Mr. Choate	681
Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe	681
of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant	681
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	681
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	681
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	681
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	682
of the President	682
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Choate is not supported	682
Resumption of the discussion of the name to be given to the new court	682
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	682
Observations of Mr. James Brown Scott	682
of Mr. Louis Renault	682
of the President	682
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	682
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of his Excellency Mr. Choate	682
Acceptance of the term "arbitral justice"	682
Observations of Mr. Fusinato and of his Excellency Mr. Asser	682
Adoption of the proposal of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow (to add to the title of the new court the word "permanent")	682
Observation of the President	683
Declaration of Mr. James Brown Scott	683
Reading of the modifications introduced by Mr. Kriege in Articles 1-19 of the project in conformity with the decisions made in the last meeting of the committee	683
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens on Article 17 of the project	683
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	683
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	683
Adoption of a new wording of paragraph 1 of Article 18 of the project, proposed by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and supported by his Excellency Mr. Martens	683
Adoption of a new wording relative to paragraph 2 of Article 21 of the project, proposed by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	683

Court of arbitral justice. Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.

	PAGE
The President declares adopted all the articles of the project except those which refer to the composition of the court (Articles 6, 7 and 8)	683
Address of his Excellency Mr. Choate	683
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	687
Establishment of a preparatory subcommittee (to reach an agreement on a basis of discussion relative to the question of the composition of the court)	689

EIGHTH MEETING

(September 18, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

Continuation of the discussion on the question of the establishment of a court of arbitral justice	690
Reservations made to the address of his Excellency Mr. Choate by his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	690
his Excellency Baron Guillaume	690
his Excellency Mr. Esteve	690
Mr. Georgios Streit	690
his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	690
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	690
Account by his Excellency Mr. Nelidow of the deliberations of the preparatory subcommittee (see page 689[688])	690
Reading by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa of an address made in the subcommittee	691
Proposal of a resolution by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	694
Address and proposal of his Excellency Mr. Choate	694
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	696
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	698
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	699
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	699
of the President	700
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	700
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	700
of Mr. James Brown Scott	700
of his Excellency Mr. Asser	700
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	701
Vote on the general principle of election in the form in which it is presented in the project of his Excellency Mr. Choate	701
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Choate	701
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	701
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mérey	701
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	701
Reading of the proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	701
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mérey	701
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	702
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	702
of Mr. James Brown Scott	702
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow to modify the text of the motion of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	702
Observations of the President	702
of Mr. Louis Renault	703
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	703
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mérey	703
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	703
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Choate to modify the text of the motion of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	703
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	703
Observations of the President	704
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mérey	704

Court of arbitral justice. Reporter: MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—Continued.

	PAGE
Observations of his Excellency M ^r . Nelidow	704
of Mr. James Brown Scott	704
of Mr. Louis Renault	704
Adoption of the proposal to reduce the number of judges from 17 to 15	704-5
Observations of Mr. Louis Renault	705
of the President	705
of Mr. James Brown Scott	705
Vote on and adoption of the entire project of the court of arbitral justice, except Articles 6, 7 and 8	705
Vote on the first and second parts of the amended motion of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	705
Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	705
Address of the President	705
of Mr. James Brown Scott	706
Close of the work of committee of examination B	706

COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION C**FIRST MEETING**

(August 16, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

(See vol. i, pp. 329-30[335-6]; vol. ii, pp. 32-40[34-42], 92[89], 119-33[121-35], 206-372 [210-369], 379-404[377-404], 444-6[440-2], 575-91[572-89])

Reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 21, Part IV, Chapter II (Articles 20-29), on the permanent court of arbitration	709
Discussion of Articles 21 <i>et seq.</i> of the Convention of 1899	709

Article 21

Reading of Article 21 of the Convention of 1899	709
---	-----

Article 22

Reading of Article 22 of the Convention of 1899	709
Observation of Mr. Kriege relative to the German proposal (annex 12)	709
Observations of Mr. Fromageot	710
of Mr. Kriege	710
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	710
Adoption of the German proposal	710
Postponement of the discussion of the Russian proposals (annex 10)	710

Article 23

Reading of Article 23 of the Convention of 1899	710
Postponement of the discussion of the Russian proposal (annex 10)	710

Article 24

Reading of Article 24 of the Convention of 1899	711
Reference of Article 24 of the Russian proposal (annex 75) to committee of examination B	711
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	711
Observations of the President	711
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	711
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	711
Observations of Mr. Kriege (German proposal, annex 8)	711
Postponement of the discussion of this question	712
Proposal of Mr. Fromageot to modify the wording of this article	712

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

PAGE

Article 25

Reading of Article 25 of the Convention of 1899	712
Observation of Mr. Fromageot	712
Suppression of Article 25 at the proposal of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	712

Article 26

Reading of Article 26 of the Convention of 1899	712
---	-----

Article 27

Reading of Article 27 of the Convention of 1899	713
Observation of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	713
Reference to committee of examination A of Article 27 and the Peruvian and Chilean amendments (annexes 15 and 16) relating thereto	713

Article 28

Reading of Article 28 of the Convention of 1899	713
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	713
Modification of the wording of the last paragraph proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	713

SECOND MEETING

(August 20, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 29, Part IV, Chapter II (Articles 20-29), on the permanent court of arbitration	714
--	-----

Article 29

Reading of Article 29 of the Convention of 1899	714
Observation of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	714
Proposal of Mr. Fromageot	714
Reading of a note by his Excellency Baron Guillaume	714
Observation of the President	714
Mr. Kriege and Mr. Fromageot are charged with the preparation of a new wording for Article 29	714
Discussion of Chapter III (Articles 30-57) on arbitral procedure	714

Article 30

Reading of Article 30 of the Convention of 1899	714
---	-----

Article 31

Reading of Article 31 of the Convention of 1899	714
Observations of the President and of Mr. Kriege	715
Observations relative to the Russian proposal (annex 10)	715
of Mr. Kriege	715
of Mr. Fromageot	715
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	715
Postponement of the discussion of Article 31	715

Article 32

Reading of Article 32 of the Convention of 1899	715
Observations of the President	715
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	715
of Mr. Fromageot	715
of Mr. Kriege	715
of Mr. Fromageot	716

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.*

	PAGE
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	716
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	716
of the President	716
<i>Article 33</i>	
Reading of Article 33 of the Convention of 1899	716
Non-adoption of the <i>væu</i> proposed by the Argentine delegation (annex 13)	716
<i>Article 34</i>	
Reading of Article 34 of the Convention of 1899	716
Observation of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch concerning Article 33 of the Russian proposal (annex 11) relating thereto	716
Rejection of Article 33 of the Russian proposal	716
Preservation of Article 34	716
<i>Article 35</i>	
Reading of Article 35 of the Convention of 1899	717
<i>Article 36</i>	
Reading of Article 36 of the Convention of 1899	717
Proposal of the President	717
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of the President	717
Postponement of the discussion of Article 36	717

THIRD MEETING

(August 23, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.*

Continuation of the reading of Convention of 1899 from Article 36, Part IV, Chapter III (Articles 30-37), on arbitral procedure	718
Discussion of Articles 36 and following of the Convention of 1899	718
<i>Article 36</i>	
Continuation of the discussion of Article 36 of the Convention of 1899	718
Adoption of the modification proposed by the President subject to revision of its phraseology	718
<i>Article 37</i>	
Reading of Article 37 of the Convention of 1899	718
Observation of the President relating to the Russian and German amendments	718
Observations of Mr. Kriege	718
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	719
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	719
of Mr. Fromageot	719
of his Excellency Mr d'Oliveira	719
Adoption of Article 37 of the modified German proposal	719
<i>Article 38</i>	
Reading of Article 38 of the Convention of 1899	719
Observations on Article 38 and the Russian (annex 11) and German (annex 12) amendments relating thereto	719
of Mr. Kriege	719
of Mr. Fromageot	720
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	720
of Mr. Kriege	720

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Observations of the President	720
Proposal of a new formula	721

Article 39

Reading of Article 39 of the Convention of 1899 and of the German amendment relating thereto	721
Observations of Mr. Kriege	721
of Mr. Fromageot	721
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	722
Exchange of views between the President, Mr. Fromageot, and Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	722
Observations of Mr. Kriege	722
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	722
of the President	722
Mr. Kriege is charged with the revision of Article 39	722
Mr. Heinrich Lammasch is charged with the revision of Article 32	722

FOURTH MEETING

(August 27, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 39, Part IV, Chapter III (Articles 30-57), on arbitral procedure	723
Discussion of Articles 39 <i>et seq.</i> of the Convention of 1899	723

Article 39

Continuation of the discussion of Article 39 of the Convention of 1899 and of the German amendment (annex 12) relating thereto	723
Observations of the President and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	723
Adoption of an amendment proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch to Articles 42 and 43 of the German proposal	723
Observations relative to Article 39 of the German proposal	
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	723
of Mr. Kriege	723
of Mr. Fromageot	724
of Mr. Kriege	724
of Mr. Fromageot	724
Proposal of an amendment by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	724
Observations of Mr. Kriege	724
of the President	724
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	724
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	724
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	724
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	725
Adoption of the modified amendment of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	725

Articles 42-43

Reading of Articles 42-43 of the Convention of 1899	725
Reading of a new article of the German proposal (annex 12) replacing Articles 42 and 43	725
Preservation of present Articles 42 and 43	725

Article 40

Reading of Article 40 of the Convention of 1899	725
Observation of the President	725
Postponement of the discussion of Article 40a of the German proposal (annex 12)	725

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.*

	PAGE
Adoption of an amendment proposed by Mr. Fromageot	725-6
Article 41 of the Russian proposal is not accepted	726

Article 41

Reading and adoption of Article 41 of the Convention of 1899	726
--	-----

FIFTH MEETING

(September 2, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.*

Continuation of the reading of the Convention from Article 44, Part IV, Chapter III (Articles 30-57), on arbitral procedure	727
Discussion of Articles 44 <i>et seq.</i> of the Convention of 1899	727

Articles 44-46

Reading of Articles 44-46 of the Convention of 1899	727
---	-----

Article 47

Reading of Article 47 of the Convention of 1899	727
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch and of Mr. Kriege	727

Article 48

Reading of Article 48 of the Convention of 1899	727
Adoption of an amendment proposed by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	727-8

Article 49

Reading of Article 49 of the Convention of 1899 and of the German amendment (annex 12) relating thereto	728
Observations of Mr. Fromageot and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	728
Preservation of Article 49, subject to modification	728

Article 50

Reading of Article 50 of the Convention of 1899	728
---	-----

Article 51

Reading of Article 51 of the Convention of 1899 and of Article 51a of the German proposal (annex 12)	728
Observations of Mr. Fromageot	729
of the President	729
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	729
of Mr. Kriege	729
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	729
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	729
Proposal of Mr. James Brown Scott of a subamendment to the German amendment	729
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch of a subamendment to the German amendment	729
Observations of Mr. Fromageot	729
of the President	730
of Mr. Kriege	730
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	730
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	730
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch of a new subamendment to the German amendment	730
Non-adoption of Article 51a of the German proposal	730

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Article 52</i>	
Reading of Article 52 of the Convention of 1899	730
<i>Vœu</i> of the Netherlands relative to the suppression of the last paragraph of Article 52	730
Observation of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	730
The final editing of Article 52 is reserved	730
<i>Article 53</i>	
Reading of Article 53 of the Convention of 1899	730
<i>Article 54</i>	
Reading of Article 54 of the Convention of 1899 and of a new Article 54a proposed by the Italian delegation (annex 14)	730
Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	731
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch of an amendment	731
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and of Mr. Lange	731
Adoption of Article 54a of the Italian proposal with modifications proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	731
<i>Article 55</i>	
Reading of Article 55 of the Convention of 1899	731
Observation of the President	731
Preservation of Article 55	731
<i>Article 56</i>	
Reading of Article 56 of the Convention of 1899	731
Observation of the President	731
The discussion is suspended	731
<i>Article 57</i>	
Reading of Article 57 of the Convention of 1899	732
Article 57 is returned	732
End of the discussion of Chapter III of Part IV of the Convention of 1899	732
<i>Articles 58–61</i>	
Reading of Articles 58–61 of the Convention of 1899	732
Reference of these articles to the drafting committee	732
Observation of the President	732
Discussion of the French project (annex 9) of complementary arrangement of the Convention of 1899	732
<i>Article 1</i>	
Reading of Article 1 of the project	732
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	733
Adoption of Article 1, subject to revision of its phraseology	733
<i>Article 2</i>	
Reading of Article 2 of the project	733
Modification proposed by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry to paragraph 1 of Article 2	733
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	733
of Mr. Fromageot	733
of Mr. Kriege	733
of Mr. Fromageot	734
Adoption of an amendment presented by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch and of the proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	734
Observation of Mr. Lange	734
Suppression of paragraph 3 of Article 2 asked by Mr. Lange	734
Proposal made by Mr. Kriege of an addition to paragraph 1 of Article 2	734

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Article 3</i>	
Reading of Article 3 of the project	734
Observation of Mr. Fromageot	734
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	734
Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	734
Proposal of the President	734
Observation of Mr. Fromageot	734
Suppression of paragraph 2 of Article 3	734
<i>Article 4</i>	
Reading of Article 4 of the project	735
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and of Mr. Heinrich Lam- masch	735
Proposal of the President	735
Observation of Mr. Fromageot	735
Proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	735
Formula suggested by Mr. Fromageot	735
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch and of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	735
Adoption of Article 4 in the text formulated by Mr. Fromageot	735
<i>Article 5</i>	
Reading of Article 5 of the project	735
<i>Article 6</i>	
Reading of Article 6 of the project	735
Exchange of opinion between his Excellency Sir Edward Fry, Mr. Kriege, Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, and Mr. Fromageot	736
Adoption of a new wording of the article	736
<i>Article 7</i>	
Reading of Article 7 of the project	736
Observations of the President	736
of Mr. Kriege	736
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	736
of Mr. Fromageot	736
<i>Article 8</i>	
Reading of Article 8 of the project	736

SIXTH MEETING

(September 6, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Second reading of Articles 20 <i>et seq.</i> of the Convention of 1899 (provisional text adopted by the committee)	737
Discussion of the Convention of 1899, Part IV, Chapter II (Articles 20-29), on the permanent court of arbitration	737
<i>Articles 20-21</i>	
Reading of Articles 20-21 of the Convention of 1899	737
Adoption of these articles under reservation	737
<i>Article 22</i>	
Reading of Article 22 of the Convention of 1899	737

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Article 23</i>	
Reading of Article 23 of the Convention of 1899	737
Exchange of views between the President, Mr. Eyre Crowe, Mr. Kriege, and Mr. Fromageot	738
Addition of a new paragraph to Article 23	738
<i>Article 24</i>	
Reading of Article 24 of the Convention of 1899	738
Proposals of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch relative to a new wording of Article 24	738
Observations of the President	739
of Mr. Fromageot	739
of Mr. Kriege	739
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	739
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	739
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	740
Discussion of paragraph 5 of Article 24	740
Observations of the President	740
of Mr. Fromageot	740
of Mr. Lange	740
Proposals of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch and of Mr. Kriege	740
Adoption of an addition proposed by Mr. Lange to Article 24	741
<i>Article 25</i>	
Reading of Article 25 of the Convention of 1899	741
Making of Article 25 with the last three paragraphs of Article 24	741
Adoption of the proposals of Mr. Hurst relative to Article 22 of the Convention of 1899	741
<i>Article 26</i>	
Reading of Article 26 of the Convention of 1899	741
<i>Article 27</i>	
Reading of Article 27 of the Convention of 1899	741
Reference of the Peruvian and Chilian proposals (annexes 15 and 16) to committee of examination A	741
<i>Article 28</i>	
Reading of Article 28 of the Convention of 1899	741
Paragraph 1 of Article 28 is reserved for the drafting committee	742
<i>Article 29</i>	
Reading of Article 29 of the Convention of 1899	742

SEVENTH MEETING

(September 9, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the second reading of Articles 20 <i>et seq.</i> of the Convention of 1899 (provisional text adopted by the committee)	743
Discussion of the Convention of 1899, Part IV, Chapter III (Articles 30-57), on arbitral procedure	743
<i>Article 30</i>	
Reading of Article 30 of the Convention of 1899	743

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

PAGE

Article 31

Reading of Article 31 of the Convention of 1899	743
Suppression of the word "clearly" in the text of this article	743
Reading by the President of the text of Article 31 as he had drawn it up on the basis of the deliberations of the committee	743
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	743
of Mr. Kriege	744
of the President	744
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	744
Suppression of the text of paragraph 2 of Article 31 and return to Article 36 of the words "with the consent of the State within whose territory the tribunal is to sit"	744
Adoption of an amendment of the President to the text of paragraph 1	744
Adoption of an amendment of Mr. Fromageot to the text of paragraph 2	744
Reading and rejection of Article 23 of the Russian proposal (annex 10)	744
Modification of the wording of Article 25 (newly drawn up) (see vol. ii, p. 741[743])	744

EIGHTH MEETING

(September 9, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the second reading of Articles 20 <i>et seq.</i> of the Convention of 1899 (provisional text adopted by the committee)	745
Continuation of the discussion of the Convention of 1899, Part IV, Chapter III (Articles 30-57), on arbitral procedure	745
Communication of his Excellency Baron Guillaume of a letter of the secretary of the permanent court of arbitration relative to Article 29 of the Convention of 1899	745
Preservation of the wording adopted in the preceding meeting	745
Adoption of an amendment of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira to Article 28 of the Convention of 1899	745
Discussion of the German proposal (Articles 31a, 31 b, and 34a) (annex 8)	745

Articles 31a, 31b and 34a

Reading of Articles 31a, 31b and 34a of the German proposal	745
Address by Mr. Kriege	746
Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe	747
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	747
of Mr. Kriege	747
of Mr. Fromageot	747
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	747
of the President	747
Discussion of the manner in which the principle of obligatory <i>compromis</i> shall be put to vote	747
Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	748
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	748
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	748
of Mr. Kriege	748
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	749
of Mr. Kriege	749
of Mr. James Brown Scott	749
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	749
Vote on the broader formula	749
Definitive vote on the German proposal is deferred	749

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Article 32</i>	
Reading of Article 32 of the Convention of 1899	750
Observation of Mr. Kriege	750
Modification of the wording of paragraph 2 of Article 32	750
Suppression of the word "direct" in Article 24 of the Convention of 1899	750
<i>Articles 33-36</i>	
Reading of Articles 33-36 of the Convention of 1899	750
<i>Articles 37-38</i>	
Reading of Articles 37-38 of the Convention of 1899	750
Observation of Mr. Kriege	751
Proposal of Mr. James Brown Scott	751
Observations of the President	751
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	751
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	751
of Mr. James Brown Scott	751
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	751
Rejection of the proposal of Mr. James Brown Scott	752

NINTH MEETING

(September 11, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the second reading of Articles 20 and following of the Convention of 1899 (provisional text adopted by the committee)	753
Continuation of the discussion of the Convention of 1899, Part IV, Chapter III (Articles 30-57), on arbitral procedure	753
<i>Article 39</i>	
Reading of Article 39 of the Convention of 1899	753
Reading of a new draft of Article 39 by Mr. Fromageot	753
Observations of Mr. Fromageot	753
of Mr. Kriege	754
Exchange of views between Mr. Kriege, the President, and his Excellency Baron Guillaume	754
Adoption of the modified article	754
<i>Article 40</i>	
Reading of Article 40 of the Convention of 1899	754
Reading of Article 40a of the German proposal (annex 12)	754
Proposal of Mr. Fromageot to suppress Article 40a	754
Observation of Mr. Kriege	754
Adoption of a modified draft of Article 40a	755
<i>Article 41</i>	
Reading of Article 41 of the Convention of 1899	755
Reading of paragraph 3 of Article 41 revised	755
<i>Articles 42-49</i>	
Reading of Articles 42-49 of the Convention of 1899	755
<i>Article 49a</i>	
Reading of Article 49a	756
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	756

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Exchange of views between his Excellency Baron Guillaume, Mr. Kriege, and the President	756
Substitution for Article 49a of two new articles	756
Observation of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	757
<i>Article 50</i>	
Reading of Article 50 of the Convention of 1899	757
<i>Articles 51-52</i>	
Reading of Articles 51-52 of the Convention of 1899	757
Adoption of a change of wording proposed by Mr. Kriege to paragraph 1 of Article 51	757
Exchange of views between Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, Mr. Eyre Crowe, Mr. Kriege, and the President	757
Suppression of paragraph 3 of Article 51	757
Change of wording of paragraph 1 of Article 52	757
<i>Articles 53, 54, 54a</i>	
Reading of Articles 53, 54 and 54a	757
<i>Article 55</i>	
Reading of Article 55 of the Convention of 1899	757
Observations of the President	758
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	758
of Mr. Fromageot	758
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	758
<i>Article 56</i>	
Reading of Article 56 of the Convention of 1899	758
Adoption of a change of wording proposed by the President	758
<i>Articles 57-61</i>	
Reading of Article 57 of the Convention of 1899	758
End of the discussion of Chapter III of Part IV of the Convention of 1899	759
Reading of Articles 57-61 of the Convention of 1899	758
Insertion of the French project (annex 9) of complementary arrangement of the Convention of 1899 as Chapter IV entitled "summary procedure"	759
Proposals relative to a new text of Article 1 of the Convention of 1899, presented by Mr. Fromageot and Mr. Kriege	759
New draft proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, Mr. Fromageot, and Mr. Kriege	759
Postponement of the definite decision of this question	759
Adoption of a change of wording of paragraph 1 of Article 2 of the Convention of 1899 proposed by Mr. Kriege	759
Suppression of Articles 3, 6, 7 and 8 of the Convention of 1899	759

TENTH MEETING

(September 14, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the discussion of the provisional text adopted by the committee for Article 20 <i>et seq.</i> of the Convention of 1899, and of the French project of complementary arrangement (annex 9)	760
---	-----

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Examination of the articles of the provisional text of the Convention of 1899 and of the French project of complementary arrangement (annex 9) the discussion of which had been deferred	760
<i>Article 23</i>	
Reading of Article 23 of the Convention of 1899	760
Modification of the next to the last paragraph and suppression of the last paragraph	760
<i>Article 24</i>	
Reading of Article 24 of the Convention of 1899	760
Proposal of an amendment of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	761
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	761
of Mr. Fromageot	761
of the President	761
of Mr. Kriege	761
of Mr. James Brown Scott	761
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	762
of Mr. Fromageot	762
of the President	762
Vote on the amendment proposed by Mr. d'Oliveira	762
Preservation of Article 24	762
<i>Article 24a (newly drawn up) (see vol. ii, p. 741[743])</i>	
Reading of Article 24a (newly drawn up)	762
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch and of Mr. Kriege	762
Adoption of Article 24a (newly drawn up)	762
<i>Article 31a</i>	
Reading of Article 31a	763
Observations of his Excellency Baron Guillaume relative to Articles 31a, 31b and 34a of the German proposal (annex 8)	763
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	763
of Mr. James Brown Scott	763
of Mr. Fromageot	763
Discussion of Articles 31a, 31b, and 34a of the German proposal (annex 8)	763
<i>Article 31a of the German proposal</i>	
Declarations of Mr. James Brown Scott and of Mr. Fromageot	763
Modification of the wording of no. 2 of Article 31a at the request of Mr. Kriege	763
Intervention of the order of the two paragraphs of Article 31a	763
Adoption of Article 31a modified	764
<i>Article 31b of the German proposal</i>	
Reading of Article 31b of the German proposal	764
Modification of the wording of Article 31b at the proposal of Mr. Hurst	764
Adoption of Article 31b modified	764
<i>Article 34a of the German proposal</i>	
Reading of Article 34a of the German proposal	764
Modification of the wording of Article 34a	764
Adoption of Article 34a modified	764
<i>Article 38</i>	
Reading of Article 38 of the Convention of 1899	764
Reservation made by Mr. James Brown Scott	764
Declaration of Mr. Hurst	764
Adoption of Article 38	764

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Article 49a</i>	
Reading of Article 49a	764
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	764
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	765
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	765
Adoption of Article 49a	765
<i>Article 49b</i>	
Reading of Article 49b	765
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch and of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira	765
Adoption of Article 49b	765
<i>Article 54a</i>	
Reading of Article 54a	765
Modification of the wording of Article 54a at the proposal of Mr. Fromageot	765
Adoption of Article 54a modified	765
<i>Article 57a</i>	
Reading of Article 57a	765
Modification of the wording of Article 57a	765
Adoption of Article 57a modified	765

ELEVENTH MEETING

(September 19, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the discussion of the provisional text of Articles 20 <i>et seq.</i> of the Convention of 1899, and of the French project of complementary arrangement (annex 9)	766
Examination of the last draft of the provisional text of Articles 20 <i>et seq.</i> of the Convention of 1899, and of the French project of complementary arrangement (see annex to the minutes of this meeting)	766
Modification of the wording of paragraph 6 of Article 24 of the Convention of 1899 and of paragraph 1 of Article 57b proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	766
By whom and where the drawing by lot mentioned in paragraph 6 of Article 24 shall be effected	766
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	766
of Mr. Kriege	766
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	766
Insertion in the report that the drawing by lot shall be intrusted to the care of the international bureau of the permanent court of The Hague	766
Observations, concerning the delay of two months spoken of in paragraph 6 of Article 24, of the President, of Mr. James Brown Scott, and of Mr. Lange	766-767
The question of delay remains in its present form	767
Modification of the wording of paragraph 5 of Article 22 of the Convention of 1899 and of paragraph 1 of Article 24a at the request of Mr. Lange	767
Modification of the wording of paragraph 1 of Article 26 of the Convention of 1899 proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	767
Modification of the wording of Article 57a at the request of Mr. Fromageot	767
Suppression of the last paragraph of Article 31 of the Convention of 1899 proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	767
Adoption of the suggestion of Mr. Lange, namely, to express to the Drafting Committee the <i>vœu</i> to suppress the provision of Article 18 of the Convention of 1899 and to add to Article 15 of the Convention of 1899 a second paragraph	767

Pacific settlement of international disputes. Reporter: BARON GUILLAUME.—Continued.

	PAGE
Proposal by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch of a change of wording of Article 57a	767
Preservation of the existing text of Article 57a	767

ANNEX. Provisional text of Articles 20 and following of the Convention of 1899 and of the project of a complementary arrangement of the French delegation, adopted by committee C	768
--	-----

SECOND SUBCOMMISSION**FIRST MEETING**

(June 25, 1907)

International prize court. Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

(See vol. i, pp. 164-9[165-9]; vol. ii, pp. 9-31[11-33])

Observations relative to the order of work of Mr. Louis Renault and of the President	781
Constitution of a committee for the preparation of a <i>questionnaire</i> at the proposal of Mr. Louis Renault	781
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup and of the President	782

SECOND MEETING

(July 4, 1907)

International prize court (continuation). Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

Reading by the President of a declaration of the Presidents of the four Commissions, relative to the work of the Conference	783
Observation of the President	783
General discussion of the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 90) elaborated by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry, Mr. Kriege and Mr. Louis Renault	783
Address of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein relative to the German proposal (annex 88)	783
Address of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry relative to the British proposal (annex 89)	786
Observation of the President	786
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	786
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	786
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	787
Adoption of a method of work suggested by his Excellency Mr. Asser	787

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 90)	787
---	-----

Article 2

Reading of Article 2 of the <i>questionnaire</i>	788
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	788
of Mr. Kriege	788
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	788
Declarations of Mr. de Bustamante	789
of Colonel Borel	790

International prize court. *Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.*

	PAGE
<i>Article 3</i>	
Reading of Article 3 of the <i>questionnaire</i>	790
Declarations of Sir Edward Fry and of Mr. Kriege	790
<i>Article 4</i>	
Reading of Article 4 of the <i>questionnaire</i>	791
Declarations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	791
of Mr. Kriege	791
Address of the President	792

THIRD MEETING

(July 11, 1907)

International prize court (continuation). *Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.*

Continuation of the general discussion of the <i>questionnaire</i>	793
Continuation of the discussion of Article 4 of the <i>questionnaire</i>	793
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Henry Howard	793
Two amendments to the British proposal (annex 89) suggested by his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	794
Declarations of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael and of his Excellency Mr. Choate	795
<i>Article 5</i>	
Reading of Article 5 of the <i>questionnaire</i>	795
Observations of Mr. Kriege	795
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	796
<i>Article 6</i>	
Reading of Article 6 of the <i>questionnaire</i>	798
Observations of Mr. Kriege	798
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	799
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	799
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	799
Address of his Excellency Mr. Choate	800
Declarations of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh and of Mr. Max Huber	804
<i>Article 7</i>	
Reading of Article 7 of the <i>questionnaire</i>	805
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	805
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	805
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	805
<i>Article 8</i>	
Reading of Article 8 of the <i>questionnaire</i>	805
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	805
Resumption of the discussion of Article 7 of the <i>questionnaire</i>	806
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	806
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	806
of Mr. Kriege	807
Declarations of his Excellency Count Tornielli and of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mérey	807
Closing of the general discussion	808
Address of the President	808
Definitive constitution of a committee of examination for the purpose of elaborating the draft convention	809

COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION

FIRST MEETING

(August 12, 1907)

International prize court (continuation). *Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.*

(See vol. i, pp. 164-9[165-9]; vol. ii, pp. 9-31[11-33], 781-809[783-810])

	PAGE
Discussion of the draft convention, elaborated by the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, France, and Great Britain (annex 91)	813
Address of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	813
Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	814
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	814
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	814
<i>Articles 1-2</i>	
Reading of Articles 1-2 of the draft	814
<i>Article 3</i>	
Reading of Article 3 of the draft	814
Proposal of his Excellency Count Tornielli	814
Observations of Mr. Louis Renault	814
of Mr. Kriege	814
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	815
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	815
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	815
of the President	815
<i>Articles 4-8</i>	
Reading of Articles 4-8 of the draft	815
Discussion of Part II of the draft	816
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	816
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	816
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	816
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	817
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	817
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	817
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	817
of Mr. Kriege	817
<i>Article 9</i>	
Reading of Article 9 of the draft	817
<i>Article 10</i>	
Reading of Article 10 of the draft	818
Observation of the President	818
<i>Article 11</i>	
Reading of Article 11 of the draft	818
Observation of his Excellency Count de Selir	818
<i>Article 12</i>	
Reading of Article 12 of the draft	818
Article 12 is reserved	818
<i>Articles 13-14</i>	
Reading of Articles 13-14 of the draft	818

International prize court. Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Article 15</i>	
Reading of Article 15 of the draft	819
Designation of Mr. Louis Renault as reporter	819
<i>Article 16</i>	
Reading of Article 16 of the draft	819
The question of salaries to be paid to the judges is reserved	819
<i>Articles 17-19</i>	
Reading of Articles 17-19 of the draft	819
<i>Article 20</i>	
Reading of Article 20 of the draft	819
Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	819
<i>Articles 21-23</i>	
Reading of Articles 21-23 of the draft	820
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and of the Reporter	820

SECOND MEETING

(August 17, 1907)

International prize court (continuation). Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

Continuation of the discussion of the draft convention (annex 91)	821
Discussion of Part III of the draft	821
<i>Articles 24-25</i>	
Reading of Articles 24-25 of the draft	821
<i>Article 26</i>	
Reading of Article 26 of the draft	821
Adoption of a modification proposed by Mr. Loeff	821
<i>Article 27</i>	
Reading of Article 27 of the draft	822
<i>Article 28</i>	
Reading of Article 28 of the draft	822
Observations of Mr. Loeff and of the Reporter	822
Modification of the wording of paragraph 2 of Article 28, proposed by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	822
<i>Article 29</i>	
Reading of Article 29 of the draft	822
<i>Article 30</i>	
Reading of Article 30 of the draft	822
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	822
of the Reporter	822
of the President	822
<i>Articles 31-34</i>	
Reading of Articles 31-34 of the draft	822

International prize court. *Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.*

	PAGE
<i>Article 35</i>	
Reading of Article 35 of the draft	823
Observations of Heinrich Lammasch and of the Reporter	823
<i>Article 36</i>	
Reading of Article 36 of the draft	823
Observation of Mr. Loeff	823
The provision of paragraph 2 of Article 36 concerning the nomination of secretaries shall be placed in Part II of the draft	823
<i>Article 37</i>	
Reading of Article 37 of the draft	823
<i>Article 38</i>	
Reading of Article 38 of the draft	823
Suppression of the second phrase of Article 38	824
<i>Article 39</i>	
Reading of Article 39 of the draft	824
<i>Article 40</i>	
Reading of Article 40 of the draft	824
Observations of Mr. Loeff and of the Reporter	824
Proposal of the President of an addition to the first paragraph of Article 39	824
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Choate	824
of the President	824
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	824
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	824
of the Reporter	824
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	824
of Mr. Kriege	824
Preservation of the wording of Article 40	824
<i>Article 41</i>	
Reading of Article 41 of the draft	825
<i>Article 42</i>	
Reading of Article 42 of the draft	825
Observations of Mr. Loeff	825
of Mr. Kriege	825
of the Reporter	825
<i>Article 43</i>	
Reading of Article 43 of the draft	825
Proposals of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld and of Mr. Kriege	825
Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	825
The final wording of Article 43 is reserved	825
<i>Article 44</i>	
Reading of Article 44 of the draft	825
Proposal of an addition by the President	826
<i>Article 45</i>	
Reading of Article 45 of the draft	826
The question of knowing whether the secretaries shall be permanent or specially chosen for each case, is reserved	826
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	826
of Mr. Kriege	826
of the Reporter	826
of the President	826

International prize court. *Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.*

	PAGE
<i>Article 46</i>	
Reading of Article 46 of the draft	826
<i>Article 47</i>	
Reading of Article 47 of the draft	826
<i>Article 48</i>	
Reading of Article 48 of the draft	826
Proposal of Mr. Loeff	827
Observation of Mr. Kriege	827
Discussion of the table relative to the distribution of judges and deputy judges by countries	827
Reading of a statement by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	827
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Esteva	830
Declaration and proposal of Count de la Mortera	830
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	830
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	831
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	831
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	831
of Mr. Eyre Crowe	831
Close of the discussion at first reading	832

THIRD MEETING

(August 22, 1907)

International prize court (continuation). *Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.*

Reading by the President of a letter containing a declaration of his Excellency Mr. Esteva	833
Reading of the draft convention (new text), elaborated by the Reporter (annex 92)	833
<i>Articles 1-2</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 1-2 of the draft (new text)	833
<i>Article 3</i>	
Reading of Article 3 of the draft (new text)	834
Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	834
Modification of the wording of paragraph 2c, suggested by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	834
<i>Article 4</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 4 of the draft (new text)	834
<i>Article 5</i>	
Reading of Article 5 of the draft (new text)	834
Observation of the Reporter and of Mr. Loeff	834
<i>Articles 6-9</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 6-9 of the draft (new text)	834, 835
Discussion of Part II of the draft (new text)	835
<i>Articles 10-13</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 10-13 of the draft (new text)	835, 836
<i>Article 14</i>	
Reading of Article 14	836
Observation of the Reporter	836

International prize court. *Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.*

	PAGE
<i>Articles 15-18</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 15-18 of the draft (new text)	836
<i>Article 19</i>	
Reading of Article 19 of the project (new text)	837
Observation and proposal of Mr. Eyre Crowe	837
Adoption of the proposal of Mr. Eyre Crowe	837
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	837
The Reporter is charged to elaborate a new article concerning the privileges and the rights of the deputy judges	837
<i>Articles 20-21</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 20-21 of the draft (new text)	837
<i>Article 22</i>	
Reading of Article 22 of the draft (new text)	837
Observations of Mr. Loeff and of Mr. Kriege	837
<i>Article 23</i>	
Reading of Article 23 of the draft (new text)	838
Observation of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	838
Modification of the wording of the first paragraph of Article 23	838
<i>Articles 24-26</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 24-26 of the draft (new text)	838
Discussion of Part III of the draft (new text)	838
<i>Article 27</i>	
Reading of Article 27 of the draft (new text)	838
Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	838
<i>Articles 28-30</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 28-30 of the draft (new text)	838
<i>Article 31</i>	
Reading of Article 31 of the draft (new text)	839
Modification of wording proposed by the President	839
<i>Article 32</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 32 of the draft (new text)	839
<i>Article 33</i>	
Reading of Article 33 of the draft (new text)	839
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	839
<i>Articles 34-38</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 34-38 of the draft (new text)	839, 840
<i>Article 39</i>	
Reading of Article 39 of the draft (new text)	840
Adoption of a modification of wording of the second paragraph proposed by the Reporter	840
The Reporter is charged to find a new wording for Article 22 of the project	840
<i>Articles 40-42</i>	
Reading of Articles 40-42 of the draft (new text)	841

International prize court. Reporter: MR. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Article 43</i>	
Reading of Article 43 of the draft (new text)	841
Observations of Mr. Loeff and of the President	841
<i>Article 44</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 44 of the draft (new text)	841
<i>Article 45</i>	
Reading of Article 45 of the draft (new text)	841
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Choate and of the Reporter	841
<i>Article 46</i>	
Reading of Article 46 of the draft (new text)	842
Observations of the Reporter	842
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	842
of the President	842
<i>Article 47</i>	
Reading of Article 47 of the draft (new text)	842
Adoption of a modification of wording proposed by the Reporter	842
<i>Articles 48-50</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 48-50 of the draft (new text)	842-843
<i>Article 51</i>	
Reading of Article 51 of the draft (new text)	843
Adoption of a modification of wording proposed by Mr. Loeff	843
Discussion of Article 14 of the draft (new text)	843
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	843
Proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	846
Vote on and adoption of the whole of the table of distribution of judges and deputy judges according to countries	848
Adoption of Article 14	848
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup on Article 15 of the draft (new text)	848

ANNEXES

**Convention of July 29, 1899, for the pacific settlement of international disputes
(Parts I, II and III).**

NOS.	PAGE
1. French proposition (draft intended to replace Part III, Articles 9-14, of the Convention of July 29, 1899)	851
2. Russian proposition (draft intended to replace Part III, Articles 9-14, of the Convention of July 29, 1899)	854
3. Italian proposition	856
4. Proposition of the Netherlands	856
5. British proposition (draft intended to replace Part III, Articles 9-14, of the Convention of July 29, 1899)	857
6. Haitian proposition	860
7. Anglo-French proposition (draft intended to replace Part III, Articles 9-14, of the Convention of July 29, 1899)	861

**Convention of July 29, 1899, for the pacific settlement of international disputes
(Part IV).**

8. German proposition (draft of three new articles to be inserted in the Convention of July 29, 1899)	866
---	-----

**Convention of July 29, 1899, for the pacific settlement of international disputes
(Part IV).—Continued.**

NOS.	PAGE
9. French proposition (draft of plan to supplement the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899)	867
10. Russian proposition (Part IV, international arbitration, Chapter II, the permanent court of arbitration)	868
11. Russian proposition (Part IV, international arbitration, Chapter III, arbitral procedure)	869
12. German proposition (amendments to the provisions of the Hague arbitration Convention of July 29, 1899)	870
13. Argentine proposition (draft declaration concerning international arbitration)	871
14. Italian proposition	871
15. Peruvian proposition (amendment to Article 27 of the Convention of July 29, 1899)	872
16. Chilian proposition (amendment to the Peruvian proposition, annex 15)	872
17. Austro-Hungarian proposition (amendment to Article 32 of the Convention of July 29, 1899)	873

Obligatory arbitration.

18. Serbian proposition (draft of a new Article 19 for the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899; see also annex 29)	874
19. Portuguese proposition (amendments and additions to the Convention of July 29, 1899; see also annex 34)	874
20. Proposition of the United States of America (plan for obligatory arbitration; see also annexes 21 and 37)	875
21. Proposition of the United States of America (plan for obligatory arbitration (new draft); see also annexes 20 and 37)	876
22. Swedish proposition (draft intended to replace Articles 14-19 of the Convention of July 29, 1899)	878
23. Brazilian proposition (amendment to Article 16 of the Convention of July 29, 1899)	879
24. Declaration of the Dominican Republic	879
25. Danish declaration	880
26. Mexican proposition (amendment to Article 1 of the proposition of the United States of America, annex 21)	881
27. Swiss proposition (modifications to be made to the Convention of July 29, 1899; see also annex 28)	881
28. Swiss proposition (modifications to be made to the Convention of July 29, 1899 (revision); see also annex 27)	882
29. Serbian proposition (plan for an obligatory arbitration treaty; see also annex 18)	883
30. Proposition of the first subcommittee of committee of examination A of the first subcommission (amendments to Article 16b of the Portuguese proposition, annex 19)	885
31. British proposition (new articles to be added to the Convention of July 29, 1899; see also annexes 32 and 39)	886
32. British proposition (new articles to be added to the Convention of July 29, 1899 (revision); see also annexes 31 and 39)	887
33. Proposition of the second subcommittee of committee of examination A of the first subcommission (communication of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld)	888
34. Portuguese proposition (amendments and additions to the Convention of July 29, 1899 (revision); see also annex 19)	888
35. Note of his Excellency Mr. Asser, concerning international obligatory arbitration	889
36. Greek amendment	892
37. Proposition of the United States of America (plan for obligatory arbitration (new draft of August 26, 1907); see also annexes 20 and 21)	892
38. Austro-Hungarian proposition (resolution; see also annexes 42 and 45)	894
39. British proposition (new articles to be added to the Convention of July 29, 1899 (revision); see also annexes 31, 32 and 40)	897

Obligatory arbitration.—Continued.

NOS.	PAGE
40. British proposition (protocol mentioned in Article 16 <i>d</i> of the proposition, annex 39; see also annex 41)	898
41. British proposition (protocol mentioned in Article 16 <i>d</i> of the British proposition, annex 39 (new draft); see also annex 40)	899
42. Austro-Hungarian proposition (resolution, new draft; see also annexes 38 and 45)	902
43. Italian proposition (amendment to Article 16 of the Convention of July 29, 1899)	902
44. Serbian proposition (amendment to the British proposition, annex 39)	903
45. Austro-Hungarian proposition (resolution, new draft; see also annexes 38 and 42)	903
46. Russian proposition	904
47. Proposition of Uruguay (draft of a declaration concerning a court for obligatory arbitration)	905

Limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of ordinary public debts.

48. Proposition of the United States of America (see also annexes 50 and 59)	906
49. Haitian proposition	906
50. Proposition of the United States of America (new draft; see also annexes 48 and 59)	907
51. Proposition of the Dominican Republic (amendment to the proposition of the United States of America, annex 50)	908
52. Chilean proposition	908
53. Peruvian proposition (amendment to the proposition of the United States of America, annex 50)	909
54. Declaration of the United States of Venezuela	909
55. Roumanian proposition	910
56. Declaration of the Republic of Salvador	910
57. Comment of the delegation of the Dominican Republic on the proposition of the United States of America relative to the term contract debts	910
58. Mexican proposition (amendment to the proposition of the United States of America, annex 50)	913
59. Proposition of the United States of America (new draft; see also annexes 48 and 50)	913

Documents laid before the Conference.

60. Communication of the delegation of Mexico (treaty of arbitration for the settlement of disputes arising out of pecuniary claims, signed at Mexico, January 30, 1902)	914
61. Regulations provided for by Article 3 of the declaration of November 12/25, 1904	915
62. Text of the resolution adopted August 7, 1906, by the third international American conference of Rio de Janeiro, and presented by the delegation of Brazil	919
63. Collection of general arbitration treaties concluded by the Argentine Republic since 1899, presented by the delegation of that country at the Second Peace Conference	920
64. Documents relating to the procedure of the permanent court of arbitration, collected by the Netherland government	938
65. Collection of general arbitration treaties concluded by the Republic of Uruguay	958
66. Treaties and conventions concluded by Italy in the matter of arbitration since the year 1899	964
67. Treaties relative to arbitration signed by the five Central American Republics, communicated to the Conference by the delegation of Guatemala	974
68. Article 10 of the propositions of the committee of examination presented July 5, 1899, to the third commission of the First Peace Conference	986
69. Synoptic table of the modifications proposed to the Convention of July 29, 1899, Part IV, Chapter I, Articles 15-19	990

Draft of convention voted by the Commission.

NOS.	PAGE
70. Draft of revision of the Convention of July 29, 1899 for the pacific settlement of international disputes	991
71. Draft convention concerning the limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of ordinary public debts	1005
72. Anglo-American project for obligatory arbitration (voted by the committee of examination)	1006
73. Anglo-American project for obligatory arbitration	1008
74. Draft declaration concerning obligatory arbitration	1013

Permanent court of arbitration.

(Convention of July 29, 1899 for the pacific settlement of international disputes,
Part IV, Chapter II)

75. Russian proposal	1014
76. Proposition of the United States of America	1015
77. Bulgarian proposal	1017
78. Haitian proposal	1018
79. Roumanian proposal	1018

Court of arbitral justice.

80. Draft of a convention presented by the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain (see also annexes 84, 85 and 86)	1019
81. Suggestions respecting the composition of an international court of justice offered by the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain	1024
82. Chinese declaration	1026
83. Brazilian proposal	1027
84. Draft of a convention presented by the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain (second edition; see also annexes 80, 85 and 86)	1031
85. Draft of a convention presented by the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain (third edition; see also annexes 80, 84 and 86)	1036
86. Draft of a convention presented by the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain voted by the Commission (see also annexes 80, 84 and 85)	1045
87. <i>Vau</i> voted by the Commission	1050

International prize court.

88. German proposition	1051
89. British proposition	1056
90. <i>Questionnaire</i> drawn up by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry, Messrs. Kriege, and Louis Renault	1058
91. Proposition of the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, France, and Great Britain (see also annexes 92 and 93)	1059
92. Proposition of the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, France, and Great Britain (new draft; see also annexes 91 and 93)	1067
93. Project of a convention voted by the Commission (see also annexes 91 and 92)	1075

THE 1907 CONFERENCE

CONTENTS: VOLUME III

SECOND COMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(June 22, 1907)

	PAGE
Address of the President	1
Nomination of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert as president of the first subcommission of his Excellency Mr. Asser as president of the second	2
Task of the two subcommissions	2
Communication of General Amourel relative to the deposit of two projects on "the rights and duties of neutrals" (annex 24) and on "the opening of hostilities" (annex 20)	3
Address of Major General Yermolow on the question of the opening of hostilities . .	3
Deposit of a proposition by Mr. Kriege relative to the "treatment of neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties" (annex 36)	4
Adhesion of the Governments of Switzerland and China to the Convention of 1899 concerning the laws and customs of war on land	5
Remarks of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Martens concerning minutes and communications to the Press	5

SECOND MEETING

(August 14, 1907)

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annexes 1-15). <i>Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.</i> (See vol. i, pp. 83-4[85-6]; vol. iii, pp. 97-144[101-49])	
Examination of the amendments	6
Reading of articles of the 1899 Regulations and amendments presented	6
<i>Article 1. German proposal (annex 2)</i>	
Declaration of Major General von Gündell relative to the non-renewal of the German amendment	6
<i>Article 2. German proposal (annex 2)</i>	
Adoption of the proposal	6
<i>Article 4. Japanese proposal (annex 10)</i>	
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki relative to the non-renewal of the Japanese amendment	7
<i>Article 5. Cuban proposal (annex 5)</i>	
Adoption of Cuban amendment	7

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annexes 1-15). Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.—Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Article 6. Spanish and Japanese proposals (annexes 6 and 10)</i>	
Adoption of first Spanish amendment and of Japanese amendment	7
Final rejection of the second Spanish amendment (annex 6)	7
<i>Article 13. Japanese proposal (annex 10)</i>	
Remarks of the President and reading of the proposal	7
Subsidiary Italian proposition (annex 11)	8
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki relative to the non-renewal of the Japanese proposal	8
<i>Article 14. Japanese and Cuban proposals (annexes 10 and 5)</i>	
Adoption of Japanese and Cuban amendments	8
<i>Article 17. Japanese proposal (annex 10)</i>	
Remarks of the President and reading of the text of a new draft proposed by the committee of examination	8
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	8
Adoption of the text of the committee of examination	8
<i>Articles 22 and 44. German proposal and Austro-Hungarian amendment (annexes 2 and 3). Netherland and Belgian proposals (annexes 4 and 14)</i>	
Address of the President	9
Declarations of Major General Yermolow	9
of the Reporter	10
Remarks of the President	10
Declaration of Major General von Gündell	10
Address of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael	10
Declarations of General Amourel	11
of Colonel Sapountzakis	11
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	11
of Colonel Ting	11
of Colonel Jofre Montojo	11
Adoption of the German and Netherland proposals in the form of two separate articles, 22a and 44a	12
<i>Article 23. German proposal (annex 2)</i>	
Adoption of the German proposal	12
<i>Article 27. Greek proposal</i>	
Adoption of the Greek proposal	12
<i>Articles 35 and 45. Netherland proposal (annexes 9 and 4)</i>	
Withdrawal of the Netherland amendments	12
<i>Article 46. Austro-Hungarian proposal (annex 7)</i>	
Withdrawal of the Austro-Hungarian amendment	12
<i>Article 52. Russian proposal (annex 15)</i>	
Reading of the text approved by the committee of examination	12
Remarks of Major General von Gündell and of the President	12
<i>Article 53. Danish and Austro-Hungarian proposals, Russian amendment (annexes 12, 7 and 8)</i>	
Reading and adoption of the draft proposed by the committee of examination relative to the seizure of means of transport and communication	13
Remark of the President	13
Reading and adoption of the Danish amendment	13
Remark of Mr. Louis Renault	13

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annexes 1-15). Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.—Continued.

	PAGE
Reading of a new German proposition (annex 13) relative to the indemnification for violation of the Regulations of 1899	13
Declaration of Major General von Gündell	13
Reservations made by Major General Sir Edmond R. Elles	13
Remark of the President	14

Renewal of the Declaration of 1899 prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons. Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.

(See vol. i, pp. 85-6[87-9]; vol. iii, pp. 145-53[150-62])

Renewal of the Declaration of 1899 by the delegation of Belgium (annex 18)	14
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow and reading of a text of Article 25 of the Regulations of 1899 drawn up jointly by the delegations of Russia and Italy	14
Remarks of the President	14
Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli	14
Proposal of General Amourel	14
Exchange of views between the President and his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	15
Declarations of his Excellency Count Tornielli	15
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	15
of Major General von Gündell	15
of Colonel Sapountzakis	15
Adoption of the French proposition relative to Article 25 of the Regulations and of the Belgian proposition (annex 18) relative to the Declaration of 1899	15
Remarks of Brigadier General Davis on the minutes of the fifth meeting of the first subcommission	15
Remark of the President	16
ANNEX. Report of Baron Giesl von Gieslingen on the amendments proposed to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annex 1), and on the renewal of the Declaration of 1899 prohibiting projectiles and explosives from balloons (annex 18)	16

THIRD MEETING

(August 30, 1907)

Address of the President	30
------------------------------------	----

Opening of hostilities. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

(See vol. i, p. 124[125]; vol. iii, pp. 157-72[163-73])

Examination of the report (see third meeting, annex A) of Mr. Louis Renault on the draft regulations	30
Reading and adoption of the draft in two articles (annex 23)	31

Rights and duties of neutral States on land. Reporter: Colonel BOREL.

(See vol. i, p. 125[125]; vol. iii, pp. 157-72[163-78])

Examination of the first report (see third meeting, annex B) of Colonel Borel on the draft regulations (annex 34)	31
---	----

Rights and duties of neutral States on land. Reporter: Colonel BORREL.—Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Articles 1-2</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 1 and 2 of the draft	31
<i>Article 3</i>	
Reading of Article 3 of the draft	31
Declaration of Colonel Michelson	31
Remarks of the President	32
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	32
of the Reporter	32
Reservation made by his Excellency Lord Reay	32
Remark of Colonel Michelson	33
Reservation of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow relative to the subsequent presentation of an amendment (annex 35)	33
Article 3 is declared provisionally reserved by the President	33
<i>Article 4</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 4 of the draft	33
<i>Article 5</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 5 of the draft	33
<i>Article 6</i>	
Reading of Article 6 of the draft	33
Remarks of his Excellency Réchid Bey	33
of the Reporter	33
<i>Article 7</i>	
Reading of Article 7 of the draft	33
Remarks of the President and of the Reporter	33
Adoption of Article 7	34
<i>Article 8</i>	
Reading of Article 8 of the draft	34
Remarks of the President	34
Proposition of an amendment by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow (annex 35)	34
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault	34
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	34
of Colonel Michelson	34
of the President	34
Submission to vote and adoption of the Russian amendment	34
Reservations made by his Excellency Lord Reay to Articles 3, 8 and 9, paragraph 2	35
Remarks of the President and of his Excellency Lord Reay relative to Article 3 of the draft	35
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki on paragraph <i>b</i> of Article 3 of the draft	35
<i>Article 9</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 9 of the draft (for the reservations, see under Article 8)	35
<i>Article 10</i>	
Reading of Article 10 of the draft	35
Declaration of Major General Yermolow relative to the acceptance of paragraph 1 of Article 10 and proposition of an amendment to the second paragraph of Article 10 of the draft	35
Remarks of the Reporter	36
of Major General Yermolow	36
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	36
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	36
of Major General von Gündell	36

Rights and duties of neutral States on land. Reporter: Colonel BOREL.—Continued.

	PAGE
Remarks of Colonel Michelson	36
of the President	37
Adoption of the first paragraph of Article 10	37
Reading of Russian amendment to second paragraph of Article 10	37
Vote on and rejection of Russian amendment	37
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow on paragraph 2 of Article 10	37
Adoption of Article 10	37

Article 11

Reading and adoption of Article 11 of the draft	37
Remarks of the President	37

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties. Reporter: Colonel BOREL.

(See vol. i, pp. 125-9[125-9], 150-64[150-64]; vol. iii, pp. 186-226[191-230])

Examination of the second report (see third meeting, annex C) of Colonel Borel on the draft arrangement (annex 44)	37
--	----

Article 61

Reading of Article 61 of the draft	38
Remarks of the Reporter	38
of the President	38
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	38
Adoption of the draft modified by the Reporter	38
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay relative to the German draft (annex 36)	38

Article 62

Reading of Article 62 of the draft	39
Proposition of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael	39
Remark of the Reporter	39
Exchange of views between the President, his Excellency Mr. Carlin, his Excellency Lieutenant General den Beer Poortugael, and the Reporter	40
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow relative to paragraph I of Article 62	40
Proposition of the President relative to the postponement of the vote on Article 62	40

Article 63

Reading of Article 63 of the draft	41
Remarks of the President	41
of the Reporter	41
Adoption of Article 63	41

Article 64

Reading of Article 64 of the draft	41
Remark of the President	41
Reservations made on first paragraph of Article 64 by his Excellency Mr. Brun and by his Excellency Mr. Mavrocordato	41
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel and of the President	41
Proposition of the President relative to postponement of the vote on Article 64	41

Article 65

Reading of Article 65 of the draft	41
Proposition of an amendment by his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	41
Proposition of the President relative to postponement of the discussion on Article 65	42

ANNEX A. Report of Mr. Louis Renault on a draft of regulations (annex 23) on the opening of hostilities	42
--	----

ANNEX B. Report of Colonel Borel on a draft of regulations (annex 34) relative to the rights and duties of neutral States in war on land	47
---	----

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties. *Reporter: Colonel BOREL.—*
Continued.

	PAGE
ANNEX C. Report of Colonel Borel on a draft arrangement (annex 44) concerning neutrals in the territory of belligerent parties	60

FOURTH MEETING

(September 2, 1907)

Proposition by Major General Sir Edmond R. Elles of an amendment to the draft of the Russian amendment (annex 35) on paragraph 2 of Article 3 of the draft regulations (annex 34) concerning the rights and duties of neutral States on land	71
Declarations of Major General Yermolow	71
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	71
Remark of the Reporter	71
Reading and adoption of the British amendment	72
Declaration of Major General Sir Edmond R. Elles	72

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties (continuation). *Reporter: Colonel BOREL.*

Resumption of the examination of the second report of Colonel Borel	72
---	----

Article 62 (see third meeting)

Address of Major General Yermolow and declaration concerning Chapter III of the draft (annex 44)	72
Remarks of the Reporter	73
Article 62 is declared reserved	73

Article 65

Reading of Article 65 of the draft	73
Remarks of the Reporter	73
Vote on and adoption of British amendment (annex 45)	74
Proposition and reading of a new draft of the British amendment made by the Reporter	74
Remark of the President	74
Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Carlin	74

Article 66

Reading of Article 66 of the draft	75
Proposition by General Amourel of a new draft (annex 47) of Chapter III of the draft	75
Remarks of Major General von Gündell	75
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh	76
of Mr. Louis Renault	76
of the President	76
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	76
Proposition of an amendment by Major General Yermolow relative to the text of Article 62 of the draft (annex 44)	76
Remark of the Reporter on the Netherland amendment to Article 62 (see third meeting)	76
Exchange of views between the Reporter and his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael	76
Remark of the President	76

FIFTH MEETING

(September 4, 1907)

	PAGE
Communication of the President of the Conference relative to the subsequent meetings of the Conference in the Hall of the Knights	77
Declaration of Major General Vermolow relative to the acceptance of the text of Article 10 of the regulations on the rights and duties of neutral States on land (see third meeting)	78
Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties (continuation). <i>Reporter:</i> Colonel BOREL.	
Examination of the French proposition (annex 47) (see fourth meeting)	78
Reading of Articles 66-69 (Article 67 like Article 70 of the draft, annex 44) . . .	78
Remarks and declaration of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael	79
Remarks of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein and of the Reporter relative to Article 66 of the draft (annex 44)	80-1
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman and of his Excellency Lord Reay	81
Remark of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	81
Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	81
Withdrawal of the French amendment	81
Continuation of the discussion of Chapter III (text of the committee, annex 44) . .	81
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli	81
of the President	81
of the Reporter	82
<i>Article 66</i>	
Reading and rejection of Article 66 of the draft	82
Remark of the President	82
<i>Article 70</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 70 of the draft	82
<i>Article 71</i>	
Reading of a new wording of Article 71 of the draft prepared by the Reporter . .	82
Reservations made by his Excellency Lord Reay	82
his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	82
his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	82
his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	82
his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	82
his Excellency Réchid Bey	82
Colonel Ting	82
Adoption of Article 71 under said reservations	83
<i>Article 72</i>	
Reading of Article 72 of the draft	83
Remarks of the Reporter	83
of the President	83
Reservations made by Mr. Louis Renault	83
his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	83
his Excellency Lord Reay	83
his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	83
his Excellency Réchid Bey	83
Colonel Ting	83
Reading and adoption of Article 72 (new text)	83
<i>Article 62</i>	
Continuation of the discussion of Article 62 of the draft (annex 44) and reading of this article (see fourth meeting)	83
Adoption of Article 62 amended by the Reporter	84

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties. Reporter: Colonel BOREL—
Continued.

	PAGE
Closing address on the work of the Second Commission by the President, his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	84
Address of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow, President of the Conference	84

SIXTH MEETING

(September 9, 1907)

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties (reconsidered). Reporter: Colonel BOREL.

Address of the President on the return of the draft to the Second Commission by the plenary Conference	85
Reading of a Belgian amendment to the second paragraph of Article 65 of the draft (annex 44) and to Article 66 of the French amendment (annex 47)	86
Address of Major General Yermolow	87
of the Reporter	88
Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	89
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	89
Remark of the President	89
Withdrawal by his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel of his propositions relative to Articles 65 and 66 of the draft (annex 44)	90
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay	90
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	90
of the President	90
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	90
of Mr. Louis Renault	90
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	90
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	90
of the President	91
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	91
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	91
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	91
of the Reporter	91
General adoption of Articles 61, 62 and 63 of the draft (annex 44)	91
Vote on and rejection of Chapter III, Article 66 excepted	92
Proposition of a <i>vœu</i> by his Excellency Mr. Eyschen	92
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	92
of the President	93
of his Excellency Mr. Eyschen	93
Adoption of the <i>vœu</i>	93
Reading and adoption of a proposition of the Commission to the Conference of a <i>vœu</i> conformable to the first paragraph of the Luxemburg subsidiary amendment	93
Support of the <i>vœu</i> by his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	93
Closing	93

FIRST SUBCOMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(July 3, 1907)

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annexes 1-15). Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.

(See vol. i, pp. 83-4[85-6]; vol. iii, pp. 6-13[8-15])

	PAGE
Address of the President	97
Appointment of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen as reporter	98
Reading of and remarks on the amendments presented by Mr. Antonio Sánchez de Bustamante (annex 5)	98
his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael (annex 4)	98
Major General von Gündell (annex 2)	99
Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen (annex 7)	99
his Excellency Mr de Villa Urrutia (annex 6)	99

SECOND MEETING

(July 10, 1907)

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (continuation). Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.

Discussion of the different propositions and amendments	100
Reading of the German amendment (annex 2) relative to Article 1 of the Regulations (annex 1)	100
Remarks and proposition of General Amourel	100
of Major General von Gündell	101
of the President	101
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	101
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki and of his Excellency Baron Guillaume	101
Vote on and rejection of German amendment	101
Reading of German amendment (annex 2) relative to Article 2 of the Regulations	101
Remarks of the President	102
of Colonel Michelson	102
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	102
of Major General von Gündell	102
of Colonel Borel	102
Vote on and adoption of German amendment	102
Remark of his Excellency Mr. Carlin relative to his abstention from voting	102
Reservation made by Montenegro	102
Reading of the Japanese amendment (annex 10) relative to Article 4, paragraph 3, of the Regulations	102
Remarks of the President	102
of Major General von Gündell	102
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	102
Vote on and rejection of the Japanese amendment	103
Reading of the Cuban amendment (annex 5) relative to Article 5 of the Regulations	103
Vote on and adoption of the Cuban amendment	103
Reading of the Spanish amendment (annex 6) relative to Article 6 of the Regulations	103
Reading of a memorandum by Colonel Jofre Montojo	103
Addition proposed by Major General von Gündell and accepted by Colonel Jofre Montojo	104
Proposal of the President relative to the vote on the Spanish and Japanese propositions relative to Article 6 (annex 10)	104

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land. Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.—Continued.

	PAGE
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Carlin and of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	104
Adoption of the Japanese proposition (annex 10) and of the first Spanish amendment (annex 6) modified by the delegation of Germany	104
Vote on and rejection of the second Spanish amendment (annex 6)	104-5
Reading of the new Article 13a proposed by the delegation of Japan (annex 10)	105
Addition proposed by his Excellency Count Torielli and accepted by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	105
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	105
of the President	105
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	105
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	105
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	105
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	105
Remarks of General Amourel and of the President	105
Exchange of views between General Amourel, the President, and his Excellency Count Torielli	106
Reference of the Japanese amendment to a committee of examination	106
Reading and adoption of the Japanese (annex 10) and Cuban (annex 5) amendments relative to Article 14 of the Regulations	106
Reading of the Japanese amendment (annex 10) relative to Article 17 of the Regulations (annex 1)	106
Remarks of the President	106
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	106
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	106
Reference of the Japanese amendment to the committee of examination	106
Reading of the German amendment (annex 2) relative to Article 44 of the Regulations and of the Austro-Hungarian amendment (annex 3) relative to the new text	107
Remarks of the President	107
of General Amourel	107
of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen	107
of his Excellency Count Torielli	107
Reference of the question to the committee of examination	107
Reading of the German amendment (annex 2) relative to Article 23 of the Regulations	107
Addition proposed by Colonel Borel and accepted by Major General von Gündell	107
Declaration and proposition of Colonel Michelson	107
Exchange of views between Colonel Michelson, Mr. Göppert, Colonel Borel, and the President	107
Reference of the German amendment to the committee of examination	107
Reading of the Netherland amendment (annex 9) relative to Article 35 of the Regulations	107
Reference of the Netherland amendment to the committee of examination	107
Remark of his Excellency Count Torielli relative to Article 44 of the Regulations	108
Reading of the Netherland amendments (annex 4) relative to Articles 44 and 45 of the Regulations	108
Reference of the amendments to the committee of examination	108
Reading of the Austro-Hungarian amendment (annex 7) relative to Article 46 of the Regulations	108
Remarks of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	108
Declaration of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen	108
Reference of the Austro-Hungarian amendment to the committee of examination	108
Reading of the Danish amendment (annex 12) relative to Article 53 of the Regulations	108
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Brun	108
of his Excellency Lord Reay	109
of Mr. Göppert	109
of the President	109
Reference of the Danish amendment to the committee of examination	109
Reference to a future meeting of the Austro-Hungarian proposition (annex 7) relative to Article 53 and of the Japanese proposition (annex 10) relative to Article 57 of the Regulations	109

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land. *Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.—Continued.*

	PAGE
Communication of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki regarding a modification of the text of the new Article 57b	109
Constitution of the committee of examination	109

THIRD MEETING

(July 24, 1907)

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (continuation). *Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.*

Discussion of the amendments to the Regulations of 1899 examined by the committee of examination	110
Reading of the Japanese amendment (annex 10) relative to Article 13 of the Regulations (annex 1)	110
Remark of the President	110
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	110
Remarks of Major General von Gündell	110
of the President	110
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	111
His Excellency Mr. Nelidow takes the chair at the request of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	111
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	111
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	111
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	112
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	112
Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch and his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	112-3
Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli	113
Exchange of views relative to the Italian proposition (annex 11) between his Excellency Count Tornielli and his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	113
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow (President)	113
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	113
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	114
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki and General Amourel	114
Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Nelidow, his Excellency Mr. Beernaert, his Excellency Lord Reay, and General Amourel	114
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	114
Remark of his Excellency Count Tornielli	114
Resumption of the presidential chair by his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	114
Remarks of the President	114
Reading of the Japanese amendment (annex 10) relative to Article 17 of the Regulations	115
Remarks of the President	115
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	115
of General de Robilant	116
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	116
Vote on and adoption of the amendment of the committee of examination	116
Reading of the German amendment (annex 2) relative to the new Article 22a	116
Reading of the Austro-Hungarian additional amendment to the German amendment (annex 3)	116
Remarks of the President	116
Address of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen	117
Remark of the President concerning the new Article 44a (Netherland amendment, annex 4)	118
Proposition of Major General Yermolow relative to the preservation of Article 44 of the Regulations conjointly with Article 52	118
Reading of the first paragraph of Article 52	119
Remarks of Major General von Gündell and of the President	119
Address of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael	119
of Colonel Borel	121
of General Amourel	122
Remarks of the President and of his Excellency Count Tornielli	123

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land. *Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.—Continued.*

Reading by his Excellency Baron Guillaume of a draft declaration prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons (annex 18)	PAGE 123
ANNEX: Report made in the name of the committee of examination by Baron Giesl von Gieslingen relative to the revision of the Convention of 1899 concerning the laws and customs of war on land	123

FOURTH MEETING

(July 31, 1907)

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (continuation). *Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.*

Reservation presented by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld relative to the final observation of his Excellency Count Tornielli (see vol. iii, p. 114[118]) in regard to the prohibition of expulsion <i>en masse</i>	130
Continuation of the discussion of the German, Austro-Hungarian and Netherland propositions concerning the present Article 44 and the new Article 22 (annexes 2, 3 and 4)	130
Remarks of the President	130
Reading of a Belgian proposition relative to a new wording (annex 14) of Article 44 of the Regulations	131
Declarations of Major General Yermolow	132
of Major General von Gündell	133
of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen	133
of Captain Sturdza	134
of General Amourel	135
of Colonel Ting	135
Remarks of his Excellency Réchid Bey	135
of the President	135
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	135
of Colonel Borel	135
Vote on and adoption of the Belgian proposition (annex 14)	136
Exchange of views on the question of a subsidiary vote on the Austro-Hungarian amendment (annex 3) between the President and Major General von Gündell	136
Remark of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen	136
Reading and adoption of the German amendment (annex 2) to Article 23 of the Regulations (annex 1)	136
Adoption of the proposition of the President relative to a modification in the text of Article 27 of the Regulations	136
Withdrawal of the Netherland amendment (annex 9) relative to Article 35 of the Regulations	136
Reading of the Netherland amendment relative to a new Article 45a (annex 4)	136
Abandonment of the article by his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael	136
Withdrawal of the Austro-Hungarian amendment relative to Article 46 (annex 7) by Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen	136
Reading of the Austro-Hungarian amendment (annex 7) relative to Article 53 of the Regulations	137
Remark and proposition of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow (annex 15) relative to Article 52 of the Regulations	137
Remark of the President	137
Reference of the Russian proposition to the committee of examination	137
Proposition of an amendment (annex 8) by Major General Yermolow to the Austro-Hungarian amendment (annex 7) relative to the second paragraph of Article 53 of the Regulations	137
Reference of the amendment to the committee of examination	137
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	137
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	138
of Mr. Louis Renault	138

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land. Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.—Continued.

	PAGE
Reading of the Danish amendment (annex 12) to Article 53 of the Regulations	138
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay	138
Vote on and adoption of the Danish amendment	138
Reading of the Japanese amendments (annex 10) to Article 57 of the Regulations	138
Remarks of the President	138
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	138
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	138
Reference of the new Article 57a to the second subcommission	138
Remarks of the President	138
of Mr. Louis Renault	138
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	139
Deposit by the delegation of Germany of an amendment (annex 13) relative to the indemnification for violation of the Regulations concerning the laws and customs of war on land	139
Reading of Articles 1 and 2 of the German amendment	139
Remarks of the President and of Major General von Gündell	139
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	140
Remark of Mr. Louis Renault	141
Declaration of Colonel Borel	141
of Mr. Szilassy	142
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay	142
of Major General von Gündell	142
of Colonel Borel	143
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	143
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	143
of General Amourel	143
Reference of the German amendment to the committee of examination	143
Remarks of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael concerning the abandonment of his proposition relative to Article 5 of the Regulations	143
Declaration of the President concerning the opening of the discussion on the draft Declaration presented by the delegation of Belgium (annex 18) relative to the renewal of the Declaration of 1899 prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons	143
Exchange of views between Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen, his Excellency Lord Reay, and the President	144

FIFTH MEETING

(August 7, 1907)

Renewal of the Declaration of 1899 prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons. Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.

(See vol. i, pp. 85-6[87-9]; vol. iii, pp. 14-8[15-8], 27-8[29-31])

Discussion of the draft declaration presented by the delegation of Belgium (annex 18)	145
Reading of the text of the draft	145
Communication of his Excellency Count Tornielli concerning a subsidiary proposition in case the Belgian proposition should not be adopted	145
Proposition of an amendment to Article 25 of the Regulations (annex 1) by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	145
Remarks of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	146
Declarations of Mr. Szilassy	146
of Mr. Louis Renault	147
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	147
Declarations of his Excellency Lord Reay	148
of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	148
of Colonel Sapountzakis	148
Remark of Mr. Louis Renault	149

Renewal of the Declaration of 1899 prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons. Reporter: Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.—Continued.

	PAGE
Declarations of his Excellency Count de Selir and of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang	149
Vote on and adoption of the Belgian proposition	149
Exchange of views between the President and his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	149
Remark of his Excellency Count Tornielli and reading of the Italian proposition	149
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	150
Remark of the President	150
Address of General de Robilant	150
Remarks of Major General von Gündell	151
of General Amourel	152
of General de Robilant	152
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	152
Vote on and adoption of the first article of the subsidiary Italian amendment	152
Declaration of Colonel Borel	153
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli	153
of Colonel Borel	153
of the President	153
Vote on and adoption of the second article of the Italian amendment	153
Remark of the President relative to the two other Declarations of 1899 (concerning "the prohibition of bullets which expand in the human body" and "the prohibition of the employment of asphyxiating projectiles")	153
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay	153
Remarks of the President	153
Declarations of his Excellency Lord Reay	154
of his Excellency Count de Selir	154

SECOND SUBCOMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(June 29, 1907)

Confirmation of the nomination of his Excellency Mr. Asser to the presidency	157
Appointment of Colonel Borel as Secretary	157

Opening of hostilities. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

(See vol. i, p. 124[125]; vol. iii, pp. 30-1[32-3])

General discussion of the question of the opening of hostilities	157
Reading of a <i>questionnaire</i> drawn up by the President (annex 19)	157
Exchange of views between his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael, his Excellency Mr. Nelidow, his Excellency Mr. Beer-naert, and his Excellency Mr. Carlin	158
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow and of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang	158
Remark of his Excellency Lord Reay concerning the convocation bulletins	158

SECOND MEETING

(July 5, 1907)

Opening of hostilities (continuation). Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

Examination of the drafts of regulations presented	159
Deposit of a proposition by the delegation of France (annex 20)	159
Deposit of a Netherland amendment (annex 22) to the French proposition	159

Opening of hostilities. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.

	PAGE
Address of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael	159
Declaration of Colonel Michelson	161
Address of General Amourel	162
Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	164
Remarks of the President	164
of General Amourel	164
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	164
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	164
Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Beernaert and his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	164
Reading of an amendment presented by his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael	164
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman and of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	165
Adoption of the text of paragraph 2 of the Netherland amendment (annex 22)	165
Remarks of the President	165
Communication of Colonel Borel relative to the deposit of some amendments	165

THIRD MEETING

(July 12, 1907)

Deposit by the delegation of Luxemburg of an amendment (annex 39) to the German proposition relative to the treatment of neutral persons (annex 36)	166
---	-----

Opening of hostilities (continuation). Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

Resumption of the general discussion	166
Declarations of his Excellency Lord Reay	166
of his Excellency General Porter	166
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	167
of Colonel Sapountzakis	167
Remarks of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael	167
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	168
of General Amourel	168
Exchange of views between the President, General Amourel, and Mr. Louis Renault	168
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	168
of Mr. Louis Renault	169
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	169
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	169
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	169
Declarations of Colonel Ting	169
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	169
of his Excellency Mr. de Quesada	169
Remarks of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	169
Vote on and rejection of the Netherland amendment	170
Remark of Mr. Louis Renault	170
Vote on and adoption of the French text of Article 1 (annex 20)	170
Discussion of Article 2 of the French proposition	170
Deposit of an amendment by his Excellency Mr. Beernaert and reading of the text	170
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli	170
of Colonel Borel	170
of Mr. Louis Renault	170
of Mr. Kriege	170
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	170
of Captain Lacaze	170
of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael	170
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	170
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	171
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	171
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	171
Reference of the question to a committee of examination	171
Adoption of Article 2 with reservations	171

Opening of hostilities. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.

	PAGE
Provisional regulation of the question of the opening of hostilities	171
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Carlin relative to Article 6 of the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 19)	171
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	171
of Mr. Louis Renault	171
of the President	172

FOURTH MEETING

(July 19, 1907)

Opening of hostilities (continuation). Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

Remark of his Excellency Mr. Carlin on the minutes of the third meeting	173
Explanations given by the President to his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére concerning the misunderstanding regarding the order of the votes relative to the French proposition (annex 20) and to the Netherland amendment (annex 22) on the opening of hostilities	173

Rights and duties of neutral States on land. Reporter: Colonel BOREL.

(See vol. i, p. 125[125]; vol. iii, pp. 31-7[33-40])

Synoptic table (annex 33) of the propositions deposited by the various delegations	173
Proposition of the President concerning the method of work	173
General discussion of the French proposition (annex 24)	173
Address of General Amourel	173
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	174
Remarks of the President and adoption of a new Article 1 (see Belgian proposition, annex 30)	174
Remark of his Excellency Lord Reay on the British amendment (annex 25)	175
Discussion of Article 1 of the French proposition	175
Remarks of Colonel Borel relative to the Swiss amendment (annex 26)	175
Remark of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	175
Declarations of General Amourel and of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	175
Remarks of the President	175
of Colonel Borel	175
of Mr. Louis Renault	176
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	176
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	176
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	176
Discussion of Article 2 of the French proposition (annex 24)	176
Deposit of two amendments by the delegations of Switzerland (annex 26) and of Belgium (annex 30)	176
Remark of Colonel Borel	176
Reservations made by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein and by Mr. Louis Renault	177
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	177
Discussion of Article 3 of the French proposition and on the Belgian amendment relative thereto (annex 33)	177
Remark of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	177
Declaration of General Amourel	177
Discussion of Article 4 of the French proposition (annex 24) and on the British, Swiss, Netherland and Belgian amendments relative thereto (annexes 25, 26, 27 and 30)	177
Remark of his Excellency Lord Reay	177
Declaration of General Amourel	177
Remarks of Colonel Borel	178
of Mr. Louis Renault	178
of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael	178

Rights and duties of neutral States on land. Reporter: Colonel BOREL.—Continued.

	PAGE
Declaration of General Amourel	178
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	178
of Mr. Louis Renault	178
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	179
of Mr. Louis Renault	179
of Mr. de Beaufort	179
of Colonel Borel	179
of the President	179
of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael	179
Examination of the new propositions	180
Remarks of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein on the German amendment (annex 29) to the French proposition (annex 24)	180
Declaration of Major General Yermolow	181
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel on the Belgian amendment (annex 30) inscribed in the synoptic table as Article 6 (annex 33)	181
Reservation made by his Excellency Lord Reay	181
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay on the British amendment (annex 25) inscribed in the synoptic table as Article 5 (annex 33)	181
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	181
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	182
Remarks of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael on the Netherland amendment (annex 27) inscribed in the synoptic table as Article 5 (annex 33)	182
Remark of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	182
Reading of a memorandum by Lieutenant Colonel van Oordt	182
Remarks of Colonel Borel	183
Declarations of his Excellency Lord Reay and of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	184
Reference to the committee of examination of the British proposition (annex 25) inscribed in Article 6, and the Belgian proposition (annex 30) inscribed in Article 2 of the synoptic table (annex 33)	184
Discussion of Article 7 of the Netherland proposition (annex 28)	184
Remarks of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael and of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	184
Declaration of Colonel Ting	184
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay on the British amendment to the title of the draft (annex 34)	184
Reference of the question to a committee of examination and constitution of this committee	184

FIFTH MEETING

(July 26, 1907)

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties. Reporter: Colonel BOREL.

(See vol. i, pp. 125-9[125-9], 150-64[150-64]; vol. iii, pp. 37-93[40-98])

Discussion of the German proposition (annex 36) and amendments relative thereto (annexes 37-42, see the synoptic table, annex 43)	186
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	186
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay	188
Declaration of Brigadier General Davis	189

Article 61

Reading of Article 61 of the German proposition	190
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	190
of Mr. Louis Renault	190
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	190
Remarks of Colonel Borel and of the President	190
Reference of Article 61 to the committee of examination	190

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties. Reporter: Colonel BOREL.—
Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Article 62</i>	
Reading of Article 62 of the German proposition and of the Swiss amendment relative thereto (annex 38)	191
Remarks of Colonel Borel	191
Proposition of the President	192
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault	192
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	192
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	192
Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	193
Remarks of Mr. Pierre Hudicourt and of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	193
Exchange of views between the President and his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	193
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	193
of Colonel Borel	193
Reference to the committee of examination of the new paragraph contained in the Swiss amendment	193
<i>Article 63</i>	
Reading of Article 63 of the German proposition	194
Remarks of Major General von Gündell and of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	194
Reference of Article 63 to the committee of examination	194
<i>Article 64</i>	
Reading of Article 64 of the German proposition and of the Austro-Hungarian amendment relative to the second paragraph (annex 37)	194
Remarks of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen	194
of Major General von Gündell	195
of Mr. Louis Renault	195
of the President	196
<i>Article 65</i>	
Reading of Article 65 of the German proposition	196
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	196
of the President	197
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	197
of Colonel Borel	197
of his Excellency Lord Reay	197
of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael	198
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	198
of Brigadier General Davis	198
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	198
Declaration of Mr. Pierre Hudicourt	199
Remark of his Excellency Réchid Bey	199
Declaration of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen	199
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	199

SIXTH MEETING

(August 2, 1907)

Communication by his Excellency Count Tornielli on the reference by the second sub-commission of the Third Commission to the second subcommission of the Second Commission of Article 1 of the British draft convention on the rights and duties of neutral States in case of naval war (vol. iii, Third Commission, annex 44)	201
Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties (continuation). Reporter: Colonel BOREL.	
Discussion of Chapter II of the German draft (annex 36) and of the amendments relative thereto	202

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties. Reporter: Colonel BOREL.—
Continued.

PAGE

Articles 64 and 65

Remarks of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael on Article 64 of the German proposition, and proposition to add a new paragraph after the first paragraph (annex 42)	202
Remarks of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	203
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	203
of his Excellency Réchid Bey	203
Proposition of the President concerning the reference to the committee of examination of the Netherland amendment (annex 42)	203
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	203
of Major General von Gündell	203
of his Excellency Count Tornielli (relative to Article 65)	204
of Colonel Borel	204
of Mr. Hagerup	204
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	204
of Mr. Louis Renault	204
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	205
of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen	205
Reference of Articles 64 and 65 to the committee of examination	205

Article 66

Reading of Article 66 of the German proposition and of the Swiss amendment relative thereto (annex 38)	206
Remarks of Colonel Borel	206
of Major General von Gündell	206
Discussion of Chapter III of the German draft (annex 36)	206

Article 67

Reading of Article 67 of the German proposition	206
Remark of Mr. Louis Renault	207
Reading of Articles 48 and 49 of the 1899 Regulations	207
Remarks of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	207
of Mr. Louis Renault	208
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	208
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	208
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay	208
Remark of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	208
Reference of Article 67 to the committee of examination	209

Article 68

Reading of Article 68 of the German proposition and of the Swiss amendment relative thereto (annex 38)	209
Remarks of Colonel Borel	209
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	209
of Lieutenant Colonel van Oordt	209
of the President	210
of Major General von Gündell	210

Article 69

Reading of Article 69 of the German draft	210
Reference of Articles 68 and 69 to the committee of examination	210

Article 70

Reading of Article 70 of the German proposition	210
Address of his Excellency Mr. Eyschen on the Luxemburg amendments (annexes 39 and 40) to the German proposition (annex 36)	210
Designation of Mr. Louis Renault as reporter of the committee of examination for the question of opening of hostilities, and of Colonel Borel for that of neutrality	214

SEVENTH MEETING

(August 9, 1907)

	PAGE
Reading by the President of a letter from his Excellency Mr. A. Beernaert on the subject of the Japanese (annexes 10 and 32) and Danish amendments (annex 12) to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annex 1)	215
Reading by the President of a letter from his Excellency Mr. Brun relative to the Danish amendment (vol. iii, Second Commission, annex 31) to the first article of the British draft convention respecting the rights and duties of neutral States of naval war (vol. iii, Third Commission, annex 44)	216
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	216
Remarks of the President	216
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	216
 Neutrals in the territory of belligerent parties (continuation). Reporter: Colonel BOREL.	
Continuation of the discussion of the Luxemburg amendments (annexes 39 and 40) to the German proposition (annex 36)	217
Address of Major General von Gündell	217
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin and of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen	219
Remark of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	220
Declarations of General Amourel and of his Excellency Lord Reay	221
Remarks of Major General von Gündell and of his Excellency van den Heuvel	221
Address of his Excellency Mr. Eyschen	221
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	223
Reading of an amendment drawn up by his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	223
Remarks of Colonel Borel	223
Reference of Article 70 of the German proposition (annex 36) to the committee of examination	223
<i>Article 71</i>	
Reading of Article 71 of the German proposition and of the Austro-Hungarian amendment thereto (annex 37)	224
Declaration of Major General von Gündell	224
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	224
of Major General von Gündell	224
of Lieutenant Colonel van Oordt	224
of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen	226
Reference of Article 71 to the committee of examination	226
<i>Article 72</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 72 of the German proposition	226
<i>Articles 57 and 57b (new)</i>	
Reading of Articles 57a and 57b of the Japanese proposition (annexes 32 and 10)	226
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	226
Declaration of Brigadier General Davis	227
Reference of Articles 57a and 57b to the committee of examination	227
Reference to the committee of examination of the Danish amendment concerning "the mobilization of the military forces of the neutrals" (annex 31)	227

ANNEXES

NOS.

1. Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annex to the Convention)	231
---	-----

Amendments proposed to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annex 1).

NOS.	PAGE
2. German proposition	240
3. Austro-Hungarian amendment to the German proposition (annex 2)	240
4. Netherland proposition	241
5. Cuban proposition	241
6. Spanish proposition	242
7. Austro-Hungarian proposition	242
8. Russian amendment to the Austro-Hungarian proposition (annex 7)	242
9. Netherland proposition	243
10. Japanese proposition (see annex 32)	243
11. Italian amendment to the Japanese proposition (annex 10)	244
12. Danish proposition	244
13. German proposition	245
14. Belgian proposition	245
15. Russian proposition	246
16. Draft of amendments elaborated by the first subcommission	246

Declaration of 1899 concerning the employment of bullets which expand, etc.

17. Proposition of the United States of America	251
---	-----

Declaration of 1899 concerning the launching of projectiles from balloons.

18. The Declaration of 1899 and the draft declaration presented by the delegation of Belgium	251
--	-----

Opening of hostilities.

19. <i>Questionnaire</i> prepared by his Excellency Mr. T. M. C. Asser, President of the second subcommission of the Second Commission	253
20. French proposition	253
21. Belgian amendment to the French proposition (annex 20)	254
22. Netherland amendment to the French proposition (annex 20)	254
23. Draft regulations elaborated by the committee of examination	254

Rights and duties of neutral States on land.

24. French proposition	255
25. British amendment to the French proposition (annex 24)	255
26. Swiss amendment to the French proposition (annex 24)	256
27. Netherland amendment to the French proposition (annex 24)	257
28. Netherland amendment to the French proposition (annex 24)	257
29. German amendment to the French proposition (annex 24)	257
30. Belgian amendment to the French proposition and to the German, British, Netherland and Swiss amendments (annexes 24-29)	258
31. Danish proposition	259
32. Japanese proposition (see annex 10)	259
33. Synoptic table	260
34. Draft regulations elaborated by the committee of examination	264
35. Russian amendments to the draft regulations elaborated by the committee of examination (annex 34)	265

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties.

NOS.	PAGE
36. German proposition	266
37. Austro-Hungarian amendment to the German proposition (annex 36)	268
38. Swiss amendment to the German proposition (annex 36)	268
39. Luxemburg amendment to the German proposition (annex 36)	269
40. Luxemburg amendment to the German proposition (annex 36)	269
41. Serbian additional amendment to the Luxemburg amendment (annex 40)	270
42. Netherland amendment to the German proposition (annex 36)	270
43. Synoptic table	272
44. Draft elaborated by the committee of examination	282
45. British amendment to the draft elaborated by the committee of examination (annex 44)	284
46. Belgian amendment to the draft elaborated by the committee of examination (annex 44)	284
47. French amendment to the draft of the committee of examination (annex 44)	285

THIRD COMMISSION**FIRST MEETING**

(June 24, 1907)

Address of the President	289
Organization of the Bureau of the Commission and subcommissions	291
Designation of the reporters and secretaries	291
Deposit by his Excellency General Porter of a proposition relative to the bombardment by a naval force of unfortified towns, etc., etc. (annex 1)	291
Deposit by Mr. Kriege of a proposition containing an amendment to the provisions of the Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864 (annexes 38 and 39)	291
Communication of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow, concerning a British proposition relative to the laying of automatic contact mines (annex 9)	292
Declaration of his Excellency Lou Tseng-tsiang, concerning the acceptance by the Imperial Government of the sign of the Red Cross	292
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha, concerning the maintenance of the sign of the Red Crescent	292

SECOND MEETING

(July 16, 1907)

Amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

(See vol. i, pp. 63-5[66-8]; vol. iii, pp. 557-72[553-69])

Discussion of Mr. Renault's report (annex A) and the draft convention (annex B)	293
Remarks of the President	293

Articles 1-2

Reading and adoption of Articles 1 and 2 of the draft	293
---	-----

Amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 23, 1864. *Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.*

	PAGE
<i>Article 3</i>	
Reading of Article 3 of the draft	293
Remarks of the Reporter	293
Reading of a declaration of Rear Admiral Siegel	294
Modification proposed by his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel and accepted by Rear Admiral Siegel	296
Reading and adoption of revised Article 3	296
<i>Article 4</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 4 of the draft	296
<i>Article 5</i>	
Reading of Article 5 of the draft	296
Remarks and propositions of the Reporter	296
Reading of revised Article 5	297
Remarks of Rear Admiral Arago	297
of the Reporter	297
Declarations of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	297
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	297
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh	298
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin	298
Résumé of the declarations, by the President	298
Adoption of revised Article 5	299
<i>Article 6</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 6 of the draft	299
<i>Article 7 (new)</i>	
Reading of Article 7 of the draft	299
Remarks of the Reporter	299
Adoption of Article 7	300
<i>Article 8 (new)</i>	
Reading of Article 8 of the draft	300
Remarks of the Reporter	300
of the President	300
of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell	300
of Rear Admiral Arago	300
of Captain Ottley	301
of Rear Admiral Arago	301
Adoption of Article 8	301
<i>Article 9</i>	
Reading of Article 9 of the draft	301
Remarks of the Reporter	301
of the President	301
of Colonel Ovtchinnikow	301
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	301
Exchange of views between the President, the Reporter, and his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	302
Adoption of revised Article 9	302
<i>Article 10</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 10 of the draft	302
<i>Article 11</i>	
Reading of Article 11 of the draft	302
Proposition of the Reporter	302
Adoption of revised Article 11	302

Amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Article 12</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 12 of the draft	302
Reservation made by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	302
<i>Articles 13-14</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 13 and 14 of the draft	302
<i>Article 15</i>	
Reading of Article 15 of the draft	302
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	302
of the Reporter	303
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	303
Reservation made by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	303
Adoption of Article 15	303
<i>Articles 16-26</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 16-24 and 26 (final) of the draft	303
<i>Article 25 (new)</i>	
Reading of Article 25 of the draft	303
Amendment proposed by Ritter von Weil	303
Adoption of revised Article 25	303
Address of the President	303
Constitution of a committee to formulate a <i>questionnaire</i> with regard to the Japanese proposition (annex 46), the Spanish proposition (annex 47), the British proposition (annex 44) and the Russian proposition (annex 48), concerning the regulations to be observed by belligerent war-ships in neutral ports	304
ANNEX A. Report of Mr. Louis Renault on the amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864	305
ANNEX B. Text of the Convention of July 29, 1899, and texts proposed by the committee of examination and the Commission	313
ANNEX C. Text of the Geneva Convention of July 6, 1906, for the amelioration of the condition of the sick and wounded in the armies in the field	323

THIRD MEETING

(August 8, 1907)

Bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns, villages, etc. Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.

(See vol. i, pp. 86-8[89-90]; vol. iii, pp. 542-54[538-50])

Discussion of the report and draft convention and of the Belgian and French amendments (annex B)	343
Remarks of the President	343
<i>Article 1</i>	
Reading of Article 1 of the draft and of the part of the report relative thereto	343
Adoption of Article 1, paragraph 1	343
Declarations of Captain Ottley	344
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	345
Exchange of views between the Reporter and Captain Ottley	346
Vote upon and adoption of Article 1, paragraph 2	346

Bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns, villages, etc. Reporter:
Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.—Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Article 2</i>	
Reading of Article 2 of the draft and of the part of the report relative thereto	346
Remarks of the President	348
Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	348
Adoption of Article 2, paragraph 1, with this reservation	348
Remarks of Captain Lacaze	348
Declaration of Captain Ottley	349
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	349
of Captain Lacaze	349
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	350
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	350
Vote upon and adoption of Article 2, paragraph 2 (French text)	350
Reading and adoption of Article 2, paragraph 2, of the Belgian amendment (annex B)	350
<i>Article 3</i>	
Reading of Article 3 of the draft and of the part of the report relative thereto	351
Adoption of Article 3, paragraph 1, of the Belgian amendment (annex B)	352
Reading of Article 3, paragraph 2, of the Belgian amendment	352
Remarks of the President	352
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	352
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	352
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	352
of Mr. Louis Renault	352
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	353
Adoption of Article 3, paragraph 2, revised	353
<i>Article 4</i>	
Reading of Article 4 of the draft and of the part of the report relative thereto	353
Adoption of Article 4 of the draft except for definitive verbal changes in the text to be made by the committee of examination	353
<i>Article 5</i>	
Reading of Article 5 of the draft and of the part of the report relative thereto	353
Adoption of Article 5	354
<i>Article 6</i>	
Reading of Article 6 of the draft and of the part of the report relative thereto	354
Adoption of Article 6	355
Reference of the two texts, of the draft convention and the Belgian amendment, to the committee of examination	355
<i>Article 7</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 7 (final) of the draft	355
Address of the President	355
ANNEX A. Report of Mr. Georgios Streit on the bombardment by naval forces of ports, towns and villages	355
ANNEX B. Synoptic table (annex to the report of Mr. Georgios Streit)	364

FOURTH MEETING

(August 28, 1907)

Questions of competence raised in the committee of examination of the first sub-commission of the Third Commission with regard to mines. Reporter:
Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.

Reading of the report of Mr. Georgios Streit (see the annex to the minutes of this session)	367
---	-----

Questions of competence raised in the committee of examination of the first sub-commission of the Third Commission with regard to mines. Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.—Continued.

	PAGE
Address of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell	367
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	368
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	369
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	370
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	370
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	371
Address and proposition of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	373
Address of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	374
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	375
of the President	375
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	376
of the President	376
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	376
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	376
of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura	376
Reference of the propositions concerning the laying of mines by neutral States to the committee of examination	377
ANNEX. Report of Mr. Georgios Streit concerning the question of competence raised in the committee of examination of the first subcommission of the Third Commission with regard to mines	377

FIFTH MEETING

(September 17, 1907)

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.

(See vol. i, pp. 271-6[278-82]; vol. iii, pp. 521-41[517-38])

Discussion of the report of Mr. Georgios Streit and of the draft regulations (see the fifth meeting, annex B)	378
Address of the President	378
Reading of a part of the report	379
Reading and adoption of the title of the draft regulations	380

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the draft	380
Address of Rear Admiral Siegel	380
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	381
Amendments proposed by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	384
Address of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	385
Amendment proposed by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	385
Address of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	385
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	387
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency General Porter	387
Remarks of the President	390
Reading of a German amendment of paragraph 1 of Article 1	391
Remarks of the President	391
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	391
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	391
of Captain Martin	391
Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli	391
Vote upon the German amendment	392
Vote upon Article 1, paragraph 1	392
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	392
of the President	392
Discussion of Article 1, paragraph 2	393
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	393
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mérey	393
of his Excellency Réchid Bey	393
of Colonel Sapountzakis	393
Adoption of paragraphs 2 and 3 of Article 1 of the draft	393

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.—
Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Article 2</i>	
Reading of Article 2 of the draft	393
Reservations made by Captain Martin	393
his Excellency Mehemed Pasha	393
Vote upon and adoption of Article 2	393
Remarks of the Reporter	393
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	394
of the President	394
<i>Article 3</i>	
Reading of Article 3 of the draft	394
Vote upon and adoption of Article 3	394
<i>Article 4</i>	
Reading of Article 4 of the draft	394
Deposit of a British amendment to paragraphs 2 and 3 of Article 4	394
Vote upon and adoption of Article 4, paragraph 1	394
Reservation made by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	394
Vote upon the British amendment	395
Proposition of the Reporter	395
Vote upon Article 4, paragraph 2	395
Vote upon and adoption of Article 4, paragraph 3	395
<i>Article 5</i>	
Reading of Article 5 of the draft	395
Remarks of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura	395
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	396
Vote upon and adoption of the British amendment to eliminate Article 5	396
<i>Article 6</i>	
Reading of Article 6 of the draft	397
Reservation made by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha relative to Article 6, paragraph 1	397
Adoption of Article 6, paragraph 1	397
Remarks relative to Article 6, paragraph 2	397
of the President	397
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	397
Adoption of Article 6, paragraph 2	397
<i>Article 7</i>	
Reading of Article 7 of the draft	397
Remarks of the President	398
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	398
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	398
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	398
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	398
of the President	398
ANNEX A. Report of Mr. Georgios Streit concerning the laying of automatic submarine contact mines	399
ANNEX B. Draft regulations concerning the laying of automatic submarine contact mines	429

SIXTH MEETING

(September 19, 1907)

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines (continuation). Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.

	PAGE
Continuation of the discussion of the draft regulations (see the fifth meeting, annex B)	432
Address of the President	432
Reading of a German proposition (annex 23)	433
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Hammar skjöld	435
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	436
of the President	436
Reading and discussion of the Swedish proposition	436
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammar skjöld	436
of his Excellency Réchid Bey	436
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	437
of his Excellency Mr. Hammar skjöld	437
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	437
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	437
of the President	437
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	437
Vote upon and rejection of the preamble of the Swedish proposition	438
Remarks of the President	438
of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell	438
<i>Article 7</i>	
Reading of Article 7 of the draft (see the fifth meeting, annex B)	438
Adoption of Article 7, paragraph 1	438
Remarks relative to Article 7, paragraph 2	438
of the President	438
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	438
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	438
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	438
of Mr. Vedel	438
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	439
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	439
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	439
Vote upon and rejection of Article 7, paragraph 2	439
Adoption of Article 7, paragraph 3	439
<i>Article 8</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 8 of the draft	439
<i>Article 9</i>	
Reading of Article 9 of the draft	439
Declarations relative to Article 9, paragraph 1	439
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	439
of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	439
Remarks relative to Article 9, paragraph 2	440
of the President	440
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	440
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	440
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	440
Amendment by his Excellency Réchid Bey of his vote upon Article 3 of the draft	441
Adoption of Article 9, paragraph 2	441
Reading of Article 9, paragraph 3, and of the British amendment relative thereto	441
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	441
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	440
of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	441
Vote upon Article 9, paragraph 3	441

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.—
Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Article 10</i>	
Reading of Article 10, paragraph 1, of the draft	441
Amendment presented by the British delegation	441
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	441
Vote upon and acceptance of the British amendment	442
Reading of Article 10, paragraph 2, and of the British amendment relative thereto	442
Adoption of Article 10 (final), paragraph 2, in the form of the British amendment	442
Reading of a Netherland proposition (annex 12)	442
Address of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell	442
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	443
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	443
Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow, his Excellency Vice Admiral Röell, and the Reporter	443
Discussion of the systems of majority	443
Remarks of the President	443
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	444
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	444
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	445
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	445
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	446
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	446
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	446

SEVENTH MEETING

(September 26, 1907)

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines (continuation). Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.

Continuation of the discussion of the draft regulations (new text, annex 35)	448
Reading of a letter of his Excellency Lou Tseng-tsiang concerning the Chinese vote relative to the articles discussed in the fifth meeting	448
Address of the President	448
of the Reporter	449
Adoption of a modification of the report	449

Article 1

Reading of Article 1, paragraph 1, of the new draft	450
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha relative to Article 1	450
Declarations relative to Article 1, paragraph 1, made by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	450
his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	450
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld to the said paragraph	450
Reading and adoption of Article 1, paragraphs 2 and 3	450
Adoption of Article 1 with the above reservations	450

Article 2

Reading of Article 2 of the new draft	450
Remarks of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	450
Reading of a Colombian amendment (annex 36)	450
Address of Mr. Pérez Triana	451
Remarks of the President	452
of Mr. Pérez Triana	452
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	452
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	452
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére	453
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	453
of Colonel Ting	453

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.—
Continued.

	PAGE
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	453
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	453
Vote upon and rejection of the Colombian amendment (annex 36)	453
Reading of Article 2 of the new draft	454
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	454
Vote upon and adoption of Article 2	454
Reservation made by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	454
<i>Article 3</i>	
Reading Article 3 of the new draft	454
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	454
<i>Articles 4-5</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 4 and 5 of the new draft	455
<i>Article 6</i>	
Reading of Article 6 of the new draft with the British amendment (annex 37)	455
Remarks of the President	455
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	455
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mérey	455
of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	456
Vote upon Article 6 with the British amendment	456
<i>Article 7</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 7 (final) of the new draft	456
Vote upon the whole new draft	456
Reservations made by the delegations of Germany, Montenegro, Russia, Sweden, and Turkey	456
Address of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	457
of the President	457
ANNEX. Draft report to the Conference of Mr. Georgios Streit on the laying of automatic submarine contact mines	457

EIGHTH MEETING

(October 4, 1907)

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

(See vol. i, pp. 276-9[282-5]; vol. iii, pp. 573-622[569-618])

Discussion of the report of Mr. Louis Renault and of the draft convention (annex 65)	463
Address of the President	463
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	463
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	466
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	467
Declarations of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	467
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	467
of his Excellency General Porter	467
of Mr. Max Huber	467
Remarks of the President	468
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	468
Reading of the preamble of the report	468
<i>Articles 1-2</i>	
Reading and adoption of the preamble and of Articles 1-2 of the draft	470
<i>Article 3</i>	
Reading of Article 3 of the draft	470
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	470
Adoption of Article 3	470

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—
Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Articles 4-6</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 4-6 of the draft	470
<i>Articles 7-10</i>	
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	471
Remarks of the President	477
Reading and adoption of Articles 7-10 of the draft	477
<i>Article 11</i>	
Reading of Article 11 of the draft	477
Declaration of Mr. Kriege	477
Adoption of Article 11	477
<i>Article 12</i>	
Reading of Article 12 of the draft	477
Reading and explanation by Rear Admiral Siegel of the German amendment (annex 64)	477
Declarations of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	479
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	479
Remarks of the President	480
Vote upon Article 12 of the German amendment (annex 64)	481
Vote upon Article 12 of the draft	481
<i>Article 13</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 13 of the draft	481
<i>Article 14</i>	
Reading of Article 14 of the draft	481
Declaration of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura	481
<i>Articles 15-18</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 15-18 of the draft	482
<i>Article 19</i>	
Reading of Article 19 of the draft	482
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	482
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow relative to the Russian amendment	483
Declarations of Mr. Kriege	483
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	484
Remarks of the President	484
Adoption of Article 19, paragraphs 1 and 2	484
Vote upon the Russian amendment	484
Adoption of Article 19, paragraph 3 <i>in fine</i>	484
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	484
<i>Article 20</i>	
Reading of Article 20 of the draft	484
Reservation made by Mr. Kriege	484
Adoption of Article 20 (annex 65)	484
<i>Articles 21-22</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 21-22 of the draft	484
<i>Article 23</i>	
Reading of Article 23 of the draft	485
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammar skjöld	485
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	485
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	485
Remarks of the President	485
Vote upon the elimination of Article 23	485
Retention of Article 23	486

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—
Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Articles 24-27</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 24-27 (final) of the draft	486
Remarks of the President	486
of the Reporter	486
Address of the President	486
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	488
ANNEX. Report to the Commission on the draft convention regarding the rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war	489

FIRST SUBCOMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(June 27, 1907)

Address of the President	521
Communications relative to the deposit of motions (annexes 3 and 4) concerning the bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns and villages, etc.	521
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	522
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	522

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.

(See vol. i, pp. 272-6[278-82]; vol. iii, pp. 367-462[364-460])

General discussion upon the British proposition (annex 9)	522
Remarks of the President	522
Deposit of an amendment by his Excellency Count Tornielli (annex 10)	522
Explanatory statement regarding this proposition by Captain Castiglia	522
Explanatory statement regarding the British proposition by Captain Ottley	523
Deposit of amendments by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki (annex 11)	524
by his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell (annex 12)	525
by Captain Burlamaqui de Moura (annex 13)	525
Remarks of the President	525
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	525

SECOND MEETING

(July 4, 1907)

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines (continuation). Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.

Continuation of the general discussion of the British proposition (annex 9)	526
<i>Résumé</i> by the President of the questions submitted to the subcommission	526
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli	527
of General de Robilant	527
of the President	527
Address of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura	527
Remarks of the President	529

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.—
Continued.

PAGE

Articles 1-2

Reading of Article 1 of the British proposition (annex 9) and of the Italian amendment (annex 10), Japanese amendment (annex 11) and Spanish amendment (annex 14) relative thereto	529
Remarks of Rear Admiral Arago	529
Address of Captain Castiglia	529
Remarks of the President upon the necessity of discussing Articles 1 and 2 simultaneously	530
Declaration of Captain Ottley	530
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli	530
of Captain Chacón	530
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	530
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	530
of Captain Ottley	531
of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell	531

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the British proposition	531
Remarks of the President	531
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	531
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	531

Article 4

Reading of Article 4 of the British proposition	531
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli	531
of Captain Ottley	531
of Rear Admiral Siegel	531
of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell	531
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	531
of the President	531
of Captain Ottley	532
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	532
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	532
of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell	532
of the President	532

Articles 5-6

Reading of Articles 5-6 of the British proposition with the Netherland amendment (annex 12)	532
Remarks of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell	532
of the President	532
of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz	532
of Captain Ottley	533
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	533

THIRD MEETING

(July 11, 1907)

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines (continuation). Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.

Continuation of the general discussion of the British proposition (annex 9)	534
Remarks of the President	534
Reading of the Spanish amendment (annex 14) to Article 4 of the British proposition	534
Reading of a proposition of the United States of America (annex 17) relating to the British proposition, and remarks of the President	534
Remarks of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell concerning the Spanish amendment	534

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.—
Continued.

	PAGE
Reading of the Netherland amendment relative to the laying of mines in straits (annex 12)	534
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	535
of the President	535
of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell	535
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	536
Reading of Article 3 of the British draft (annex 9)	536
Remarks of Rear Admiral Arago	536
of the President	536
of Captain Ottley	536
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	536
Reading of the Netherland and Brazilian amendments (annexes 12 and 13) relative to the laying of mines by neutrals	537
Remarks of the President	537
of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura	537
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	537
Reading of Article 7 of the Netherland amendment (annex 12)	537
Remarks of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell	537
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	538
Discussion of the whole British draft (annex 9) with amendments	538
Address of Mr. Louis Renault	538
of Captain Behr	539
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli	540
of the President	540
of Mr. Louis Renault	541
of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz	541
of Rear Admiral Siegel	541
Constitution of a committee of examination	541

FOURTH MEETING

(July 18, 1907)

Bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns and villages, etc.
Reporter: Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.

(See vol. i, pp. 86-8[89-90]; vol. iii, pp. 343-66[341-64])

Discussion of the draft of the delegations of the United States of America, Spain, Italy, the Netherlands, and Russia (annex 6)	542
Remarks of the President	542
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	542
Address of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	542
Declaration of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael	544
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli	544
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	545
of the President	545
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	545
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	545
Remarks of Captain Ottley	546
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	547
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	547
Closing of the general discussion	547

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the draft (annex 6)	547
Remarks of Captain Behr	547
of the President	548
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	548
of the Reporter	548
Adoption of Article 1 with reservation	548

Bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns, villages, etc. Reporter:
Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.—Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Article 2</i>	
Reading of Article 2 of the draft	548
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli	548
Addition proposed by his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	548
Proposition of Rear Admiral Siegel	548
Declarations of his Excellency Count Tornielli	548
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	548
Reading of the new text of Article 2	548
New wording proposed by Mr. Louis Renault	548
accepted by Captain Ottley	549
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli	549
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman	549
Adoption of Article 2 with reservation	549
<i>Article 3</i>	
Reading of Article 3 of the draft	549
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault	549
Adoption of Article 3	549
<i>Article 4</i>	
Reading of Article 4 of the draft	549
Declaration of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael	549
<i>Article 5</i>	
Reading of Article 5 of the draft	550
British amendment proposing the elimination of Article 5 and an addition to Article 4 of a new paragraph, the wording of which is given	550
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli	550
Amendment proposed by Rear Admiral Siegel	550
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	551
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	551
of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura	551
of the Reporter	551
of the President	551
of Captain Ottley	551
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	551
of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael	551
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	551
of Rear Admiral Siegel	551
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	551
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	552
of Rear Admiral Siegel	552
of Mr. Louis Renault	552
of Captain Behr	552
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	552
Vote upon Articles 4 and 5 of the draft with the addition proposed by Rear Admiral Siegel	552
Adoption of these two articles	552
Vote upon the British amendment	553
<i>Article 6</i>	
Reading of Article 6 of the draft	553
Declaration of his Excellency Vice Admiral Mehemed Pasha	553
Remarks of the President	553
Proposition of Rear Admiral Sperry	553
Remarks of the Reporter	553
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	553
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	553
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	553

Bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns, villages, etc. Reporter:
Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.—Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Article 7</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 7 (final) of the draft	553
Reading of a Russian proposition relative to the title of the draft	553
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault	554
Constitution of a committee of examination	554

SECOND SUBCOMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(July 2, 1907)

Amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

(See vol. i, pp. 63-5[66-8]; vol. iii, pp. 293-342[293-340])

Distribution of the German, French and Japanese propositions (annexes 39, 41 and 42, and 46)	557
Address of the President	557
Remarks of Rear Admiral Siegel	559
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	560
Remarks of the President	561
Reading of the Convention of 1899 (annex 38) and of the German amendments relative thereto (annex 39)	561

Articles 1-2

Reading of Articles 1-2 of the Convention of 1899 (without modification)	561
--	-----

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the Convention of 1899	561
Remarks of the Reporter	561
of Rear Admiral Siegel	562
of the Reporter	562
Article 3 is reserved	562

Article 4

Reading of Article 4 of the Convention of 1899 (without modification)	562
---	-----

Articles 5 and 5a (new text)

Reading of Articles 5 and 5a (new text)	562
These articles are reserved	562
Remarks of the President	562
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	562
Declarations of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	563
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh	563
Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Carlin	563
Remarks of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh	564

Article 5b (new text)

Reading of Article 5b (new text)	564
Article 5b is reserved	564

Amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Article 5c (new text)</i>	
Reading of Article 5c (new text)	564
Remarks of Rear Admiral Siegel	564
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	564
of the Reporter	564
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	564
Article 5c is reserved	564
<i>Article 5d (new text)</i>	
Reading of Article 5d (new text)	564
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	564
of Rear Admiral Siegel	564
Adoption of revised Article 5d	564
<i>Article 5e (next text)</i>	
Reading of Article 5e (new text)	564
Remarks of the Reporter	564
of Rear Admiral Siegel	564
Article 5e is reserved	565
<i>Articles 6 and 6 (new text)</i>	
Reading of Article 6 of the Convention of 1899 and of Article 6 (new text)	565
Remarks of the President	565
of the Reporter	565
of Mr. Max Huber	565
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	565
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	565
of Rear Admiral Siegel	565
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	565
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	565
Article 6 (new text) is reserved	566
Proposition of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell (annex 40)	566
Remarks of the Reporter	566
of the President	566
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	566
Remarks relative to Article 3 of the German Proposition	566
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	566
of Rear Admiral Siegel	566

SECOND MEETING

(July 9, 1907)

Remarks of the President	568
Amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864 (continuation). Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.	
Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 (annex 38) and of the German amendments relative thereto (annex 39)	568
<i>Articles 7 and 7 (new text)</i>	
Reading of Article 7 of the Convention of 1899 and of Article 7 (new text)	568
Remarks of the Reporter	568
Adoption of Article 7 (new text)	568
<i>Articles 8 and 8 (new text)</i>	
Reading of Article 8 of the Convention of 1899 and of Article 8 (new text)	568
Adoption of Article 8 (new text)	568

Amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Articles 9 and 9 (new text)</i>	
Reading of Article 9 of the Convention of 1899 and of Article 9 (new text)	568
Declarations of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell	568
Remarks of the Reporter	568
of Rear Admiral Siegel	570
of the President	570
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	570
<i>Article 10</i>	
Reading of Article 10 of the Convention of 1899 and of the Netherland amendment relative thereto (annex 40)	570
Withdrawal of the Netherland amendment by his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell	570
<i>Article 10a (new text)</i>	
Reading of Article 10a (new text)	570
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	570
of Rear Admiral Siegel	570
<i>Articles 10b (new text), 11 and 11a (new text)</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 10b (new text), 11 of the Convention of 1899 and 11a (new text)	570
<i>Articles 11b and 11c (new text)</i>	
Reading of Articles 11b and 11c (new text)	570
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	570
of the President	570
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	570
of Rear Admiral Siegel	570
Adoption of a modification proposed by Ritter von Weil to Articles 11b and 11c (new text)	570
Proposition of an amendment to Article 11c (new text) by Ritter von Weil	570
Remarks of General de Robilant	571
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	571
of Rear Admiral Siegel	571
Reference of the amendment to the committee of examination	571
<i>Article 11d (new text)</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 11d (new text)	571
<i>Articles 12-14</i>	
Reading of Articles 12-14 of the Convention of 1899	571
Remarks of the Reporter	571
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	571
Remarks concerning Article 5 of the Convention of 1899 and the German amendment relative thereto	571
of the President	571
of Captain Ottley	571
of Rear Admiral Siegel	572
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	572
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	572
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	572
Reference of the question to the committee of examination	572
Constitution of the committee of examination	572

THIRD MEETING

(July 27, 1907)

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

(See vol. i, pp. 276-9[282-5]; vol. iii, pp. 463-518[460-514])

	PAGE
Address of the President	573
General discussion	575
Address of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	575
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	576
Declarations of Mr. Vedel	577
of Mr. de Beaufort	578
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	579
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	580
of Mr. Louis Renault	580
of Colonel Ting (with deposit of amendments)	582
of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz, with deposit of amendments (annex 50)	582
of Rear Admiral Siegel	583
of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura	583
Closing of the general discussion	589
Discussion of the British proposition (annex 44) and the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 49) of Mr. Louis Renault	589
Reference of Article I of the British proposition to the Second Commission	589
Remarks of the President	589
Proposition of the President relative to the postponement of Articles 3, 5, 7 and 31 of the British proposition to the end of the discussion	589
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	589
of the Reporter	589
of the President	589
Declaration of Rear Admiral Sperry	590
Reading of question II of the <i>questionnaire</i> and of Article 30 of the British proposition	590
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	590
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	590
of the President	590
Deposit of an amendment by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	590
Remarks of the President	590
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	590
Adoption of Article 30 (revised) of the British proposition	591

FOURTH MEETING

(July 30, 1907)

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war (continuation). Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

Continuation of the discussion of the British proposition (annex 44) and the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 49) of Mr. Louis Renault	592
Remarks of the President	592
Texts of the Treaty of Washington of May 8, 1871, and of the Italian Merchant Marine Code of 1878 (annexes A and B of this meeting)	592
Danish and Portuguese amendments (annexes 45 and 50)	592
Presentation of a new question, XVII, by his Excellency Mr. Hagerup (annex 51)	592
Deposit of an amendment by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	593
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	593
of the Reporter	593
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	594

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—
Continued.

	PAGE
Reading of question III of the <i>questionnaire</i>	594
Reading of Article 2 of the British proposition	594
Remarks of the President	594
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	594
of the Reporter	594
of his Excellency Mr. Martens	594
Adoption of Article 2	595
Remarks of the President	595
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	596
of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael of Mr. de Beaufort	596
Article 10 of the British proposition and the Spanish amendment (Article 1, annex 47), Japanese amendment (Article 1, annex 46) and Russian amendment (Article 3, annex 48)	597
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	598
Article 10, letters <i>a</i> and <i>b</i> , of the British proposition	598
Remarks of the President	598
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	598
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	598
Adoption of Article 10, letter <i>a</i>	598
Reading and adoption of Article 25 of the British proposition	598
Postponement of the examination of Article 8 of the British proposition	599
The submission to discussion of Article 32 of the British proposition	599
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	599
Remarks of the President	599
Danish (annex 45) and Swedish amendments	599
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	599
Reading of a declaration by Mr. Vedel	599
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	600
of the Reporter	600
of the President	600
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	600
Transfer of Article 32 to the chapter concerning the rights and duties of neutral States	600
Remarks of the President relative to Article 1 of the Japanese amendment	601
Deposit of an amendment by Captain Burlamaqui de Moura (annex 52)	601
Reading of question IV of the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 49)	601
Reading and adoption of Article 28 of the British proposition	601
Reading of question V of the <i>questionnaire</i> (Articles 11 and 12 of the British proposition)	601
Spanish, Japanese and Russian amendments	601
Remarks of the President	601
of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	602
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	602
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	602
Remarks of the Reporter	602
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	602
Postponement of the vote on question V	602
Reference of the Spanish, Japanese and Russian amendments to the com- mittee of examination	603
Reading of question VII on the <i>questionnaire</i> and of Article 15 of the British proposition	603
Deposit of a Portuguese amendment to this article	603
Article 15 is reserved	603
Reading of question VIII of the <i>questionnaire</i> (Article 13 of the British propo- sition)	603
Japanese and Russian amendments (annexes 46 and 48)	603
Remarks of the President	604
of the Reporter	604
Reference of question VIII to the committee of examination	604
Reading of question X of the <i>questionnaire</i> (Articles 26, 27 and 29 of the British proposition)	604
Spanish amendment (annex 47)	604
Remarks of the President	604
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	604
of Rear Admiral Siegel	604

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. *Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—*
Continued.

ANNEX A. Text of the Treaty of Washington of May 8, 1871 (Article 6) . . .	PAGE 605
ANNEX B. Text of the Italian Merchant Marine Code of 1877 (Chapter VII) . . .	605

FIFTH MEETING

(August 1, 1907)

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war (continuation). *Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.*

Continuation of the discussion of the British proposition (annex 44) and the <i>questionnaire</i> of Mr. Renault (annex 49)	607
Declaration of Mr. de Beaufort concerning question VIII of the <i>questionnaire</i>	607
Reading of question XI of the <i>questionnaire</i> (Article 19 of the British proposition)	607
Remarks of the President	607
Japanese and Portuguese amendments (annexes 46 and 50)	608
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	608
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	608
of Colonel Ovtchinnikow	608
Reference of question XI to the committee of examination	608
Reading of question XII of the <i>questionnaire</i> (Article 17 of the British proposition)	608
Spanish, Japanese and Russian amendments (annexes 47, 46 and 48)	608
Remarks of the President	608
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	609
Reading of a statement by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	609
Address of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	611
Remarks of the President	613
Reference of question XII to the committee of examination	613
Article 7, paragraph 3, of the Russian proposition (annex 48)	613
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	613
Reference of this article to the committee of examination	613
Discussion of the clause of Article 249 of the Italian Merchant Marine Code of 1877 (see fourth meeting, annex B)	613
Reference of the question to the committee of examination	614
Proposition of an addition to Article 15 of the British proposition (question VII of the <i>questionnaire</i>) by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	614
Remarks of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura relative to question XII of the <i>questionnaire</i>	614
Reading of question XIII of the <i>questionnaire</i> (Article 18 of the British proposition)	614
Spanish amendment (annex 47)	614
Remarks of Count de la Mortera	615
Reference of question XIII to the committee of examination	615
Reading of question XIV of the <i>questionnaire</i> (Article 16 of the British proposition)	615
Japanese amendment (annex 46)	615
Remarks of the President	615
of Mr. de Beaufort	615
of the Reporter	615
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	615
Reading of question XV of the <i>questionnaire</i> (Articles 14, 21-24 and 29 of the British proposition)	616
Japanese and Portuguese amendments (annexes 46 and 50)	616
Remarks of the President	616
Reading of the new question XVII (annex 51) proposed by his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	616
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	616
of the President	617
Submission to discussion of Articles 3-5, 7, 8, 14, 16, 21-24, 29, 31 and 32 of the British proposition	618
Japanese amendments (annex 46)	618
Russian declaration and Brazilian amendment (annex 52)	618

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—
Continued.

	PAGE
Reading of Article 3 of the British proposition	618
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	618
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	618
Reference of Article 3 to the committee of examination	618
Reading of Article 4 of the British proposition	618
Remarks of Mr. Vedel	618
Reference of Article 4 to the committee of examination	619
Reading of Article 5 of the British proposition	619
Brazilian amendment (annex 52)	619
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago	619
Declaration of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura	620
Remarks of the Reporter	620
of the President	620
Reference of Article 5 to the committee of examination	620
Reading of Articles 7 and 8 of the British proposition	620
Proposition of the President to combine these two articles	620
Reference of this question to the committee of examination	620
Remarks concerning the interpretation of the words "due diligence"	620
of the Reporter	620
of Mr. Georgios Streit	620
of the President	620
Reference of this question to the committee of examination	620
Reading of Article 14 of the British proposition	620
Japanese amendment (annex 46)	620
Remarks of the President	620
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	621
of Mr. Vedel	621
of Colonel Ovtchinnikow	621
Reading of Articles 16, 21-24, 29 and 31 of the British proposition	621
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato	621
Address of the President	621
Constitution of the committee of examination	622
Remarks of Rear Admiral Siegel	622

COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION OF THE SECOND SUBCOMMISSION

MEETINGS OF SEPTEMBER 11 AND 12, 1907

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

(See vol. i, pp. 276-9[282-5]; vol. iii, pp. 463-518[460-514], 573-622[569-618])

Discussion of the draft Convention (annex 63) prepared by the Reporter	623
Remarks of the President	623
Reading and adoption of paragraph 1 of the preamble of the draft	623
Reading of paragraph 2 of the preamble of the draft	623
Remarks of the Reporter	623
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	623
Adoption of revised paragraph 2	623
Reading of paragraph 3 of the preamble of the draft	623
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	624
of the Reporter	624
Adoption of paragraph 3 revised	624
Reading and adoption of paragraphs 4 and 5 of the preamble of the draft	624
Reading of paragraph 6 of the preamble of the draft	624
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	624
of the Reporter	624
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	624
of Rear Admiral Siegel	624
of the President	624

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—
Continued.

	PAGE
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	625
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	625
of the President	625
Wording suggested by the Reporter	625
Vote upon and adoption of paragraph 6 revised	625
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	625
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	625
Reading of paragraph 7 of the preamble of the draft	625
Modification and adoption of paragraph 7	626
<i>Articles 1-2</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 1-2 of the draft	626
<i>Article 3</i>	
Reading of Article 3 of the draft	626
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	626
Adoption of Article 3, paragraph 1	626
Remarks upon Article 3, paragraph 2	626
of Rear Admiral Siegel	626
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	627
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	627
of the Reporter	627
of the President	627
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	627
Vote upon Article 3, paragraph 2	627
Vote upon Article 3, paragraph 2, revised	627
<i>Article 4</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 4 of the draft	628
<i>Article 5</i>	
Reading of Article 5 of the draft	628
Remarks of the President	628
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	628
of the Reporter	628
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	628
of Rear Admiral Siegel	628
Adoption of Article 5	628
<i>Article 5bis (new)</i>	
Reading of Article 5bis (new)	628
Vote upon and adoption of Article 5bis (new)	628
<i>Article 6</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 6 of the draft	628
<i>Article 7</i>	
Reading of Article 7 of the draft	629
Discussion between his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow, the President and the Reporter	629
Adoption of Article 7	629
<i>Articles 8-9</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 8 and of amended Article 9 of the draft	629
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	629
of the Reporter	629
<i>Article 10</i>	
Reading of Article 10 of the draft	629
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	629
of Mr. Vedel	630

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—
Continued.

	PAGE
Declarations of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	630
of Rear Admiral Sperry	630
Adoption of Article 10	630
<i>Article 11</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 11 of the draft after remarks by Rear Admiral Siegel	630
<i>Article 12</i>	
Reading of Article 12 of the draft	630
Remarks of the President	630
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	630
of Rear Admiral Siegel (German amendment, annex 64)	630
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	630
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	631
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	631
of Rear Admiral Siegel	631
of Mr. de Beaufort	631
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	631
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	632
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	632
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	632
of the President	632
of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura	632
Vote upon Article 12 with the German amendment	632
Vote upon and adoption of Article 12	632
<i>Article 13</i>	
Reading of Article 13 of the draft	632
Remarks of the President	632
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	632
Adoption of Article 13 revised	632
<i>Article 14</i>	
Reading of Article 14 of the draft	633
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	633
of the President	633
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	633
Adoption of amended Article 14	633
Reservations made to Articles 12 and 13 of the draft by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	633
by Rear Admiral Siegel	633
<i>Article 15</i>	
Reading of Article 15 of the draft	633
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	633
of Mr. Vedel	633
of the Reporter	633
of Rear Admiral Siegel	633
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	633
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	633
Vote upon and adoption of amended Article 15	634
<i>Article 16</i>	
Reading of Article 16 of the draft	634
Remarks of Mr. Vedel	634
Adoption of amended Article 16	634
<i>Article 17</i>	
Reading of Article 17 of the draft	634
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	634
of the President	634
Adoption of Article 17	634

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—
Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Article 18</i>	
Reading of Article 18 of the draft	634
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	634
Vote upon and adoption of amended Article 18	634
<i>Article 19</i>	
Reading of Article 19 of the draft (two texts)	634
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	635
of the President	635
of Rear Admiral Siegel	635
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	635
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	635
of Rear Admiral Siegel	636
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	637
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	637
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	637
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	637
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	638
Vote upon the elimination of Article 19	638
Adoption of Article 19, paragraph 1	638
Vote upon the amendment proposed for Article 19, paragraph 2, by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	638
Adoption of Article 19, paragraph 3	638
Remarks of the Reporter	638
Reservation made to the last paragraph of Article 19 by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	638
by Rear Admiral Siegel	638
<i>Article 20</i>	
Reading of Article 20 of the draft	638
Remarks of the President	638
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	638
of Rear Admiral Siegel	638
Adoption of amended Article 20	638
Proposition of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow and negative vote (see Article 16 of the British proposition, annex 44)	639
<i>Article 21</i>	
Reading of Article 21 of the draft amended by a German proposition	639
Adoption of paragraph 1, amended	639
Adoption of paragraph 2	639
<i>Article 22</i>	
Reading of Article 22 of the draft	639
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	639
Adoption of Article 22, amended	639
<i>Article 23</i>	
Reading of Article 23 of the draft	639
Remarks of the President	640
of the Reporter	640
of Mr. de Beaufort	640
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	640
Article 23 is reserved	640
<i>Article 24</i>	
Reading of Article 24 of the draft	640
Remarks of the Reporter	640
of Rear Admiral Siegel	640
Reading of an Italian amendment	640

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—
Continued.

	PAGE
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	640
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	641
of his Excellency Count Tornielli (president)	641
Vote upon and adoption of the Italian amendment	641
Remarks of Rear Admiral Siegel	641
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	641
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	641
of the President	641
Exchange of views between his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow, his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki, his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow, the President, and the Reporter	641
<i>Article 25</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 25 of the draft, revised by a Belgian and Nether- land amendment	641
Reservation made by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	642
<i>Article 26</i>	
Reading of Article 26 of the draft	642
Remarks of the President	642
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	642
Withdrawal of Article 26	642
<i>Article 27</i>	
Reading of Article 27 of the draft	642
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	642
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	642
of Rear Admiral Siegel	642
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	642
of the President	643
Proposition of an amendment by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	643
Reading and adoption of a new Article 28 (final) proposed by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	643
Remark of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow concerning the vote upon Article 23 of the draft	643
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow concerning Article 12 of the draft	644

MEETING OF SEPTEMBER 28, 1907

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war (continuation). Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

Discussion of the report (see the report to the Commission, annex to the minutes of the eighth meeting of the Third Commission; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 288[295] of Mr. Louis Renault and the draft convention, annex 65)	645
Address of the President	645
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	646
<i>Articles 1-2</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 1-2 of the draft	647
<i>Article 3</i>	
Reading of Article 3 of the draft	647
Proposition of an amendment in the wording, by the Reporter	647
Remarks of the President	647
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	647
of the Reporter	647

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—
Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Article 4</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 4 of the draft	647
<i>Article 5</i>	
Reading of Article 5 of the draft	647
Remarks of the Reporter	647
Adoption of amended Article 5	647
<i>Article 5bis</i>	
Reading of Article 5bis	647
Remarks of the Reporter	647
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	647
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	648
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	648
of the President	648
Elimination of Article 5bis	648
<i>Articles 6-7</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 6-7 of the draft	648
<i>Article 8</i>	
Reading of Article 8 of the draft	648
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	648
Adoption of amended Article 8	648
<i>Article 9</i>	
Reading of Article 9 of the draft	648
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	648
of Mr. de Beaufort	648
of the President	648
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	648
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	648
of the Reporter	648
Adoption of amended Article 9	648
<i>Articles 10-11</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 10-11 of the draft	648
<i>Article 12</i>	
Reading of Article 12 of the draft	648
Reading of a Russian proposition	648
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	648
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	649
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	649
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	649
Reading of a Swedish proposition	650
Declarations of Rear Admiral Sperry	650
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	650
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	650
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	650
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	650
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	650
of the President	650
Declarations of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	650
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	650
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	650
of Rear Admiral Siegel	650
Remarks of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha	651
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	651
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	651
Retention of Article 12	651

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. Reporter: Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—
Continued.

	PAGE
<i>Article 13</i>	
Reading of Article 13 of the draft	651
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	651
of the President	651
Article 13 is reserved	651
<i>Article 14</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 14 of the draft	651
<i>Article 15</i>	
Reading of Article 15 of the draft amended by a Swedish proposition	651
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	651
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	651
of Rear Admiral Siegel	651
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	652
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	652
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	652
Vote upon the Swedish proposition	652
<i>Articles 16-18</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 16-18 of the draft	652
<i>Article 19</i>	
Reading of Article 19 of the draft	652
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	652
of the Reporter	652
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	652
<i>Article 20</i>	
Reading of Article 20 of the draft	652
Amendment proposed by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	652
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	653
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	653
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	653
of Rear Admiral Sperry	653
of Rear Admiral Siegel	653
Vote upon Article 20 and rejection of the Russian amendment	653
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	653
by Rear Admiral Siegel	653
Proposition of the Reporter	653
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	653
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	653
<i>Articles 21-22</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 21-22 of the draft	653
<i>Article 23</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 23 of the draft	653
Remarks of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura	653
of the Reporter	653
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	653
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	654
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	654
of Rear Admiral Sperry	654
<i>Articles 24-27</i>	
Reading and adoption of Articles 24-27 (final) of the draft	654
Adoption of the preamble of the draft	654
Observations of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow on the subject of Mr. Louis Renault's report	654

ANNEXES

Bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns, villages, etc.

NOS.	PAGE
1. Proposal of the United States of America	657
2. Spanish proposal	657
3. Italian proposal	657
4. Netherland proposal	658
5. Russian proposal	658
6. Combined proposal of the delegations of the United States of America, Spain, Italy, the Netherlands, and Russia	659
7. French amendment to the combined proposition (annex 6)	660
8. Draft regulations drawn up by the committee of examination	660

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines.

9. British proposition	662
10. Italian motion	663
11. Japanese amendment to the British proposition (annex 9)	663
12. Netherland amendments to the British proposition (annex 9)	663
13. Brazilian amendment to the British proposition (annex 9)	664
14. Spanish amendments to the British proposition (annex 9)	665
15. Chinese declaration	665
16. German amendment to the British proposition (annex 9)	666
17. Amendment of the United States to the British proposition (annex 9)	666
18. Russian amendment to the British proposition (annex 9)	666
19. Synoptic table	667
20. German amendment to the synoptic table (annex 19)	670
21. Netherland amendment to the synoptic table (annex 19)	671
22. Netherland amendments to the synoptic table (annex 19)	671
23. German proposal	671
24. Netherland amendment to the synoptic table (annex 19)	672
25. British amendment to the synoptic table (annex 19)	673
26. Text of the draft regulations based upon the deliberations of the committee of examination	673
27. Austro-Hungarian amendment to the draft regulations (annex 26)	675
28. British amendment to Article 9 of the draft regulations (annex 26)	676
29. New forms for Articles 3 and 4 of the draft regulations (annex 26)	676
30. Text presented by his Excellency Mr. Hagerup, president of the committee of examination	676
31. Draft regulations presented to the Commission	676
32. British amendment to the draft regulations (annex 31)	679
33. Netherland amendment to the draft regulations (annex 31)	680
34. Ottoman amendment to the draft regulations (annex 31)	680
35. Text of the draft regulations based upon the deliberations of the Commission	681
36. Colombian amendment to the draft regulations (annex 35)	682
37. British amendment to the draft regulations (annex 35)	682

**Amendments to the provisions of the Convention of July 29, 1899, for the
adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Conven-
tion of August 22, 1864.**

NOS.	PAGE
38. Text of the Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864	683
39. German proposal	685
40. Netherland amendments to the German proposal (annex 39)	688
41. French proposition	689
42. French proposition	689
43. Text proposed by the committee of examination	690

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war.

44. British proposal	698
45. Danish amendment to the British proposal (annex 44)	702
46. Japanese proposal	702
47. Spanish proposal	703
48. Russian proposal	704
49. <i>Questionnaire</i> and synoptic table relative to the Japanese proposition (annex 46), Spanish proposition (annex 47), British proposition (annex 44) and Russian proposition (annex 48)	705
50. Portuguese amendments to the synoptic table (annex 49)	715
51. Norwegian amendment to the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 49)	716
52. Brazilian proposition relative to the draft convention (annex 55)	716
53. Articles presented to the committee of examination (see the draft convention, annex 55)	716
54. Articles presented to the committee of examination (see the draft convention, annex 55)	718
55. First draft convention drawn up by the committee of examination	719
56. British amendments to the first draft convention (annex 55)	723
57. Norwegian amendment to the first draft convention (annex 55)	723
58. Japanese amendment to the first draft convention (annex 55)	724
59. British amendment to the first draft convention (annex 55)	724
60. Declarations and amendment of the United States of America relative to the first draft convention (annex 55)	724
61. Japanese amendment to the first draft convention (annex 55)	725
62. Russian amendment to the first draft convention (annex 55)	725
63. Second draft convention drawn up by the committee of examination	726
64. German amendment to the second draft convention (annex 63)	730
65. Third draft convention drawn up by the committee of examination	733

FOURTH COMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(June 24, 1907)

Address of the President	741
Organization of the Bureau	743
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay relative to contraband	744
Adoption of the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 1) proposed by the President	744

	PAGE
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	744
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	744
of the President	744
Declarations of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow relative to the conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (annex 2) and to the destruction of neutral prizes (annex 39)	744
Reading of a proposition of his Excellency Mr. Choate concerning the inviolability of enemy private property at sea (annex 10).	745
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	745
of the President	745

SECOND MEETING

(June 28, 1907)

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Reading and discussion of question I of the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 1)	746
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli	747
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	747
of the President	747
Reading and discussion of question II of the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 1)	747
Propositions of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell (annex 5)	747
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	747
of Captain Behr (annex 3)	747
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki (annex 6)	748
Postponement of the discussion of the different propositions	748

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Reading and discussion of question III of the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 1)	748
Reading of a proposition of the United States of America (annex 1)	748
Reading of a declaration of his Excellency Baron von Macchio	748
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	748
Remarks of the President	752
Address of his Excellency Mr. Choate	752
Remarks of the President	767
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	768
Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli	768
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	768
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	768

THIRD MEETING

(July 5, 1907)

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.(Question III of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

Discussion of the proposition of the United States of America	770
Reading of a declaration by Mr. de Beaufort	770
Address and proposition of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa (annex 11)	770
Remarks of the President	777
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	777
Remarks of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	778

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—
Continued.

	PAGE
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	779
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	779
Reading of a letter of his Excellency Mr. Larreta	780
Declaration of his Excellency the Marquis de Soveral	780
Address of Mr. Triana	780
Remarks of the President	782
Reading of a declaration by Mr. Louis Renault	782
Address of his Excellency Mr. Uriah Rose	785
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	790
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé	790
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	790
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	790

FOURTH MEETING

(July 10, 1907)

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Question III of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

Continuation of the discussion of the proposition of the United States of America (annex 10)	791
Address of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	791
of his Excellency the Honorable John W. Foster	793
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	795
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	795
of the President	796
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	796
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	796
Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli	796
Reading by his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel of the explanatory statement regarding the Belgian proposition (annex 14)	796
<i>Vœu</i> proposed by his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois (annex 16)	799
Remarks of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	800
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	800
Address of his Excellency Mr. Larreta	800
Reading by his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell of a declaration relative to the Netherland proposition (annex 12)	800
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Choate	801
of the President	801
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	801
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	801
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	802

FIFTH MEETING

(July 12, 1907)

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Questions I and II of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

Reading of question I of the <i>questionnaire</i>	803
Affirmative resolution	803

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—
Continued.

	PAGE
Reading of question II of the <i>questionnaire</i>	803
Deposit of the Austro-Hungarian proposition (see the declaration of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, vol. iii, p. 747[745])	803
of the Italian proposition (annex 4)	803
of the Japanese proposition (annex 6)	803
of the Russian proposition (annex 3)	803
Proposition of the President relative to the appointment of a committee of examination	803
Agreement upon the first two points of the synoptic table (annex 8)	803
Reading by Rear Admiral Sperry of a proposition (annex 7) concerning the conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (place and conditions) and of a proposition (annex 30) concerning contraband of war	804
Postponement of the discussion of these propositions	805
Submission to discussion, by the President, of the question of the length of time for which the conversion must be made	805
Declarations of Rear Admiral Siegel	805
of his Excellency Mr. Esteve	805
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	805
Remarks of the President	808
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	808
Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	810
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	811
Reference of the question to a committee of examination	811
Submission to discussion of the question of the place where the conversion may be made	811
Remarks of Rear Admiral Siegel	811
of Colonel Ovtchinnikow	812
of his Excellency Lord Reay	812
of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael	813
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	813
of his Excellency Count Torielli	814
of Mr. Louis Renault	814
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	814
of Mr. Fusinato	814
of the President	815
Reference of the different propositions to the committee of examination.	815

Days of grace. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Question IV of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

Reading of question IV of the <i>questionnaire</i>	815
Address of Colonel Ovtchinnikow	815
Reading of the Russian proposition (annex 18)	815
Declaration of Captain Ottley	817
Remarks of the President	818
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	818
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	818
Remarks of Rear Admiral Sperry	819
of the President	819
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay	819
Remarks of General Robilant	819
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	819
of his Excellency Lord Reay	819
of his Excellency Count Torielli	819
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	819
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	819

SIXTH MEETING

(July 17, 1907)

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Question III of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

	PAGE
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia concerning the adhesion of the Royal Government of Spain to the Declaration of Paris . . .	821
Address of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	821
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	823
Address of the President	823
Vote upon the proposition of the United States of America (annex 10) . . .	824
Remarks of the President	825
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio	825
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	825
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	826
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	826
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	826
of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell	826
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	826
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	826
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	826
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	826
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	827
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	827
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	827
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	827
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	827
of the President	827
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	827

SEVENTH MEETING

(July 19, 1907)

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Question III of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

Reading of the Brazilian proposition (annex 11) and vote upon taking it under con- sideration	828
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	828
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	828
Vote upon the taking under consideration of the Belgian proposition (annex 14) with the Netherland amendments (annex 15)	829
Reading of the first article of the Belgian proposition	829
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	830
of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell	830
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois	830
of Lieutenant Colonel van Oordt	830
of Mr. Louis Renault	831
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	831
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	831
Vote upon Article 1	832
Withdrawal of the Belgian proposition	832
Discussion upon the French <i>veau</i> (annex 16)	832
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	832

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—
Continued.

	PAGE
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault	832
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	833
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	833
of his Excellency Mr. Ernest Satow	833
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	833
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	833
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	833
Postponement of the vote upon the French <i>vœu</i>	833
Proposal of a <i>vœu</i> by the President	833
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	835
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	836
Withdrawal of the proposal	836

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Questions I and II of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

Discussion of question II of paragraph B of the British proposition (annex 2)	836
Amendment proposed by his Excellency Mr. Esteva to the Austro-Hungarian proposition (see vol. iii, p. 747[745])	836
Address of his Excellency Lord Reay	836
Remarks of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell	838
of his Excellency General Porter	839
of Colonel Ovtchinnikow	839
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	840
Constitution of the committee of examination	840
Constitution of a special committee to determine the meaning and scope of paragraph B of the British proposition (annex 2)	840

EIGHTH MEETING

(July 24, 1907)

Deposit of an Austro-Hungarian amendment (annex 17) to the French <i>vœu</i> (annex 16) concerning enemy private property at sea	841
Reading of the report of the special committee charged with determining the meaning and scope of paragraph B of the British proposition (annex 2). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT. (See annex to the proceedings of the eighth meeting)	841
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	841
of his Excellency Lord Reay	841

Days of grace (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault and reading of a French proposition (annex 20)	842
Remarks of Mr. de Beaufort and proposition of a Netherland amendment (annex 19) to the Russian proposition (annex 18)	842
Remarks of the President	843
Declarations of his Excellency Lord Reay	843
of Mr. Georges Streit	843
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault	843
Declarations of Mr. Kriege	843
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	843
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	844

Contraband of war. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.(Questions VI, VII, VIII of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

Reading of question VI of the <i>questionnaire</i>	844
Address of his Excellency Lord Reay	844
of Mr. Kriege (German proposition, annex 28)	849
Deposit by his Excellency General Porter of an amendment (annex 35) to the Italian draft concerning blockade (annex 34)	852
ANNEX. Report of Mr. Fromageot on the deliberations of the committee	852

NINTH MEETING

(July 26, 1907)

Contraband of war (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Larreta	855
Address of Mr. Louis Renault	856
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	858
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	859
of Rear Admiral Sperry	861
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	861
Remarks of his Excellency the Marquis de Soveral	863
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	863
Declaration of his Excellency Réchid Bey	865
Address of his Excellency Lord Reay	865
Remarks of his Excellency General Porter	866
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	866
Remarks of Mr. Max Huber	867
of the President	867
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	868

TENTH MEETING

(July 31, 1907)

Contraband of war (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Reading of the British proposition (annex 27). (See also the synoptic table, annex 32.)	869
Declarations of his Excellency Baron von Macchio	869
of Count de la Mortera	870
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	870
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	870
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	871
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	871
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay	871
of the President	872
Vote upon the British proposition and reference of the question to the com- mittee of examination	872
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	872
of the President	872
Address of his Excellency Mr. Concha	872

Days of grace (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Remarks of the President	875
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld upon the Swedish amendment (annex 21)	875

Days of grace. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—Continued.

	PAGE
Reading by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow of the revision of the Russian proposition (annex 18)	875
Remarks of his Excellency Vice Admiral Mehemed Pasha	875
of his Excellency Lord Reay	876
of Mr. Louis Renault	876
of the President	876
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry	876
of Rear Admiral Sperry	876
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	876
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	876
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow	877
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	877
of Mr. Kriege	877
Reference of the question to the committee of examination	877

Blockade. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.(Questions IX and X of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

Reading of questions IX and X of the <i>questionnaire</i>	877
Remarks of the President	877
Deposit by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa of an amendment (annex 36) to the Italian proposition (annex 34)	877
Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli	878
Reading by Mr. Fusinato of an explanatory statement regarding the Italian proposition	878
Proposed amendments (annex 37) to the Italian proposition by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	880
Proposed amendment (annex 35) to the Italian proposition by his Excellency General Porter	880
Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	880
of Mr. Georgios Streit	880
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio	880

ELEVENTH MEETING

(August 2, 1907)

Declaration of Count de la Mortera relative to the adhesion of the Spanish delegation to the British proposition (annex 27) concerning contraband of war	881
Reading by the Vice President of the Conference of a telegram from Her Majesty the Queen Mother of the Netherlands	881

Blockade (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa upon the Brazilian amendment (annex 36) to the Italian proposition (annex 34)	881
Reference of the Brazilian amendment to the committee of examination	884
Declaration of his Excellency Vice Admiral Mehemed Pasha	884
Proposition of Mr. de Beaufort (annex 38)	884
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault	884
of Mr. Fusinato	884
of Lieutenant Colonel van Oordt	884
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Larreta	886
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	886
of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael	886
of his Excellency General de Robilant	886
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	886
of the President	886
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	886

Blockade. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—Continued.

	PAGE
Propositions of the President	886
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	886
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato	886
Reference to the committee of examination of the British proposition (annex 45) concerning the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent, modified by a Belgian amendment (annex 46)	887
Proposition of the President relative to the discussion of the question of the inviolability of postal correspondence at sea	887
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	887
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	887

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Reading of question XIII of the <i>questionnaire</i> (annex 1)	887
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli	887
of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael	887
of Captain Castiglia	888
of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael	888
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	888

TWELFTH MEETING

(August 7, 1907)

Destruction of neutral prizes. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.(Questions XI and XII of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

Address of Colonel Ovtchinnikow	889
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	892
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli	894
Proposition of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	895
Remarks of the President	895
of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael	895
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	895
of Mr. Louis Renault	895
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	895
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	896
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	896
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	896

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Discussion of the French <i>vœu</i> (annex 16)	896
Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli	896
Reading by his Excellency Baron von Macchio of an explanatory statement relative to the Austro-Hungarian amendment (annex 17) to the French <i>vœu</i>	897
Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein	897
of Captain Behr	898
of his Excellency Mr. Choate	898
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh	898
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	898
of his Excellency Lou Tseng-tsiang	899
of Mr. Louis Renault	899
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	899
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	899
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio	899
of his Excellency Réchid Bey	900

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea. *Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—Continued.*

Votes upon the first and second part of the French *vow* amended by the delegation of Austria-Hungary (annex 17) 900

PAGE

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war (continuation). *Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.*

Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli 900
 Reading by Rear Admiral Haus of the Austro-Hungarian proposition (annex 50) 901
 Reading by Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz of the Portuguese proposition (annex 49) 901
 Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 902
 Address of his Excellency Mr. Choate 902
 Remarks of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 903
 of the President 903

THIRTEENTH MEETING

(September 18, 1907)

Examination of the reports on the work of the committee of examination 904
 Address of the President 904
 Remarks of Mr. Fromageot (*Reporter*) 905
 Reading and adoption of the text of the regulations concerning the **status of the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent**. (See the text submitted to the Conference, vol. i, p. 268[274]; see also Fourth Commission, annex 48a. For the report to the committee of examination, see the eleventh meeting, annex B; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 261[267].) 905
 Discussion of the report of Mr. Fromageot on the **exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war**. (See the report to the committee of examination, eleventh meeting, annex A; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 263[269].) 906
 Declaration of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 906
 of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 906
 Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 906
 Adoption of the draft provision. (See Fourth Commission, annex 59; see the text submitted to the Conference, vol. i, p. 269[275].) 906
 Reading of the draft regulations on the **conversion of merchant ships into war-ships**. (See the text submitted to the Conference, vol. i, p. 266[272]; see also the text drawn up by the committee of examination, annex 9. For the report to the committee of examination, see the fifteenth meeting, annex B; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 234[239].) 906
 Declarations of his Excellency General Porter 906
 of his Excellency Vice Admiral Mehemed Pasha 906
 of his Excellency Lord Reay 907
 Vote on the draft 907
 Adoption of the report of Mr. Fromageot on the **inviolability of enemy private property at sea**. (See the report to the committee of examination, annex to the proceedings of the twelfth meeting of the committee of examination; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 240[245].) 907
 Discussion of the draft regulations (annex 25) concerning the **status of enemy merchant ships at the outbreak of hostilities (days of grace)**. (See the text submitted to the Conference, vol. i, p. 267[273]. For the report to the committee of examination, see the fifteenth meeting of the committee of examination, annex A; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 244[250].) 907
 Declaration of his Excellency General Porter 907
 Reading of a declaration by Mr. Kriege 907

Days of grace.—Continued.

	PAGE
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow	908
Vote on the draft	908
Reading by Jonkheer van Karnebeek (<i>Reporter</i>) of the <i>vanu</i> concerning the application to naval war of the principles of the Convention of 1899 relative to war on land (laws and customs of war on land), proposed by the committee of examination, and adoption of the <i>vanu</i> . (See the text submitted to the Conference, vol. i, p. 269[275]. For the report to the committee of examination, see the annex to the proceedings of the thirteenth meeting of the committee; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 259[264].)	908
Vote upon the adoption of the report of Mr. Fromageot upon the destruction of neutral prizes . (See the report to the committee of examination, annex to the proceedings of the sixteenth meeting of the committee; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 257[262].)	909

FOURTEENTH MEETING

(September 26, 1907)

Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow upon the proceedings of the thirteenth meeting	910
Adoption of the report of Mr. Fromageot on contraband of war . (See the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 250[256].)	910
Adoption of the report of Mr. Fromageot on blockade , with certain amendments. (See the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 255[260].)	910
Reading by Mr. Fromageot of the two articles concerning the protection of postal correspondence at sea . (See annex 44; see also the text submitted to the Conference, vol. i, p. 268[274]. For the report, see that to the Conference, vol. i, p. 260[266].)	911
Amendment to revised Article 1	911
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault	911
of Mr. Fusinato	911
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	911
of Mr. Kriege	911
of the President	911
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Lieutenant General den Beer Poortugael	911
Vote upon the draft convention concerning postal correspondence at sea	912
Adoption of the draft, except for the reservation of the delegation of Italy to the revision of paragraph 1 of Article 1 and the reservations of Montenegro and Russia to paragraph 2 of Article 1	912
Closing address of his Excellency Count Tornielli	912
of the President	913

COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION OF THE FOURTH COMMISSION**FIRST MEETING**

(August 3, 1907)

List of members of the committee	919
Designation of Mr. Fromageot as reporter	919
Constitution of a subcommittee to examine the question of contraband	919

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Questions I and II of the questionnaire, annex 1)

	PAGE
Draft convention prepared by the President	920
Discussion of the place where conversion may be made	920
Remarks of the President	920
of his Excellency Lord Reay	920
of Mr. Fusinato	920
of Captain Behr	920
of Mr. Kriege	920
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	920
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	920
of Mr. Louis Renault	921
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	921
of the President	921
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio	921
of his Excellency Lord Reay	921
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	921
Propositions of the President	922
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	922
of Mr. Louis Renault	922
of Mr. Kriege	922
of his Excellency Lord Reay	922
of the President	922
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Matte	922
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	922
of his Excellency Mr. Larreta	922
Propositions of Mr. Louis Renault	922
of Mr. Fusinato	922
Remarks of the President	922
Vote upon the question of conversion on the high sea (see the formula proposed by Mr. Fusinato)	923
Remarks of the President	923
of Mr. Fusinato	923
of Mr. Kriege	923
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	923
of his Excellency Lord Reay	923
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	923
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	923
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	923
of Captain Behr	923

SECOND MEETING

(August 9, 1907)

Communication of his Excellency Lord Reay relative to the opinion expressed by Lord Granville in 1870 concerning the legality of the conversion of Prussian merchant ships into a volunteer fleet	924
Remarks of the President	925

Days of grace. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Deposit of a Russian proposition (annex 18), a Netherland amendment (annex 19), a French proposition (annex 20), a Swedish proposition (annex 21), and a proposition of Jonkheer van Karnebeek (annex 22)	925
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	925
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	925

Days of grace. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—Continued.

	PAGE
Declarations of his Excellency Lord Reay	925
of his Excellency Mr. Larreta	925
Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	925
Vote upon the question, whether days of grace constitute an obligation on the part of the belligerent States	925
Remarks of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	925
of Mr. Kriege	925
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	926
Discussion based upon the Swedish proposition (annex 21)	926

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the Swedish proposition	926
Amendment of paragraph 2 of Article 1, proposed by his Excellency Lord Reay	926
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	926
of Mr. de Beaufort	926
Changes in the wording proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	926
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault	926
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	926
of Mr. Kriege	926
of the President	926
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	926
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	927
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	927
of Mr. Louis Renault	927
Vote upon the amendment of his Excellency Lord Reay	927
Vote upon Article 1 of the Swedish proposition as modified by the Austro- Hungarian and British amendments	927

Article 2

Reading of Article 2 of the Swedish proposition	927
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault	927
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	927
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	927
of Mr. Louis Renault	927
of Mr. Fromageot	927
Adoption of Article 2, paragraph 1	928
Amendment presented by Mr. Kriege to Article 2, paragraph 2	928
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault	928
of Mr. Kriege	928
of Mr. Fromageot	928
of his Excellency Lord Reay	928
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	928
of Mr. Kriege	929
Proposed formula of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	929
Remarks of Mr. Fromageot	929
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	929
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	929
Proposition of the President	929
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	929
of Mr. Louis Renault	929
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	929
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	929
of the President	929
Adoption of the formula proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	930

THIRD MEETING

(August 12, 1907)

Days of grace (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

	PAGE
Continuation of the discussion of the Swedish proposition (annex 21)	931
Reading of the amendment to Article 2 proposed by his Excellency Lord Reay	931
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault	931
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	931
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	931
of his Excellency Lord Reay	931
of the President	931
of his Excellency Lord Reay	932
of Mr. Louis Renault	932
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	932
of Mr. Fromageot	932
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	932
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	932
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	932
of Mr. Louis Renault	932
of his Excellency Lord Reay	932
of the President	932

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the Swedish proposition	932
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	932
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	932
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	932
of Mr. Kriege	933
of Mr. Fusinato	933
of Mr. Louis Renault	933
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	933
of Rear Admiral Sperry	933
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	933
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	933
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	933
of Mr. Fusinato	933
of Mr. Fromageot	933
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	934
of Mr. Kriege	934
of his Excellency Lord Reay	934
of Rear Admiral Sperry	934
of the President	934
Vote on the maintenance or the elimination of Article 3 of the Swedish proposition	934
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato	935
of the President	935

Article 4

Reading of Article 4 of the Swedish proposition	935
Remarks of the President	935
of Mr. Kriege	935
of Mr. Fromageot	935
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	935
of the President	936
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	936

FOURTH MEETING

(August 14, 1907)

	PAGE
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay on the subject of the proceedings of the second meeting	938

Days of grace (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Submission to discussion of a new draft regulation (annex 23) prepared by Mr. Fromageot	938
Remarks of the President	938
of Mr. Fromageot	938
of Mr. Fusinato	938
Reading of a British proposition (annex 24) to add a new Article 5	938
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	939
of Mr. Louis Renault	939
of his Excellency Lord Reay	939
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	939
of Mr. de Beaufort	939
of the President	939
of Mr. Fromageot	939
of Captain Ottley	940
of Captain Behr	940
of Mr. Kriege	940
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	940
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	940
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	940
of his Excellency Lord Reay	940
of Mr. de Beaufort	940
of Mr. Fusinato	940
of Mr. Fromageot	940
of Mr. Louis Renault	941
of Captain Ottley	941
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	941
of his Excellency Lord Reay	941
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	941
Proposition of the President	941
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay	941
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault	941

Articles 1-2

Reading and adoption of Articles 1-2 of the draft	942
Reservations with regard to Article 2 of the draft, made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	942
his Excellency Lord Reay	942

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the draft	942
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	942
of the President	942
of Mr. Fromageot	942
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	942
of Mr. Fusinato	942
of the President	943
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	943
of his Excellency Lord Reay	943
of Mr. Kriege	943
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	943
Proposition of his Excellency Baron von Macchio	943

Days of grace. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—Continued.

	PAGE
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	943
of Mr. Fromageot	943
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio	943
Vote upon Article 3 of the draft	943

Article 4

Reading of and vote upon Article 4 of the draft	943
Discussion of the British proposition (annex 24) (see above)	944
Reading of new Article 5 of the British proposition	944
Remarks of the President	944
of Mr. Fromageot	944
of Mr. Louis Renault	944
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	944
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	944
of Mr. Fusinato	944
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	945
Reading of Article 4 as drawn up by Mr. Fromageot	945
Addition proposed by Mr. Kriege	945
Remarks of Mr. Fromageot	945
of Mr. Fusinato	945
Reservation made by Rear Admiral Sperry	945
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato	945
of Mr. Fromageot	945
of his Excellency Lord Reay	945
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	945
of Mr. Kriege	945
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	945
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay	946
Reservation made by Mr. Kriege	946
Vote upon the text proposed by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	946

FIFTH MEETING

(August 16, 1907)

Status of the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Deposit of the British and Belgian propositions (annexes 45, 47 and 46)	947
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	947
Reading by the President of a letter from his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	947
Reservation made by Mr. Kriege	947
Proposition of the President	947
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	947
of Mr. Louis Renault	948
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	948
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	948
of the President	948
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	948
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault	948
of Mr. Fusinato	948
of Mr. Louis Renault	949
of Mr. Fusinato	949
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	949
of Mr. Kriege	949
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	949
of the President	949

Status of the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent. Reporter:
Mr. FROMAGEOT.—Continued.

	PAGE
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	949
of Mr. Fusinato	950
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	950
of Mr. Kriege	950
of Mr. Louis Renault	950
Proposition of the President	950
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	950
of Mr. Fromageot	950
of Mr. Kriege	950
of Mr. Fromageot	951
of Mr. Louis Renault	951
of the President	951
Declaration of Mr. Kriege	951
Proposition of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	951
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	951
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	951

Blockade. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Discussion of the Italian proposition (annex 34)	951
Deposit of the Brazilian, British and American amendments (annexes 36, 37 and 35)	951
Remarks of the President	952
of Mr. Fusinato	952
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	952

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the Italian proposition	952
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	952
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	952
of Mr. Kriege	952

Article 2

Reading of Article 2 of the Italian proposition	952
Remarks of the President	952
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	952
of Mr. Fusinato	952
of Mr. Louis Renault	953
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	953
Proposition of Mr. Louis Renault	953
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	953
of Captain Behr	953
of Mr. Fusinato	953
Propositions of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	953
of his Excellency Mr. Fusinato	953
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	953
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	953
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	954
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato	954
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	954
of Mr. Kriege	954
of the President	954
of Mr. Louis Renault	954

SIXTH MEETING

(August 21, 1907)

	PAGE
Remarks of his Excellency Baron von Macchio relative to the text of Article 3 of the draft regulations, drawn up by Mr. Fromageot, concerning days of grace voted in the fourth meeting	955
Remarks of Mr. Fromageot (<i>Reporter</i>)	955
Postponement of the vote upon the proposition concerning the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent (see the fifth meeting)	955
Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war. <i>Reporter</i> : Mr. FROMAGEOT.	
Deposit of the Austro-Hungarian and Portuguese propositions (annexes 50 and 49)	955
Basis of the discussion: the Portuguese proposition (annex 49)	955
Remarks of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz	955
Reading of the revised Article 1 of the Portuguese proposition	956
Remarks of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz	956
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio	956
of Mr. Louis Renault	957
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	957
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	957
of the Reporter	957
of Mr. Fusinato	957
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	958
of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz	958
of Rear Admiral Siegel	958
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	958
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	958
of Mr. Louis Renault	958
of Rear Admiral Siegel	958
of the President	958
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	958
of Mr. Fusinato	958
of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz	958
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	959
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	959
of Captain Behr	959
of Mr. Fusinato	959
of the President	959
of Rear Admiral Siegel	959
of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz	959
Proposition of Mr. Louis Renault	959
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	960
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	960
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio	960
of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz	960
of Mr. Louis Renault	960
of the President	960
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	960
Vote upon and adoption of the right of requisition	961
Remarks of Rear Admiral Siegel	961
of Captain Behr	961
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	961
of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz	961
of the President	961
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	961
of Mr. Fusinato	961
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	961
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio	961
of Mr. Louis Renault	961
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	962
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	962

SEVENTH MEETING

(August 23, 1907)

	PAGE
Remarks of Rear Admiral Sperry on the subject of the proceedings of the third meeting	962
Status of the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.	
Reading of the draft regulations (annex 48) presented by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, which were approved by the British delegation	963
Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	963
of the President	963
of Mr. Fusinato	963
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	963
Proposition of Mr. Kriege	963
Remarks of the President	964
of Mr. Louis Renault	964
of Captain Behr	964
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	964
Formula proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	964
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	964
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	964
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	964
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	964
Proposition of the President	964
Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	964
of the President	965
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	965
Remarks of the President	965
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	965
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	965
Vote upon the elimination of the words "sailing on a purely commercial mission"	965
Declaration of Captain Behr	965
Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	965
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	965
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	965
of the President	965
Vote on the new British formula	966
Withdrawal of the British proposition by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	966
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato	966
of the President	966
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	966
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	966
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	966
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	967
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	967
Proposition of the President	967
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato	967
of Mr. Kriege	967
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	967
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato	967
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	967
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	967
Proposition of the President	968
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	968
of the President	968
Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.	
Presentation of a text (annex 54) prepared by Mr. Fromageot upon the basis of the discussion in the sixth meeting	968

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—Continued.

	PAGE
Deposit of an Italian proposition (annex 56) relative to vessels having a scientific mission and of a Norwegian proposition (annex 53)	968
Discussion of the Italian proposition (annex 56)	968
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	968
of Mr. Louis Renault	968
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	968
of Mr. Fromageot	968
Proposition of Mr. Fusinato	968
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	968
of Mr. Fusinato	968
of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz	969
of Mr. Louis Renault	969
Proposition of Mr. Fusinato	969
Adoption of paragraph 1 of the Italian proposition	969
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato	969
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	969
Reading of the draft provision (annex 54) relative to fishing boats, drawn up by Mr. Fromageot	969
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	969
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio	969
of Mr. Louis Renault	969
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio	970
of Mr. Fusinato	970
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	970
of the President	970
of Mr. Kriege	970
of Mr. Fromageot	970
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	970
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	970
Proposition of Captain Behr	971
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	971
of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz	971
Adoption of paragraph 1 of the draft	971
Reading of paragraph 2 of the draft	971
Communication of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow relative to an amendment to be made	971
Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	971
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	971
of the President	971
Adoption of paragraph 2 of the draft	971
Reading of paragraph 3 of the draft	971
Remarks of the President	971
of Mr. Fusinato	971
Adoption of paragraph 3 of the draft subject to editing and without the Norwegian amendment (annex 53)	971
Reading of the Norwegian amendment	971
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	971
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio	971
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	972
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	972
of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz	972
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	972
of Mr. Louis Renault	972
of the President	972
Adoption of paragraph 3 of the draft	972
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato	973
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	973
Rejection of the Norwegian amendment	973
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	973
of the President	973

EIGHTH MEETING

(August 24, 1907)

Status of the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent (continuation). *Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.*

	PAGE
Text proposed by his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel to form a final paragraph of the draft regulations (annex 48) presented by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	974
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	974
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	974
of the President	974
Adoption of the amendment, presented by Mr. Kriege, to paragraph 4 of the draft	974
Reading by Mr. Fromageot of the new text of the draft	974
Adoption of this text with reservation of the addition proposed by Mr. Kriege	975

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war (continuation). *Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.*

Continuation of the discussion of the draft provision (annex 54) relative to fishing boats drawn up by Mr. Fromageot	975
Remarks of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	975
of Mr. Fromageot	975
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	975
of the President	975
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	975
of Mr. Fusinato	975
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	975
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	976
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	976
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	976
Proposition of the President	976
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	976
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch	976
of Mr. Louis Renault	976
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	976
Proposition of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	977
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	977
of Mr. Kriege	977
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	977
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	977
Submission to a vote of the elimination of the two last paragraphs of the draft	977
Remarks of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	977

Destruction of neutral prizes. *Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.*

Deposit of the British and Russian propositions (annexes 39 and 40) and of the Japanese amendments (annex 41)	977
Basis of the discussion: the Russian proposition (annex 40)	977
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli	977
of the President	977
Withdrawal of the Japanese amendment by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	977
Address of Captain Behr	978
Declaration of Mr. Kriege	980
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	981
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	981
of the President	982
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	982

NINTH MEETING

(August 28, 1907)

	PAGE
Destruction of neutral prizes (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.	
Basis of the discussion: the Russian proposition (annex 40)	983
Remarks of the President and reading of a letter from his Excellency Count Tornielli	983
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato	983
of Mr. Kriege	983
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	983
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	984
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	984
of Mr. Kriege	984
of Mr. Fusinato	984
of Mr. Kriege	985
of the President	985
of Captain Behr	985
Text proposed by Captain Behr	985
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli	985
Proposition of the President relative to the formation of a special committee	985
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	985
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	986
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	986
of the President	986
of Rear Admiral Sperry	986
Laws and customs of naval war. Reporter: JONKHEER VAN KARNEBEEK.	
Remarks of the President	986
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	986
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	986
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	987
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	987
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	987
of the President	987
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	987
Nomination of Jonkheer van Karnebeek as reporter, with the assistance of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	987
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	988
of Mr. Fusinato	988
Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.	
Discussion of the Italian proposition (annex 56) concerning vessels charged with scientific, religious and philanthropic missions	988
Reading of the Italian proposition (annex 56)	988
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato	988
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	988
of Mr. Fromageot	988
Addition proposed by Captain Behr	988
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli	988
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	988
of Mr. Fusinato	988
Proposition of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	989
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato	989
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	989
of Captain Behr	989

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—Continued.

	PAGE
Proposition of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	989
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	989
of Mr. Fusinato	989
of Captain Behr	989
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	989
of the President	989
Changes in the wording demanded by his Excellency Mr. Beernaert and his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	989
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato	989
Vote upon the amendment of paragraph 1 of the Italian proposition	989
Remarks of the President	990
of Mr. Fusinato	990
Declaration of Mr. Kriege	990
Proposition of his Excellency Count Tornielli	990
Declaration of Captain Behr	990
Remarks of the President	990
Change in the wording demanded by Mr. Fromageot	990
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	990
of Mr. Fromageot	990
of Mr. Fusinato	990

TENTH MEETING

(August 30, 1907)

Postponement of the discussion of days of grace	991
Remarks of Mr. Fromageot	991

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Questions I and II of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

Remarks of the President	991
of Mr. Fusinato	991
Reading of the Italian proposition (annex 4)	991
Remarks of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	991
of Mr. Fusinato	992
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	992
of the President	992
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay	992
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	992
of the President	992
of Mr. Fusinato	992
Proposition reiterated by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	992
Remarks of the President	993
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	993
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	993
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	993
of Mr. Fusinato	994
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	994
of Captain Behr	994
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	994
Acceptance of the Italian text	994
Proposition of Mr. Fromageot	994
Reading of the Italian, Netherland and Russian propositions (annexes 4, 5 and 3) concerning the conditions which the crews must fulfill	994
Declarations of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	994
of Captain Behr	994
Remarks of Mr. Fromageot	994
Declaration of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	994
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato	994
of Mr. Fromageot	994

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—
Continued.

	PAGE
Remarks of the President	994
of his Excellency Lord Reay	994
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay	994
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	995
of Captain Behr	995
Wording suggested by his Excellency Lord Reay	995
Remarks of Commander Behr	995
of his Excellency Lord Reay	995
Proposition of Mr. Kriege	995
Reading of the Netherland and Russian propositions (annexes 3 and 5) concerning the condition of hoisting the flag	995
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	995
of Mr. Fromageot	995
of Mr. Fusinato	995
Declaration of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	995
Remarks of Mr. Fromageot	995
of the President	995
of Captain Behr	995
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	995
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	995
of Mr. Fromageot	996
of Captain Behr	996
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	996
of Captain Ottley	996
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	996
of his Excellency Lord Reay	996
of the President	996
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	996
of Mr. Kriege	996
of Rear Admiral Sperry	996
of Mr. Fromageot	997
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	997
of Captain Behr	997
of his Excellency Lord Reay	997
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	997
of Captain Ottley	997
of the President	997
of Mr. Fusinato	997
of the President	998
of Mr. Kriege	998
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay	998
Remarks of the President	998
of his Excellency Lord Reay	998
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	998
of Mr. Fusinato	998
Vote upon the Netherland proposition as amended by the British delegation	998
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato	998
of his Excellency Lord Reay	998
of the President	998
of Captain Ottley	998
of Mr. Kriege	998
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	999
Proposition of the President	999
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	999
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	999
Vote upon the interpretation to be given to the preceding vote	999
Austro-Hungarian proposition regarding the duration of the conversion (see the declaration of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, vol. iii, p. 747 [745]	999
Remarks of his Excellency Baron von Macchio	999
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	999
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	999
of his Excellency Lord Reay	999
of Mr. Fromageot	999
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	1000
of the President	1000

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—
Continued.

	PAGE
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	1000
of Mr. Fusinato	1000
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	1000
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio	1000
Reading of the Netherland proposition concerning ratification of the different provisions	1000
Remarks of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	1000
of the President	1000

ELEVENTH MEETING

(September 4, 1907)

Remarks on the proceedings of the eighth meeting (destruction of prizes)	1001
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	1001
of Captain Behr	1004
of Rear Admiral Sperry	1004
of Mr. Kriege	1004
of the President	1005
Postponement of the reading of Mr. Fromageot's report on the inviolability of enemy private property at sea	1005
Remarks of the Reporter	1005
Reading and discussion of Mr. Fromageot's report on the exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war. (See the report to the committee of examination, eleventh meeting, annex A; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 263[269].)	1005
Discussion of the new Japanese amendment (annex 55)	1006
Remarks of the President	1006
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	1006
of Mr. Fusinato	1006
of Mr. Louis Renault	1006
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	1006
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	1006
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	1006
of the Reporter	1006
Reading of a new paragraph 3 of Article 1 of the Japanese amendment, proposed by Mr. Louis Renault	1006
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	1007
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	1007
of Mr. Louis Renault	1007
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	1007
Declarations of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	1007
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	1007
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault	1007
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	1007
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	1007
Adoption of the Japanese proposition	1007
Remarks of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	1007
of the President	1007
Remarks of Mr. Kriege upon Mr. Fromageot's report	1007
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	1008
of the Reporter	1008
Reading and discussion of Mr. Fromageot's report on the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent. (See the report of the committee of examination, eleventh meeting, annex B; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 261[267].)	1008
Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	1008
Approval of Mr. Fromageot's report	1008
Discussion of the draft regulations (annex 25) concerning the status of enemy merchant ships at the outbreak of hostilities (days of grace). (See the text submitted to the Conference, vol. i, p. 267[273].)	1008

Days of grace.—Continued.

	PAGE
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay	1008
of the President	1009
of Mr. Kriege	1009
ANNEX A. Report of Mr. Fromageot on the exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war	1009
ANNEX B. Report of Mr. Fromageot on the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent	1012

TWELFTH MEETING

(September 6, 1907)

Reading of Mr. Fromageot's report concerning the question of the inviolability of enemy private property at sea. (See the report to the committee of examination, annex to this <i>procès-verbal</i> ; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 240[245].)	1015
Approval of the report	1015

Days of grace (continuation).

Discussion of the British draft (annex 26) amending the draft drawn up according to the deliberations of the committee of examination (annex 25)	1015
--	------

Article 1

Reading and adoption of Article 1 of the British draft	1015
Declaration of Rear Admiral Sperry	1015
Remarks of the Reporter	1015
of his Excellency Lord Reay	1016

Article 2

Reading and adoption of Article 2 of the British draft	1016
--	------

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the British draft	1016
Proposed amendment of Mr. Kriege	1016
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	1016
Declarations of Captain Behr	1016
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	1017
Vote upon and rejection of the proposition to eliminate Article 3	1017
Withdrawal by Mr. Kriege of his amendment	1017
Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	1017
of his Excellency Lord Reay	1017
of Mr. Fusinato	1017
Adoption of amended Article 3	1017

Article 4

Reading and adoption of Article 4 of the British draft	1017
Reservations made by Mr. Kriege	1017
by Captain Behr	1017

Article 5

Reading of Article 5 of the British draft	1018
Remarks of the President	1018
of his Excellency Lord Reay	1018
Proposition of Mr. Kriege relative to the elimination of Article 5	1018
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	1018
of Mr. Kriege	1018
of his Excellency Lord Reay	1018

Days of grace.—Continued.

	PAGE
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	1018
of Mr. Fromageot	1018
Proposition of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	1018
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	1019
of the President	1019
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	1019
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	1019
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	1020
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	1020
of his Excellency Lord Reay	1020
of Mr. Fusinato	1020
of the President	1020
of the Reporter	1020
of Mr. Kriege	1020
of Mr. Louis Renault	1020
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	1021
Reading of the proposed amendment to Article 5, by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	1021
Declarations of Mr. Kriege	1021
of his Excellency Lord Reay	1021
Vote upon the amendment of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	1021
Proposed amendment of his Excellency Count Tornielli	1021
Proposed amendment of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	1021
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli	1021
of his Excellency Lord Reay	1021
of Mr. Kriege	1021
Elimination of, after the vote upon, Article 5	1021
Reservations with regard to the whole draft, made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	1021
his Excellency Mr. Larreta	1021
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay	1021
Exchange of views between the President, Mr. Kriege, his Excellency Count Tornielli, and Mr. Fusinato	1021
Vote upon the whole draft (Articles 1-4 in their new form and Article 5 with the wording first elaborated following the deliberations of the committee of examination)	1021
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	1022

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Questions I and II of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

Discussion of the draft provision drawn up upon the basis of the decisions arrived at by the committee of examination (annex 9)	1022
Deposit of two amendments by the delegation of the United States of America	1022

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the draft	1022
Proposition of Mr. Fusinato	1022
Adoption of amended Article 1	1022

Article 2

Reading and adoption of Article 2 of the draft	1022
--	------

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the draft	1022
Proposition of the United States of America	1022
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	1022
of Captain Behr	1023
of Rear Admiral Sperry	1023
of his Excellency Lord Reay	1023
Wording proposed by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	1023
accepted by his Excellency Count Tornielli	1023
Mr. Kriege	1023

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—
Continued.

	PAGE
Wording accepted by Rear Admiral Sperry	1023
Captain Behr	1023
Reservation made by his Excellency Lord Reay	1023
Adoption of amended Article 3	1023
<i>Article 4</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 4 of the draft	1023
<i>Article 5</i>	
Reading of Article 5 of the draft	1023
Amendment proposed by Rear Admiral Sperry relative to the elimination of Article 5	1023
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault	1023
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch	1023
Vote upon and rejection of the amendment of the United States of America	1024
<i>Article 6</i>	
Reading and adoption of Article 6 of the draft	1024
Vote upon and adoption of the whole draft, with the reservation of Rear Admiral Sperry to Article 5	1023
ANNEX. Mr. Fromageot's report on the inviolability of enemy private property at sea	1024

THIRTEENTH MEETING

(September 9, 1907)

Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay concerning the proceedings of the twelfth meeting	1030
Discussion of the report of Jonkheer van Karnebeek upon the application of the provisions of the Convention relative to war on land of 1899 to naval war (laws and customs of naval war). (Annex to the proceedings of this meeting; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 259[264].)	1031
Remarks of the President	1031
of Captain Behr	1031
of Mr. Fusinato	1031
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	1031
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	1031
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	1031
of Mr. Louis Renault	1031
of Mr. Fromageot	1031
Reading of a resolution by his Excellency Mr. Beernaert	1031
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup	1032
Reading by his Excellency Mr. Beernaert of a new paragraph completing the resolution	1032

Destruction of neutral prizes (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Deposit by Mr. Kriege of copies of letters from Professor Holland relative to the destruction of prizes (annex 43)	1032
Remarks of Brigadier General Davis upon the proposition of the United States of America (annex 42)	1032
Remarks of the President	1035
of Mr. Fusinato	1035
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	1036
of Mr. Fusinato	1036
of Mr. Louis Renault	1036
Proposition of Mr. Fusinato	1036
Reference of the question to the two committees of examination of the Fourth Commission and second subcommission of the Third Commission so that	

Destruction of neutral prizes. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—Continued.

PAGE

it may be discussed at the same time as Article 23 relative to the sojourn of neutral prizes in neutral ports (tentative decision of the committee of examination of the second subcommission of the Third Commission). (See vol. iii, Third Commission, annex 63.) 1036

ANNEX. Report of Jonkheer van Karnebeek on the laws and customs of naval warfare 1036

FOURTEENTH MEETING

(September 10, 1907)

(Joint Session of the Committees of Examination of the Fourth Commission and of the Second Subcommission of the Third Commission. Under the Presidency of His Excellency Mr. Martens.)

Discussion of draft Article 23 on the right to take prizes into neutral ports (tentative decision of the committee of examination of the second subcommission of the Third Commission). (See vol. iii, Third Commission, annex 63.) . . . 1056
 Reading of Article 23 1056
 Declaration of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 1056
 Vote upon Article 23 of the draft convention concerning the rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war 1058

Destruction of neutral prizes (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Discussion of the propositions of Great Britain (annex 39), of the United States of America (annex 42), and of Russia (annex 40), the Japanese amendment (annex 41) to the British proposition (annex 39) having been withdrawn 1058
 Declaration of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 1058
 Remarks of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 1058
 of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 1058
 Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli 1059
 Remarks of the President 1060
 Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli 1061
 Proposition of the President 1061
 Remarks of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 1062
 of the President 1062
 Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 1062
 Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 1062
 Vote upon the propositions of Great Britain and the United States of America 1062
 Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli 1063

FIFTEENTH MEETING

(September 13, 1907)

Remarks of Mr. Kriege on the subject of the proceedings of the twelfth meeting . . . 1064
 Reading and discussion of the report of Mr. Fromageot on **days of grace.** (See the fifteenth meeting, annex A; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 244[250].) 1064
 Remarks relative to Article 3 of the draft (annex 25) 1064
 of Mr. Kriege 1064
 of the Reporter 1064
 Remarks relative to the wording of Article 4 of the draft 1064
 of the Reporter 1064
 of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 1064
 of Mr. Kriege 1065
 of Mr. Louis Renault 1065
 Adoption of the new wording proposed by Mr. Louis Renault 1065

Days of grace.—Continued.

	PAGE
Amendment proposed by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld to Article 5 of the draft	1065
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay	1065
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	1065
Declaration of Captain Behr	1065
Acceptance of the amendment of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	1065
Remarks of the Reporter	1065
Communication of his Excellency General Porter relative to the reservations to be made to several articles of the draft adopted by the committee	1065
Remarks of Jonkheer van Karnebeek	1065
Proposition of Mr. Louis Renault	1066
Vote upon the whole draft with the modifications just adopted by the committee	1066
Reading and discussion of Mr. Fromageot's report concerning the conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. (See the fifteenth meeting, annex B; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 234[239].)	1066
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	1066
of the Reporter	1066
Proposition of Mr. Kriege relative to paragraph 3 of the preamble (see the report) of the convention, suggested by the British delegation	1066
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay	1066
of Mr. Louis Renault	1066
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	1066
of Mr. Kriege	1066
of the President	1066
of Mr. de Beaufort	1066
Text proposed by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	1066
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay	1067
of the Reporter	1067
of the President	1067
of Mr. Fusinato	1067
of Mr. Kriege	1067
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay	1068
Proposal by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch of a new wording of paragraph 3 of the preamble of the convention (see the report)	1068
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	1068
Text proposed by the Reporter	1068
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay	1068
of the President	1068
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	1068
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	1068
New text proposed by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	1069
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli	1069
of his Excellency Lord Reay	1069
Reading of Articles 1-3 of the draft convention and of the text which the British delegation proposed to add to Article 3	1069
Adoption of the said text	1069
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	1069
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	1069
of the President	1069
of his Excellency General Porter	1070
of the Reporter	1070
Vote upon the whole convention	1070
Reading and adoption of Jonkheer van Karnebeek's report on the laws and customs of naval war (to the Commission). (See the report to the committee of examination annexed to the proceedings of the thirteenth meeting of the committee of examination; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 259[264].)	1070
ANNEX A. Mr. Fromageot's report on days of grace	1070
ANNEX B. Mr. Fromageot's report on the conversion of merchant ships into warships	1076

SIXTEENTH MEETING

(September 16, 1907)

	PAGE
Reading and discussion of Mr. Fromageot's report on the destruction of neutral prizes. (See the report to the committee of examination annexed to the proceedings of this meeting; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 257[262].)	1083
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	1083
of the Reporter	1083
of the President	1083
Elimination of the words "in case of <i>force majeure</i> in the title of the report"	1083
Remarks upon the work of the committee on contraband	1083
of the President	1083
of Mr. Kriege	1083
Remarks upon the question of blockade	1084
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	1084
of the President	1084
Continuation of the discussion of Mr. Fromageot's report on the destruction of neutral prizes	
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld	1084
of the President	1084
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	1084
Proposition of the President to omit the last phrase of the report	1085
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	1085
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	1085
of the President	1085
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow	1085
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel	1085
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki	1085
Adoption of a text proposed by the Reporter	1085
ANNEX. Report of Mr. Fromageot on the destruction of neutral prizes	1086

COMMITTEE CHARGED WITH THE STUDY OF THE QUESTION OF
CONTRABAND OF WAR

FIRST MEETING

(August 12, 1907)

Contraband of war. *Reporter:* MT. FROMAGEOT.

List of the members of the committee	1091
Nomination of his Excellency Lord Reay as president	1091
Designation of Mr. Fromageot as Reporter	1091
General discussion	1091
Remarks of the President	1091
of Mr. Kriege	1091
of Mr. Louis Renault	1091
of Rear Admiral Sperry	1091
of Mr. Louis Renault	1092
of Mr. Kriege	1092
of Captain Behr	1092
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	1092

SECOND MEETING

(August 15, 1907)

Contraband of war (continuation). *Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.*

	PAGE
Discussion of the list of articles of absolute contraband of war contained in the	
French proposition (annex 29)	1093
Reading of number 1 on the list	1093
Proposal of Mr. Kriege	1093
Reading of amended number 1	1093
Reading and adoption of number 2 on the list	1093
Reading of number 3 on the list	1093
Remarks of Rear Admiral Sperry	1093
of Mr. de Beaufort	1093
of General Amourel	1093
Exchange of views between Mr. Fromageot, Rear Admiral Sperry, General	
Amourel, Mr. de Beaufort, Mr. Kriege, Captain Behr, Mr. Louis	
Renault, and Captain Ottley	1093
Adoption of number 3 of the list amended by General Amourel	1093
Reading and adoption of numbers 4 and 5 of the list	1094
Reading of number 6 of the list	1094
Amendment proposed by Rear Admiral Sperry and accepted by Mr. Louis	
Renault	1094
Wording of number 6 proposed by General Amourel and accepted by	
the committee	1094
Reading of number 7 of the list	1094
Wording proposed by Rear Admiral Sperry	1094
Wording proposed by General Amourel and adopted by the committee	1094
Reading and adoption of number 8 of the list	1094
Reading of number 9 of the list	1094
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	1094
of Rear Admiral Sperry	1094
Declaration of Mr. Louis Renault	1094
Remarks of Captain Behr	1094
of Mr. Louis Renault	1094
Elimination of number 9 from the list	1094
Reading and adoption of number 10 of the list	1094
Reading of number 11 of the list	1094
Proposition of Rear Admiral Sperry	1094
Remarks of General Amourel	1095
of Mr. Kriege	1095
of Mr. Louis Renault	1095
of Mr. Fromageot	1095
of Captain Behr	1095
of Captain Ottley	1095
of his Excellency Mr. Matte	1095
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	1095
of Mr. Louis Renault	1096
of Mr. Kriege	1096
Exchange of views between Mr. Kriege and his Excellency Mr. Ruy	
Barbosa	1096
Remarks of the President	1096
Adoption by the committee of Captain Ottley's amendment	1096
Reservation made by Rear Admiral Sperry	1096
Reading and elimination of number 12 of the list	1096
Reading of number 13 of the list	1096
Adoption of an amendment proposed by Messrs. Renault and Fromageot	1096
Adoption of amended number 13	1096
Proposed amendment of Captain Behr	1096
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	1097
of Captain Ottley	1097
Withdrawal by Captain Behr of his amendment	1097
Remarks of the President	1097
of Mr. Kriege	1097

Contraband of war. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.—Continued.

	PAGE
Exchange of views between the President, Mr. Louis Renault, Mr. Kriege, Captain Ottley, and his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa	1097
Reading by Mr. Fromageot of the list of articles of contraband as adopted by the committee	1097
Reservation of Article 1, paragraph 1, of the French proposition (annex 29)	1097

THIRD MEETING

(August 21, 1907)

Contraband of war (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Reading of the two articles of the draft regulations concerning absolute and conditional contraband of war, drawn up by Mr. Fromageot	1098
Continuation of the discussion of the list of articles of absolute contraband of war	1098
Remarks of Mr. Fromageot	1099
Reading of a declaration by Rear Admiral Sperry	1099
Amendment proposed by the President to number 12 of Article 1 (absolute contraband) of the draft	1100
Remarks of General Amourel	1100
of the President	1100
of Mr. Kriege	1100
of Captain Behr	1100
Propositions of the President	1100
of Mr. Kriege	1100
Remarks of the President	1100
of Rear Admiral Sperry	1101
of Mr. Kriege	1101
of Captain Ottley	1101
Discussion of conditional contraband of war	1101
Declarations of Mr. Louis Renault	1101
of Rear Admiral Sperry	1101
of Mr. Kriege	1101
of Captain Behr	1101
of his Excellency Mr. Matte	1101
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	1101
of the President	1101
of Mr. Louis Renault	1102
of Mr. Kriege	1102
of the President	1102
of Rear Admiral Sperry	1102
of his Excellency Mr. Matte	1102
of Captain Behr	1102
Exchange of views between Mr. Louis Renault, Mr. Kriege, Rear Admiral Sperry, Captain Behr, and Mr. Fromageot	1102-03
Remarks of the President	1103
of Mr. Kriege	1103
of Rear Admiral Sperry	1103
of Mr. Louis Renault	1103
of Captain Behr	1103
of General Amourel	1104
of Mr. Louis Renault	1104
of Captain Behr	1104
of Mr. Fromageot	1104
of Mr. Kriege	1104
Return to the discussion of number 12 on the list of absolute contraband	1104
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	1104
of Mr. Louis Renault	1104

FOURTH MEETING

(September 14, 1907)

Protection of postal correspondence at sea. Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

	PAGE
Discussion of the German draft concerning the protection of postal correspondence at sea (annex 44)	1105
Remarks of Mr. Kriege relative to the amendment of Article 2 of the draft and to the preservation intact of Article 1 of the draft	1105
Declaration of Captain Ottley	1105
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	1105
Declarations of Captain Behr	1106
of his Excellency General Porter	1106
of Mr. Kriege	1106
Postponement upon the draft	1106
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli	1106
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	1106
of Mr. Hurst	1106
of the President	1106

Contraband of war (continuation). Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Examination of the so-called analogous question of contraband, covered by Article 6 of the German draft on contraband (annex 28)	1106
Reading of Article 6 of the German draft	1106
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	1106
Declaration of Captain Ottley	1107
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	1107
of Captain Ottley	1107
of Mr. Louis Renault	1107
of Captain Behr	1107
of General Amourel	1107
of his Excellency Count Tornielli	1107
of Mr. Louis Renault	1108
Reading of Article 5 of the German draft	1108
Remarks of Captain Ottley relative to this article	1108
Amendment proposed by General Amourel relative to the first paragraph of Article 6 of the draft	1108
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	1108
Adoption of Article 6 of the draft subject to revision	1108
Reservations made by Captain Ottley relative to Article 5 of the draft	1108
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	1108
of Captain Ottley	1108
Discussion of confiscation of contraband of war	1108
Reading of Article 4 of the German draft	1108
Remarks of Mr. Kriege	1108
Propositions of Captain Behr	1109
of Mr. Fromageot	1109
Remarks of his Excellency General Porter	1109
of the President	1109
Declaration of Captain Ottley	1109
Amendment proposed by Mr. Hurst	1109
accepted by Mr. Kriege subject to revision	1109
Proposition of Mr. Louis Renault	1109
Exchange of views between Mr. Kriege, Mr. Louis Renault, Mr. Fromageot, Rear Admiral Arago, Captain Ottley, and Captain Behr	1109
Deposit by the British delegation of a draft declaration (annex 33) relative to contraband of war	1109

FIFTH MEETING

(September 24, 1907)

Protection of postal correspondence at sea (continuation). *Reporter: Mr. FROMAGEOT.*

	PAGE
Reading of the draft agreement relative to postal correspondence at sea (new German draft). (See also annex 44.)	1110
Declaration of Captain Behr	1111
Adoption of the new German draft	1111
Closing address of the President	1111

ANNEXES

NOS.

1. *Questionnaire* prepared by his Excellency Mr. Martens, President of the Fourth Commission, to serve as a basis for the discussions of that Commission . 1115

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships.

2. British proposition	} Definition of the term "war-ship" {	1116
3. Russian proposition			
4. Italian proposition			1117
5. Netherland proposition			1120
6. Japanese proposition			1120
7. Proposition of the United States of America			1120
8. Synoptic table			1118
9. Draft regulations prepared by the committee of examination			1121

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea.

10. Proposition of the United States of America	1121
11. Brazilian proposition	1122
12. Netherland proposition	1123
13. Danish declaration	1123
14. Belgian proposition	1124
15. Netherland amendment to the Belgian proposition (annex 14)	1125
16. French proposition	1129
17. Austro-Hungarian amendment to the French proposition (annex 16)	1129

Days of grace.

18. Russian proposition	1130
19. Netherland amendment to the Russian proposition (annex 18)	1131
20. French proposition	1131
21. Swedish amendment to the Russian and French propositions (annexes 18 and 20)	1131
22. Netherland proposal	1132
23. Draft regulations prepared by Mr. Fromageot	1133
24. British amendment to the draft regulations prepared by Mr. Fromageot (annex 23)	1134
25. Draft regulations prepared by the committee of examination	1134
26. British amendment to the draft regulations prepared by the committee of examination (annex 25)	1135

Contraband of war.

NOS.	PAGE
27. British declaration	1136
28. German proposition	1136
29. French proposition	1138
30. Brazilian proposition	1139
31. Proposition of the United States of America	1140
32. Synoptic table	1141
33. British proposal	1148

Blockade.

34. Italian proposition	1149
35. Amendment of the United States of America to the Italian proposition (annex 34)	1150
36. Brazilian amendment to the Italian proposition (annex 34)	1150
37. British amendment to the Italian proposition (annex 34)	1151
38. Netherland amendment to the Italian proposition (annex 34)	1151

Destruction of neutral prizes.

39. British proposal	1152
40. Russian proposition	1152
41. Japanese amendment to the British and Russian propositions (annexes 39 and 40)	1152
42. Proposition of the United States of America	1153
43. Letters of Professor Holland	1153

Protection of postal correspondence at sea.

44. German proposal	1155
-------------------------------	------

Status of the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent.

45. British proposition	1156
46. Belgian amendment to the British proposition (annex 45)	1156
47. British amendment to the British proposition (annex 45)	1156
48. British-Austro-Hungarian proposition	1157
48a. Draft regulations	1157

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war.

49. Portuguese proposition (see annex 51)	1159
50. Austro-Hungarian proposition	1159
51. Portuguese amendment to the Portuguese proposition (annex 51)	1160
52. British amendment to the Austro-Hungarian proposition (annex 50)	1161
53. Norwegian amendment to the Austro-Hungarian proposition (annex 50)	1161
54. Draft provision elaborated by Mr. Fromageot	1161
55. Japanese amendment to the draft provision elaborated by Mr. Fromageot (annex 54)	1162
56. Italian proposition concerning vessels charged with scientific, religious and philanthropic missions	1162
57. Draft provisions	1162

**INDEXES OF THE PROCEEDINGS
OF 1899 AND 1907**

THE 1899 CONFERENCE

INDEX OF PERSONS

For list of the delegates grouped by countries, see final act, pages 228-234.

- Abdullah Pasha**, General, delegate of Turkey, 7; vice president of first subcommission of first commission, 21, 23; member of: first commission, 24, second commission, 25; expanding bullets, 339, 344; limitation of armaments, 335.
- Aghiah Bey**, assistant head of the bureau of translation of the Turkish ministry for foreign affairs, secretary of the Turkish delegation, 7.
- Alexander I**, Emperor of Russia, regarding disarmaments, 272, 299.
- Alexander II**, Emperor of Russia, initiator of the Brussels conference, 224, 272, 505.
- Ardagh**, Sir John Charles, delegate of Great Britain, 3; vice president of first subcommission of first commission, 21, 23; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, special technical committee on Russian proposals respecting limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; dum-dum bullets, 276, 278, 279, 298, 332; expanding bullets, 87, 338, 343; land warfare, 485, 489, 538, 544, 550, 553, 555, 556, 558; limitation of armaments, 334, 352, 356; projectiles from aircraft, 280; regulations on land warfare, 517, 519.
- Ariga**, Nagao, delegate of Japan, 4; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25; land warfare, 557.
- Artom**, Ernest, Italian attaché of legation, assistant secretary of the Italian delegation, 4.
- Asser**, Tobias Michael Carel, delegate of the Netherlands, 4; assistant president of second commission, 21, 24; president of: drafting committee of final act, 31, 102, 107 note, first subcommission of the second commission, 46; member of third commission, 25, and its committee of examination, 106 note, 585; arbitration procedure, 613, 704, 732, 733, 734, 735, 739, 740, 743, 748, 858; Geneva convention, revision of, 46, 393, 394, 472; good offices and mediation, 589, 648, 691, 692, 693; international arbitration, 700; international commissions of inquiry, 673, 727, 729, 731, 774, 782, 791, 792; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 389, 390, 445, 446, 447, 449, 450, 452, 456, 457, 459, 460, 463, 470, 471, 473; obligatory arbitration, 702, 703, 769; permanent court of arbitration, 607, 608, 652, 653, 655, 675, 713, 718, 721, 722, 726, 757, 761, 765, 776, 777, 783, 785, 787, 788, 796; proposal amending the Russian draft of arbitral code, 858; revision of arbitral award, 617, 618, 624, 679, 741, 742, 749, 752, 753, 754, 755; speech on provisions for adhesion to pacific settlement convention, 216.
- Baguer**, Arturo de, delegate of Spain, 2; member of second commission, 24; limitation of armaments, 378.
- Barantzew**, Count, delegate of Russia, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; expanding bullets, 339; limitation of armaments, 337, 344.
- Baude**, Baron, 548.
- Basily**, A., delegate of Russia, 5; member of: first commission, 23, third commission, 25, commission in charge of correspondence, 218; international commissions of inquiry, 728.
- Beaufort**, Willem Hendrik de, Netherland minister for foreign affairs, honorary president of the conference, 8; address at opening of conference, 13, at closing of conference, 226; circular of, 639, 641.
- Beernaert**, Auguste M. J., delegate of Belgium, 1; president of first commission, 21, 23; member of second commission, 24; address, 272; declaration of Brussels, 502; expanding bullets, 279, 332, 344; good offices and mediation, 589, 591; land warfare, 475, 476, 477, 478, 482, 483, 484, 485, 487, 488, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 500, 501, 502, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 519, 520, 521, 523, 524, 526, 529, 531, 533, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 545, 548, 554, 555, 557, 559; limitation of armaments, 299, 331, 341, 347, 353, report of second subcommission of first commission on, 320; work of first commission, 273.
- Beer Poortugael**, Jacobus Catharinus Cornelis den, delegate of the Netherlands, 4; reporter of military subcommission of first commission, 284; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; expanding bullets, 82, 86, 278, 279, 332, 339; land warfare, 410, 483, 486, 487, 488, 493, 494, 509, 511, 512, 549, 554; limitation of armaments, 301, 312, 326, 331, 332, 337, 344, 345, 349, 352, report on, 284; projectiles from aircraft, 280, 341, 342.
- Beldiman**, Alexandre, delegate of Roumania, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its second subcommission, 51 note, 416 note, 525, third commission, 25; asphyxiating gases, 324; expanding bullets, 324, 339; Geneva convention, revision of, 393, 394, 408; good offices and mediation, 589, 591, 649; international arbitration, 604, 650, 651; international commissions of inquiry, 603, 626, 642, 643, 646, 669, 671, 793; land warfare, 101, 410, 490, 497, 521, 531, 537, 538, 554, 557, 558; limitation of armaments, 283;

- Beldiman, Alexandre (*continued*)
 maintenance of general peace, 647; obligatory arbitration, 652, 658; pacific settlement, reservation, 651; permanent court of arbitration, 609, 658; procedure of minutes, 22; projectiles from aircraft, 281.
- Bianco, Chevalier Auguste, delegate of Italy, 4; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 457.
- Bihourd, Georges, delegate of France, 3; member of first commission, 23; land warfare, 490, 493, 508, 520, 523, 557; limitation of armaments, 339; projectiles from aircraft, 281.
- Bildt, Baron Carl Nils Daniel, delegate of Sweden and Norway, 6; member of third commission, 26; amendment to final act, 105; arbitration procedure, 611, 612; international commissions of inquiry, 673; land warfare, 413, 414, 497, 513, 520, 524, 554; limitation of armaments, 316; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 470, 471, 472; permanent court of arbitration, 654, 656, 777, 778; procedure of minutes, 22; revision of arbitral award, 625, 679; system of arbitration, 774, 775.
- Bille, Fr. E., delegate of Denmark, 2; vice president of third commission, 22, 25; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; asphyxiating gases, 366; expanding bullets, 85, 87; land warfare, 541, 544, 554; limitation of armaments, 284, 317, 321, 364, 370, 372; shore ends of cables, 101.
- Birleff, Mr., secretary of the Russian technical naval delegate, 6.
- Blanc, Baron, 548.
- Boppe, A., French secretary of embassy, secretary of the French delegation, 3.
- Bourgeois, Léon Victor Auguste, delegate of France, 3; president of: drafting committee of second subcommission of second commission, 561, third commission, 22, 25, and of its committee of examination, 106 note; arbitration procedure, 616, 666, 667, 678, 737, 738, 739, 743, 746, 752; asphyxiating gases, 324; expanding bullets, 324; good offices and mediation, 590, 648, 649, 691, 695; international commissions of inquiry, 645, 671, 673, 674, 782, 792, 793; land warfare, 414, 511, 514, 532, 537, 538, 539, 553; limitation of armaments, 317, 319, 326; naval bombardment, 49; obligatory arbitration, 706, 707, 769, 771; permanent court of arbitration, 610, 656, 662, 709, 715, 721, 723, 756, 757, 758, 763, 764, 788, 796, 797; private property at sea, 413; regarding the signing of declarations and conventions, 213; revision of arbitral award, 742, 753, 754; work of third commission, 583.
- Brändström, Colonel P. H. E., delegate of Sweden, 6; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 25, special technical committee on Russian proposals regarding limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; expanding bullets, 339.
- Brogie, Duke of, 227.
- Bruns, Surgeon, 279.
- Buol-Schouenstein, Count, Austrian representative at the congress of Paris of 1856, 191, 192.
- Castilho, Captain Augusto de, delegate of Portugal, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24.
- Cherif Bey, assistant to legal councillors of the Sublime Porte, secretary of the Turkish delegation, 7.
- Clarendon, Earl of, British plenipotentiary at the congress of Paris of 1856, 171, 191, 192; note respecting the Geneva additional articles of 1868, 33, 38 note.
- Coanda, Colonel Constantin, delegate of Roumania, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, special technical committee on Russian proposals regarding limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; expanding bullets, 87, 339, 356; land warfare, 490; limitation of armaments, 372; projectiles from aircraft, 281.
- Court, Lieutenant Colonel Charles à, delegate of Great Britain, 3; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its first and second subcommissions, 31 note, 51 note, 395 note, 416 note, 525.
- Crespo, Mr., Spanish secretary of embassy, secretary of the Spanish delegation, 2.
- Crozier, Captain William, delegate of United States, 2; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, special technical committee on Russian proposition regarding limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89; expanding bullets, 79, 83, 85, 87, 278, 279, 298, 338; guns, 282, 332, 333, 343; land warfare, 521, 536, 555, 558; private property at sea, 491, 492, 493; projectiles from aircraft, 280, 353, 355.
- Cunha, José Ribeiro da, Portuguese first secretary of legation, secretary of the Portuguese delegation, 5.
- Delyanni, N. P., delegate of Greece, 3; member of third commission, 25; expanding bullets, 213; good offices and mediation, 588, 593; international commissions of inquiry, 637, 669, 672, 792, 793; limitation of armaments, 319; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 31.
- Derby, Lord, 517.
- Descamps, Edouard François Eugène, Baron, delegate of Belgium, 1; president and reporter of committee of examination of third commission, 106 note, 586, 593, 687; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25, drafting committee of final act, 31, 102, 107 note, adhesion to pacific settlement convention, 766; arbitration conventions, 775; arbitration procedure, 611, 615, 616, 666, 675, 676, 678, 679, 732, 733, 734, 736, 737, 738, 741, 743, 748; essay on arbitration,

Descamps, E. F. E., Baron (*continued*)

584; general provisions, 218; general survey of the clauses of mediation and arbitration affecting the powers represented at the conference, 191; good offices and mediation, 587, 589, 591, 648, 688, 691, 692, 693; international commissions of inquiry, 639, 644, 670, 673, 728, 731, 765, 781, 791, 792; land warfare, 485, 488, 494, 495, 496, 497, 501, 502, 510, 511, 512, 530, 545; maintenance of general peace, 647; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 390; obligatory arbitration, 702, 703, 707, 768, 770; permanent court of arbitration, 605, 606, 607, 608, 610, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 665, 712, 714, 715, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 755, 756, 758, 763, 764, 776, 777, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 796, 797; report on pacific settlement of international disputes, 106; report on work of the committee of examination relating to arbitration, good offices and mediation, and international commissions of inquiry, 593, 594; revision of arbitral award, 623, 742, 749, 750, 754; scope of work of committee of examination of third commission, 731.

Dittlinger, C. E., technical secretary of the conference, lieutenant of the Royal Navy, 8.
Djevad Bey, Lieutenant Colonel, secretary of the Turkish delegation, 7.

Erckert, d', German secretary of legation; assistant to the secretariat of the conference, 8.

Estournelles de Constant, Paul Henri Benjamin, Baron, d', delegate of France, 3; vice president of third commission, 22, 25, and secretary of its committee of examination, 106 note, 586, 687; international commissions of inquiry, 728, 729, 774, 781, 794; obligatory arbitration, 702, 703; permanent court of arbitration, 658, 726, 758, 759, 761, 762, 763, 764, 776, 778; wish for future conferences, 226.

Eys, Jonkheer, J. C. N. van, resident minister of Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands, secretary general of conference, 8.

Eyschen, Paul, delegate of Luxemburg, 4; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25, commission in charge of correspondence, 218; international commissions of inquiry, 643, 644, 645, 790, 791, 793; land warfare, 501, 514, 536, 543; permanent court of arbitration, 605; rights and duties of neutral States on land, 495, 496, 497, 498; rights of Luxemburg under treaty of London, 212, 499.

Fasciotti, Baron, Charles, Italian attaché of embassy, assistant secretary of the Italian delegation, 4.

Fauchille, Paul, 458.

Fisher, Sir John A., delegate of Great Britain, 3; vice president of second subcommission of first commission, 21, 23; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and

drafting committee of its first subcommission, 31 note, 395 note; asphyxiating gases, 367; limitation of armaments, 360, 364, 368, 378; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 470.

Gilinsky, Colonel, delegate of Russia, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its second subcommission, 51 note, 416 note, 525, special technical committee on Russian proposals regarding limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; asphyxiating gases, 324; expanding bullets, 83, 86, 278, 279, 298, 324, 325, 338, 344; Geneva convention, revision of, 385; land warfare, 477, 478, 487, 490, 494, 510, 511, 512, 516, 553; limitation of armaments, 282, 302, 305, 307, 310, 315, 331, 337, 339, 340, 341, 342, 352, 353, 356, 357; projectiles from aircraft, 86, 280; proposition regarding limitation of armaments rejected, 315.

Gourko-Romeiko, N. A., Russian second secretary of embassy, secretary of the Russian delegation, 6.

Grelle Rogier, Count de, delegate of Belgium, 1; secretary of conference, 8; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, third commission, 25; limitation of armaments, 333; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 29, 390, 465, 469, 470; mediation and arbitration, 212; permanent court of arbitration, 606, 653.

Gross von Schwarzhoff, Colonel, delegate of Germany, 1; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its second subcommission, 51 note, 416 note, 525, third commission, 25, special technical committee on Russian proposals of limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; expanding bullets, 279, 298, 338; land warfare, 414, 478, 479, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 494, 495, 501, 509, 510, 511, 512, 515, 520, 521, 528, 529, 532, 537, 538, 539, 541, 552, 555, 557, 558, 559; limitation of armaments, 282, 308, 310, 326, 341, 345, 351, 353; projectiles from aircraft, 281, 342.

Hagiwara, Mr., secretary of the Japanese delegation, 4.

Hamilton, Ronald James, third secretary of the British delegation, 3.

Hammer, Colonel, land warfare, 553.

Hayashi, Baron Tadasu, delegate of Japan, 4; member of third commission, 25.

Hessaptchieff, Major Christo, delegate of Bulgaria, 7; member of first commission, 24; expanding bullets, 339; limitation of armaments, 345, 356.

Hessen, Mr., head of the bureau of the imperial Russian ministry of justice, secretary of the Russian delegation, 6.

Hjulhammar, Captain, C. A. M. de, delegate of Sweden, 6; member of first commission, 23; limitation of armaments, 364, 369.

- Holla, Frederick W., delegate of United States, 2; member of: third commission, 25, and its committee of examination, 106 note, 585; arbitration procedure, 655, 675, 676, 733, 735, 746, 748; international commissions of inquiry, 644, 727, 728, 780, 781, 794; obligatory arbitration, 702, 703, 707, 770; permanent court of arbitration, 661, 698, 715, 718, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 726, 756, 757, 758, 761, 762, 763, 764, 776, 783, 786, 788, 795, 796, 797; revision of arbitral award, 620, 625, 741, 742, 749, 750, 751, 753, 754, 755; special mediation, 188, 588, 694, 696, 697, 833, 836.
- Hombert, O., French attaché of embassy, secretary of the French delegation, 3.
- Houette, Captain, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 456.
- Ho Yen-cheng, delegate of China, 2.
- Hoo Wei-teh, delegate of China, 2; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25.
- Howard, Sir Henry, delegate of Great Britain, 3; member of third commission, 25.
- Jarousse de Sillac, Max, French attaché of embassy, secretary of the French delegation, 3; secretary of conference, 8; assistant secretary to committee of examination of third commission, 106 note, 687.
- Jayasurindr, Phra, attaché of the Siamese delegation, 6.
- Jomini, Baron, 548.
- Joostens, Maurice, Belgian counselor of legation, secretary of the Belgian delegation, 1.
- Karnebeek, Jonkheer, A. P. C. van, delegate of Netherlands, 4; assistant president of first commission, 21, 23; assistant to the secretariat of the conference, vice president of conference, 8; president of commission in charge of correspondence, 218; reporter of first commission, 322; member of third commission, 25, and participated in work of its committee of examination, 106 note; adhesion to convention concerning the laws and customs of war on land, 415; asphyxiating gases, 79, 283, 324, 325, 366; expanding bullets, 79, 82, 324, 325; international commissions of inquiry, 780, 781; land warfare, 414, 511, 521, 522, 523, 524, 527, 528, 529, 531, 533, 539, 554; limitation of armaments, 281, 282, 311, 359, 360, 361, 363, 364, 365, 367, 368, 370, 372, 373, 377, 378; obligatory arbitration, 768, 769, 770; pacific settlement convention, adhesion, 765, 771; permanent court of arbitration, 606, 756, 784, 785, 786, 787, 797; projectiles from aircraft, 79, 324, 325; revision of arbitral award, 625, 750.
- Khuepach zu Reid, Victor von, delegate of Austria-Hungary, 1; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, special technical committee on Russian proposals respecting limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; expanding bullets, 338, 343, 344; land warfare, 477, 484, 500, 527, 536; projectiles from aircraft, 280.
- Konow, W., delegate of Norway, 6; member of third commission, 26.
- Kreyer, Dr., Chinese counselor of legation and interpreter, 2.
- Künzli, Colonel Arnold, delegate of Switzerland, 6; member of: first commission, 24; third commission, 26; expanding bullets, 332, 338, 339; land warfare, 538, 539, 550, 553, 554; limitation of armaments, 305.
- Lahovari, John, minister of foreign affairs of Roumania; instructions for the Roumanian delegates regarding their participation in work of the conference, 627.
- Lambermont, Baron, 548.
- Lammasch, Heinrich, delegate of Austria-Hungary, 1; member of: second commission, 24, committee of examination of third commission, 106 note, 585, drafting committee of second subcommission of second commission, 51 note, 416 note, 525; arbitration procedure, 676, 678, 732, 734, 738, 743; good offices and mediation, 648, 649, 692; international arbitration, 700, 775; international commissions of inquiry, 644, 671, 727, 731, 774, 780, 782, 792, 794; land warfare, 476, 477, 480, 482, 488, 491, 494, 502, 512, 515, 521, 529, 537, 544; obligatory arbitration, 702, 706, 771; permanent court of arbitration, 653, 656, 715, 721, 757, 763, 776, 796.
- Leer, General, 548.
- Legendre, Louis, assistant secretary of the French delegation, 3.
- Legrand, Albert, secretary of conference, 8, French secretary of embassy, secretary of the French delegation, 3.
- Leo XIII, Pope, letter to the Queen of the Netherlands, 222.
- Levi, Baron, G. de, secretary of the Persian delegation, 5.
- Lou Tseng-tsiang, delegate of China, 2; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25; regarding the signing of declarations and conventions, 213.
- Low, Seth, delegate of United States, 2; member of: third commission, 25, drafting committee of final act, 50, 102, 107 note; arbitration procedure, 668; expanding bullets, 87; revision of arbitral award, 624.
- Macedo, Count de, delegate of Portugal, 5; vice president of third commission, 22, 25; asphyxiating gases, 326, 328; expanding bullets, 86, 87, 279, 324; good offices and mediation, 589; international arbitration, 99; international commissions of inquiry, 672; land warfare, 414; limitation of armaments, 283, 378; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 27, 99, 391, 414; permanent court of arbitration, 605, 607, 652, 654, 783, 784, 785; regarding the signing of declarations and conventions, 214.
- MacGrath, Thomas M., secretary of the American delegation, 2.
- Mahan, Captain Alfred T., delegate of United States, 2; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; armor plate, 363,

- Mahan, Captain Alfred T. (*continued*)
364; asphyxiating gases, 283, 284, 324, 325, 326, 328, 366, 375; cannons, 359, 360, 372; expanding bullets, 86, 324, 325; Geneva convention, revision of, 408; limitation of armaments, 327, 378; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 88, 391, 445, 461, 462, 464, 468; projectiles from aircraft, 325; vessels with ram, 368.
- Manteuffel, Baron, Prussian representative at the congress of Paris of 1856, 191.
- Martens, Fedor Fedorovich, delegate of Russia, 5; president of: second commission, 21, 24, its subcommission, 383, and drafting committee of second subcommission, 51 note, 416 note, 525; member of: third commission, 25, and its committee of examination, 106 note, 585, drafting committee of final act, 31, 102, 107 note; arbitration procedure, 183, 612, 613, 615, 616, 617, 733, 734, 738, 739, 740, 746, 748; asphyxiating gases, 324; declaration concerning land warfare, 547, 554; declaration of Brussels, 505, 518; expanding bullets, 324; Geneva convention, revision of, 393, 394; good offices and mediation, 589, 592, 690, 691, 695; international arbitration, 701, 775; international commissions of inquiry, 640, 644, 730, 731, 780, 781, 782, 790, 792, 793; land warfare, 410, 411, 414, 475, 476, 484, 501, 502, 516, 522, 527, 530, 532, 546, 547, 551, 554; obligatory arbitration, 702, 703, 706, 707, 768, 771; on the convention concerning the laws and customs of war on land, 413; pacific settlement convention, adhesion, 771; permanent court of arbitration, 653, 656, 714, 717, 722, 723, 758, 763, 765, 775, 777, 784, 786, 787; private property at sea, 411, 412, 413; procedure of minutes, 22; revision of arbitral award, 618, 623, 741, 750, 753, 754, 755; special mediation, 697; *vœux* to be submitted to conference, 45, 46.
- Maschine, Colonel, delegate of Serbia, 6; member of first commission, 23; expanding bullets, 339.
- Maxwell, Richard Ponsonby, first secretary of the British delegation, 3.
- Mehemed Pasha, R., delegate of Turkey, 7; member of: first commission, 24, second commission, 25; limitation of armaments, 365, 371.
- Mercati, Alexandre, secretary of the Greek minister, 3.
- Mérey von Kapos-Mére, Cajetan, delegate of Austria-Hungary, 1; vice president of third commission, 22, 25; member of drafting committee, 50, 102, 107 note, commission in charge of correspondence, 218.
- Mier, A. de, delegate of Mexico, 3; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25.
- Miyatovitch, Chedomille, delegate of Serbia, 6; member of: second commission, 25, third commission, 26; good offices and mediation, 650; international commissions of inquiry, 603, 669, 673; limitation of armaments, 314, 352.
- Morrison, Thomas, secretary of the American delegation, 2.
- Motono, Ichiro, delegate of Japan, 4; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25; expanding bullets, 339; Geneva convention, revision, 394; land warfare, 521, 558; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 30, 452, 453, 456, 458, 459, 460, 462, 463, 464, 468, 470, 471.
- Mounier, General, delegate of France, 3; vice president of first subcommission of first commission, 21, 23; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its second subcommission, 51 note, 416 note, special technical committee on Russian proposals respecting limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; expanding bullets, 87, 338, 339; land warfare, 486, 489, 490, 500, 501, 502, 509; limitation of armaments, 344; projectiles from aircraft, 280.
- Mouravieff, Count N. V., Russian minister for foreign affairs, circular note of, 224, 299, 306, 349, 358, 383, 444, 542, 627, 629, 639, 640, 641.
- Münster, Count, delegate of Germany, 1; honorary president of first commission, 21, 23; address of felicitation, 225.
- Nesselrode, Count, inviolability of private property at sea, 47.
- Newell, Stanford, delegate of United States, 2; member of second commission, 24.
- Nicholas II, Emperor of Russia, acknowledgment of condolence, 79; initiator of the conference, 15, 224, 228, 272, 627, 628, 638; telegram of congratulations from conference, 14, and reply thereto, 17.
- Nigra, Count Costantino, delegate of Italy, 4; honorary president of third commission, 22, 25; participated in work of its committee of examination, 106 note; member of drafting committee of final act, 31, 102, 107 note; amendment to Russian draft regarding mediation and arbitration, 190, 817; arbitration conventions, 775; arbitration procedure, 613, 615, 616, 735; Geneva convention, revision of, 394; good offices and mediation, 587, 588, 590, 591, 648, 691, 694, 836; international commissions of inquiry, 671, 780, 791, 793; land warfare, 409, 410, 413, 486, 502, 509, 531, 555, 557; obligatory arbitration, 702, 703, 706, 707, 767, 769, 770; permanent court of arbitration, 657, 659, 714, 715, 717, 721, 722, 724, 726, 757, 758, 761, 762, 763, 764, 783, 786, 788, 797; private property at sea, 49; regarding the signing of declarations and conventions, 213; revision of arbitral award, 619, 753.
- Nishi, Mr., secretary of the Japanese delegation, 4.
- Noury Bey, Mehemed delegate of Turkey, 7; member of: second commission, 25, third commission, 26; good offices and mediation, 650; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 453, 454, 461, 472.

- Odier, Edouard, delegate of Switzerland, 6; member of: second commission, 25, third commission, 26, and its committee of examination, 106 note, 585; arbitration procedure, 733, 743; Geneva convention, revision of, 393, 473; good offices and mediation, 692; international arbitration, 701; international commissions of inquiry, 780, 781, 792; land warfare, 480, 481, 488, 490, 497, 513, 515, 519, 520, 529, 536, 537, 539, 540, 541; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 390, 447, 470; obligatory arbitration, 703, 707, 770; permanent court of arbitration, 661, 715, 723, 758, 761; revision of arbitral award, 752; rights and duties of neutrals, 105, 497.
- Okolicsányi von Okolicsna, Alexander, delegate of Austria-Hungary, 1; member of third commission, 25.
- Orelli, C. Corragioni d', delegate of Siam, 6; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 25, third commission, 26; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 390, 470, 472; revision of arbitral award, 624.
- Orloff, Count, Russian representative at the congress of Paris of 1856, 192.
- Ornellas, Captain Ayres d', delegate of Portugal, 5; member of first commission, 23; expanding bullets, 339; limitation of armaments, 331.
- Ornellas de Vasconcellos, Agostinho d', delegate of Portugal, 5; member of third commission, 25; good offices and mediation, 590, 594, 773; international commissions of inquiry, 774; permanent court of arbitration, 608.
- Ovtchinnikow, Colonel, delegate of Russia, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and associate member of drafting committee of its first subcommission, 31 note, 395 note; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 451, 453.
- Papiniu, Jean N., delegate of Roumania, 5; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25; arbitration procedure, 666, 667; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 445.
- Patijn, J. A. N., attaché of the Siamese delegation, 6.
- Pauncefote, Sir Julian, delegate of Great Britain, 3; honorary president of third commission, 22, 25; participated in work of its committee of examination, 106 note; abstention from voting on *vœux*, 105; arbitration procedure, 676, 735, 736, 743; asphyxiating gases, 326; establishment of an international permanent court of arbitration, 186, 188, 584, 585, 813; expanding bullets, 82, 87; Geneva convention, revision of, 394, 409; good offices and mediation, 692, 695; international commissions of inquiry, 671, 674, 728; inviolability of private property at sea, 412; obligatory arbitration, 702, 706, 769, 770; permanent court of arbitration, 656, 674, 675, 698, 711, 714, 717, 720, 721, 724, 725, 762, 765; regarding the signing of declarations and conventions, 213; revision of arbitral award, 749, 753, 754, 755; shore ends of cables, 100, 101; *vœux* on naval bombardment, 46, 49, 411.
- Peel, Arthur, second secretary of the British delegation, 3.
- Pépau, Rear Admiral, delegate of France, 3; vice president of second subcommission of first commission, 21, 23; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; limitation of armaments, 359, 360, 361, 363, 366, 368, 372, 373, 378; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 445, 446, 451, 453, 459, 460, 461.
- Pichon, Baron, lieutenant of cavalry, assistant secretary of French delegation, 3.
- Poliakoff, Samuel de, secretary of the Persian delegation, 5.
- Pompili, Guido, delegate of Italy, 4; vice president of third commission, 22, 25; member of: second commission, 24; international arbitration, 650.
- Pop, G. J. C. A., captain on the staff, technical secretary of the conference, 8.
- Priklonsky, Mr., gentleman of the Chamber, head of the division of the first department of the Russian imperial ministry for foreign affairs, secretary of the Russian delegation, 5.
- Raffalovich, A., delegate of Russia, 5; assistant secretary general of conference, 8; secretary general of drafting committee of final act, 31, 107 note, secretary of special technical committee on Russian proposals regarding limitation of land forces and military budgets, 358; member of: first commission, 23; third commission, 25; expanding bullets, 85, 87, 279, 298, 343, 344; limitation of armaments, 347, 353, 375; procedure of minutes, 22; projectiles from aircraft, 281.
- Rahusen, Eduard Nicholaas, delegate of Netherlands, 4; member of: third commission, 25; arbitration procedure, 616; inviolability of private property at sea, 412; land warfare, 483, 491, 553.
- Rappard, Chevalier, W. de, secretary of legation of the Netherlands, secretary of the conference, 8.
- Rappe, F. de, secretary of the ministry for foreign affairs of Sweden and Norway, secretary of the delegation of Sweden and Norway, 6.
- Reedtz-Thott, Otto, Baron, secretary of the Danish ministry for foreign affairs, attaché of the Danish delegation, 2.
- Renault, Louis, delegate of France, 3; reporter of: drafting committee of final act, 31, 102, 107 note, drafting committee of first subcommission of second commission, 31 note, 395 note; member of: third commission, 25, drafting committee of second subcommission of second commission, 51 note, 416 note, 525; arbitration procedure, 617, 667; final act, oral report to conference on,

Renault, Louis (*continued*)

101, 207, 215; Geneva convention, revision of, 473; good offices and mediation, 773; land warfare, 476, 541, 557; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 30, 444, 445, 446, 447, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 467, 469, 470, 472, 473, report on, 31, 395; permanent court of arbitration, 609, 657, 783, 784, 785, 787.

Riza Khan, General Mirza (Arfa-ud-Dovleh), delegate of Persia, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, third commission, 25; expanding bullets, 339; land warfare, 546; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 388, 390; tribute to Emperor Nicholas II and Queen Wilhelmina, 305.

Rochussen, Jonkheer, J. J., assistant chief of the bureau of the Netherlands ministry for foreign affairs at The Hague, secretary of conference, 8; assistant secretary of general drafting committee, 107 note.

Rolin Jacquemyns, Edouard, delegate of Siam, 6; reporter of: second subcommission of second commission, 475, and its drafting committee, 51 note, 416 note, 525; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 25, third commission, 26; arbitration procedure, 616, 617, 667; expanding bullets, 87; international arbitration, 651; international commissions of inquiry, 638, 672, 780; land warfare, 410, 413, 478, 480, 481, 483, 485, 488, 489, 490, 491, 494, 511, 512, 515, 516, 519, 520, 522, 523, 526, 531, 536, 540, 541, 557, 558, 559; report on, 50, 415; limitation of armaments, 361; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 391, 461, 464, 465; permanent court of arbitration, 607, 777, 778, 784, 786, 787.

Roth, Dr. Arnold, delegate of Switzerland, 6; vice president of first subcommission of second commission, 21, 24; member of: second commission, 25, third commission, 26, committee in charge of correspondence, 218; message of condolence to, 586.

Sakamoto, Captain Toshiatsu, delegate of Japan, 4; member of second commission, 24; limitation of armaments, 359, 363, 368, 373, 375.

Samad Khan, Mirza (Momtas-es-Saltaneh), delegate of Persia, 5.

Scheine, Captain, delegate of Russia, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its first subcommission, 31 note, 395 note; asphyxiating gases, 324, 326, 365, 366; expanding bullets, 324; Geneva convention, revision of, 472; inviolability of private property at sea, 412; limitation of armaments, 283, 306, 321, 322, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 368, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 377, 378, 379; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 444, 445, 446, 451, 452, 455, 457, 462, 470, 471, 472; theatre of maritime warfare, 369.

Schilling, Baron M. F. de, third secretary of

the imperial Russian ministry for foreign affairs, secretary of the Russian delegation, 6.

Schimmelpenninck, A. G., secretary of legation of the Netherlands, secretary of conference, 8.

Schnack, J. G. F. von, delegate of Denmark, 2; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; expanding bullets, 338; land warfare, 489, 491, 558.

Selir, Count de, delegate of Portugal, 5; member of second commission, 24.

Serrallo, Count de, delegate of Spain, 2; member of first commission, 23; expanding bullets, 338; limitation of armaments, 373.

Siegel, Rear Admiral, delegate of Germany, 1; vice president of second subcommission of first commission, 21, 23; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its first subcommission, 31 note, 395 note, third commission, 25; asphyxiating gases, 325; limitation of armaments, 360, 363, 365, 367, 368, 372, 377, 378; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 450, 452, 454, 455, 459, 464, 470.

Soltyk, Count Stanislaus, delegate of Austria-Hungary, 1; reporter of second subcommission of first commission, 359; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; limitation of armaments, 359, 363, 366, 367, 368, 372, 378, report on, 291; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 445, 451, 452.

Staal, Baron, delegate of Montenegro and Russia, 4, 5; president of conference, 8, addresses, 15, 17, 223; member of third commission, 25; participated in work of its committee of examination, 106 note; limitation of armaments, 300; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 27; message of condolence to Dr. Roth, 586; obligatory arbitration, 702; permanent court of arbitration, 708, 726.

Stancioff, Dr. Dimitri I., delegate of Bulgaria, 7; member of: second commission, 25, third commission, 26; international arbitration, 651; international commissions of inquiry, 637, 645, 791; land warfare, 497, 500, 511, 513; limitation of armaments, 311, 352; permanent court of arbitration, 607, 664, 778.

Stengel, Baron von, delegate of Germany, 1; vice president of second subcommission of second commission, 21, 24; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, drafting committee of final act, 31, 102, 107 note; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 447, 452, 456.

Sturdza, Demetrius, president of the council and minister of foreign affairs of Roumania, 627.

Suriya, Nuvatr, Phya, delegate of Siam, 6; member of third commission, 26; expanding bullets, 339; limitation of armaments, 335.

Suter, A., assistant secretary of the Swiss political federal department, secretary of the Swiss delegation, 6.

- Tadema, Captain, A. P., delegate of the Netherlands, 4; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; limitation of armaments, 361; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 459.
- Tetuán, Duque de, delegate of Spain, 2; honorary president of second commission, 21, 24; member of third commission, 25.
- Thaulow, Major General J. J., delegate of Norway, 6; vice president of first subcommission of second commission, 21, 24; member of second commission, 25; Geneva convention, revision of, 473; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 452.
- Tour d'Auvergne, Prince de la, correspondence respecting the Geneva additional articles of 1868, 38 note.
- Turkhan Pasha, delegate of Turkey, 7; honorary president of second commission, 21, 24; member of third commission, 26; good offices and mediation, 588; international arbitration, 603; international commissions of inquiry, 645; land warfare, 484; pacific settlement, reservation, 100, 680, 683.
- Uehara, Colonel Yusaku, delegate of Japan, 4; member of second commission, 24; limitation of armaments, 308.
- Van Varick, van Daehne, author of *Actes et documents relatifs au programme de la Conférence de la Paix*, 582.
- Veljkovitch, Dr. Voislave, delegate of Serbia, 6; member of: second commission, 25, third commission, 26; arbitration procedure, 678; good offices and mediation, 647, 648, 649; international arbitration, 604, 651; international commissions of inquiry, 635, 672, 680, 792, 793; land warfare, 522, 523, 558; permanent court of arbitration, 658, 660, 662, 664.
- Vickery, James Harris, secretary of the American delegation, 2.
- Villa Urrutia, Wenceslao Ramirez de, delegate of Spain, 2; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25.
- Villers, Count de, delegate of Luxemburg, 4; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25.
- Visuddha Suriyasakdi, Phya, delegate of Siam, 6.
- Walewski, Count Colonna, French representative at the congress of Paris of 1856, 191, 192.
- Welsersheimb, Count Rudolph von, delegate of Austria-Hungary, 1; honorary president of second commission, 21, 24; member of third commission, 25; limitation of armaments, 361; permanent court of arbitration, 609, 610, 665.
- Welti, Mr., president of the Swiss confederation, 553.
- White, Andrew D., delegate of United States, 2; honorary president of first commission, 21, 23; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25; enemy private property at sea, 47, 412; expanding bullets, 85; Geneva convention, revision of, 409.
- Wilhelmina, Queen of the Netherlands, 13, 14, 15, 17, 102, 223, 225, 228, 582; letter of Her Majesty to Leo XIII, 222.
- Yang Yü, delegate of China, 2; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, third commission, 25.
- Youssouf Bey, head of the cabinet of the Turkish ministry for foreign affairs, secretary of the Turkish delegation, 7.
- Zannini, Count A., delegate of Italy, 4; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25.
- Zenil, Jesús, delegate of Mexico, 3; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, third commission, 25; land warfare, 483, 514.
- Zorn, Dr. Philipp Karl Ludwig, delegate of Germany, 1; vice president of third commission, 22, 25; member of: second commission, 24, committee of examination of third commission, 106 note, 585; arbitration procedure, 616, 735, 740, 741, 743, 748; Geneva convention, revision of, 394; good offices and mediation, 648, 692, 695; international arbitration, 701; international commissions of inquiry, 644, 727, 728, 729, 731, 782, 790, 793; obligatory arbitration, 659, 702, 706, 707, 767, 768, 769, 770; permanent court of arbitration, 607, 652, 654, 675, 701, 712, 713, 714, 723, 726, 755, 756, 758, 761, 762, 764, 775, 776, 783, 784, 785, 788, 796; revision of arbitral award, 749.
- Zuccari, Chevalier Louis, delegate of Italy, 4; vice president of second subcommission of second commission, 21, 24; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its second subcommission, 51 note, 416 note, 525, special technical committee on Russian proposals respecting limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; expanding bullets, 279, 339; land warfare, 476, 485, 490, 494, 533; limitation of armaments, 315, 334.

THE 1907 CONFERENCE

INDEX OF PERSONS

For list of the delegates grouped by countries see final act, volume i, pages 679-90.

- Abbas Gouli Khan, attaché to the Persian delegation, I:12.
- Adams, John Quincy, secretary of state of the United States; declaration relative to private property at sea, III:754.
- Addison, Joseph, assistant secretary of the British delegation, I:8.
- Ahmed Khan, Mirza (Sadigh ul Mulk), delegate of Persia, I:11; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33.
- Akiyama, Major General Yoshifuru, delegate of Japan, I:9; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:109, 123, second subcommission of second commission, I:26; land warfare, III:125, 128.
- Aldunate, L., chargé d'affaires of Chile at The Hague, attaché to the delegation of Chile, I:5.
- Alexander I, Emperor of Russia, limitation of armaments, III:1.
- Alexander II, Emperor of Russia, originator of the international military conference at Saint Petersburg, III:1.
- Allart, G., counselor of Belgian legation at The Hague, secretary of the Belgian delegation, I:4.
- Alphonso XIII, King of Spain, I:588.
- Alves, José R., Brazilian secretary of legation, second secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I:4.
- Amourel, General, delegate of France, I:7; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:109, 123, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, fourth commission, I:32; contraband of war, III:1093, 1094, 1095, 1100, 1104, 1107, 1108; indemnity for violation of laws and customs of land warfare, III:143; land warfare, III:11, 14, 100, 105, 114, 122, 124, 125, 126, 128, 135; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:75, 221; opening of hostilities, III:162, 164; projectiles from aircraft, III:152; rights and duties of neutral powers on land, III:173, 175, 177.
- Aninat, Felipe, secretary of the Chilean delegation, I:5.
- Arago, Rear Admiral, delegate of France, I:7; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:32, committee to devise distinctive sign for protection in naval bombardment, I:117, III:354; contraband of war, III:1109; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:297, 300, 301; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:635; submarine mines, III:529, 536.
- Ardagh, Sir John Charles, delegate to first conference, III:742.
- Asser, Tobias Michael Carel, delegate of the Netherlands, I:11, delegate to the conference of 1899, II:1; assistant president of second commission, I:23, 56, 57; president of second subcommission of second commission, I:25, III:2, 157, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note; member of: general drafting committee, I:34, 65, and its subcommittee, I:35, 336, first subcommission of first commission, I:20, its committee of examination A, I:396 note, II:224, 375 note, special subcommittee thereof, II:441, 460, 572, committee of examination B of first subcommission of first commission, I:341 note, II:595 note, and its drafting subcommittee I:349 note, II:601, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, committee of examination of first subcommission of second commission, I:93 note, fourth commission, I:33; arbitration procedure, II:207, 366, 369, 584, 591, note on, II:942; contract debts, II:143; court of arbitral justice, II:597, 599, 602, 608, 609, 617, 618, 631, 632, 635, 637, 639, 640, 643, 654, 656, 665, 666, 667, 673, 674, 677, 678, 682, 699, 700; international arbitration, II:232; international commissions of inquiry, II:381, 382, 392, 395, 396, 397, 445, 446; international prize court, I:166, II:21, 24, 787; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:193, 210; obligatory arbitration, II:96, 99, 101, 102, 106, 406, 422, 426, 427, 437, 442, 449, 456, 463, 466, 487, 500, 501, 506, 548, 553, 569, 571, 572, 889; pacific settlement convention of 1899, participation in, I:395; permanent court of arbitration of 1899, shortcomings of, II:350; questionnaire on opening of hostilities, II:253; special mediation, II:380.
- Bailly-Blanchard, A., second secretary of the American embassy at Paris, second secretary of the American delegation, I:3; secretary of conference, I:16, 49.

- Balfour, James, prime minister of England, contract debts, II:229; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:476.
- Bannerman, Sir Henry Campbell, contract debts, II:249.
- Barbosa, Ruy, delegate of Brazil, I:4; honorary president of first commission, I:18, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committee of examination A, I:396 note, II:375 note, committee of examination B of first subcommission of first commission, I:341 note, II:595 note, and its special subcommittee, II:689, 690 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, fourth commission, I:32, its committee of examination I:234 note, III:919, and its subcommittee on contraband of war and regulation of postal correspondence at sea, I:234 note, III:919, 1091; arbitration procedure, II:127, 370; blockade, III:877, 881; contraband of war, III:863, 866, 872, 1092, 1095, 1096, 1097; contract debts, II:275; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:804, 923; court of arbitral justice, I:327, II:147, 600, 601, 603, 619, 624, 625, 640, 641, 645, 653, 660, 687, 690, 691, 696, 699, 701; days of grace, III:844, 876, 931, 943, 944; international commissions of inquiry, II:222; international prize court, I:168, II:9, 786, 796, 816, 827, 831, 843; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127; obligatory arbitration, II:99, 102, 175, 378, 406, 407, 409, 410, 411, 418, 428, 433, 451, 458, 464, 479, 485, 488, 502, 503, 528, 530, 549, 552, 554, 572; pacific settlement convention, I:330; permanent court of arbitration, II:342, 361; private property at sea, III:748, 770, 795, 796, 826, 827, 828, 833, 899; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:471; submarine mines, III:369, 371; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171, and to Léon Bourgeois as president of first commission, I:334.
- Barra, Francisco León de la, delegate of Mexico, I:10; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committee of examination A, I:396 note, II:311, 375 note, 405, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33; adhesion of Mexico to declaration of Paris, I:230; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, I:230; obligatory arbitration, II:6, 102, 239, 328, 480, 528, 549.
- Basily, A., third secretary of the chancellery of the imperial ministry for foreign affairs of Russia, secretary of the Russian delegation, I:13.
- Basry Bey, assistant head of bureau of the ministry for foreign affairs of Turkey, secretary of the Turkish delegation, I:14.
- Batlle y Ordóñez, José, delegate of Uruguay, I:14; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first subcommission of second commission, 25, fourth commission, I:34, committee in charge of correspondence, I:35, 57; contract debts, I:332; court of arbitral justice, I:328, II:156; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
- Bayard, Thomas F., secretary of state of the United States, contract debts, II:230.
- Beaufort, Willem Hendrik de, minister of foreign affairs of the Netherlands, delegate of the Netherlands, I:11; vice president of conference, I:16, 46; president of commission in charge of correspondence, I:35, 57; member of drafting committee, I:34, 65; address of felicitation at closing of conference, I:584; blockade, III:884; contraband of war, III:1093; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:1066; court of arbitral justice, II:616; days of grace, III:842, 926, 939, 940; international commissions of inquiry, II:220; obligatory arbitration, II:173, 442; private property at sea, III:770; report on work of commission in charge of correspondence, I:60, 578; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:578, 596, 607, 615, 631, 640, 648; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:179; third peace conference, I:227; tributes to, I:586, 592.
- Becú, Carlos A., Argentine secretary of legation, secretary of the Argentine delegation, I:3.
- Beernaert, Auguste M. J., delegate of Belgium, I:4; president of: second commission, I:23, 56, its first subcommission, I:23, III:2, and committee of examination of first subcommission, I:93 note, III:123; member of: second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, fourth commission, I:32, drafting committee I:34, 65; arbitration procedure, II:369, 371; contract debts, II:309; days of grace, III:1021; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:902, 989; indemnity for violation of laws of land warfare, III:139; international prize court, II:22; land warfare, I:83, III:15, 101, 102, 105, 106, 108, 110, 111, 112, 113, 124, 126, 127, 128, 131; letter relative to Japanese and Danish amendments concerning the regulations of 1899 for land warfare, III:215; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:303, 564, 565, 566, 570; naval bombardment, III:542, 545, 551, 552, 553; naval warfare, III:987, 1031, 1032; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, 128, 129, III:85-86, 190, 192, 193, 194; opening address as president of second commission, III:1, and as president of its first subcommission, III:97; opening of hostilities, III:164, 168, 170, 171; permanent court of arbitration, II:332; private property at sea, III:768, 790, 791, 800, 801, 827, 829, 832, 833; projectiles from aircraft, III:146; regarding work of second com-

- mission, III:84; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:33.
- Beer Poortugael, Jacobus Catharinus Cornelis den, delegate of the Netherlands, I:11; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:109, 123, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 185, first and second subcommission of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:33; blockade, III:886; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:813; destruction of neutral prizes, III:895; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:887, 888; international prize court, II:795; land warfare, III:10, 98, 119, 124, 126, 127, 128, 136, 143; naval bombardment, III:344, 544, 549, 551; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:40, 76, 79, 198, 202; opening of hostilities, III:159, 164, 167, 170; postal correspondence, III:911; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:596; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:178, 182, 184.
- Behr, Captain F., delegate of Russia, I:13; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, fourth commission, I:33, its committee of examination, I:234 note, III:888, 919, its committee of examination on auxiliary vessels, III:852 note, and its subcommittee on contraband of war and regulation of postal correspondence at sea, I:234 note, III:919, 1091, committee to devise distinctive signs for protection in naval bombardment, I:117, III:354; blockade, III:953; contraband of war, III:1092, 1093, 1094, 1095, 1096, 1100, 1101, 1102, 1103, 1104, 1107, 1109; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:920, 923, 924, 994, 995, 996, 997, 1023; crews of captured ships, III:964, 965; days of grace, III:940, 1016, 1017, 1065; definition of war-ships, III:747; destruction of neutral prizes, III:978, 985, 1004; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:959, 961, 971, 988, 989, 990; naval bombardment, III:547; naval warfare, III:1031; postal correspondence at sea, III:1106, 1111; private property at sea, III:898; submarine mines, III:539.
- Beldiman, Alexandre, delegate of Roumania, I:12; vice president of second commission, I:23, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, and its committee of examination B, I:341 note, II:354, 595 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:123, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, fourth commission, I:33; academy of international law at The Hague, I:124; arbitration procedure, II:371; contract debts, II:142, 291, 298, 305; court of arbitral justice, I:327, II:161, 178, 598, 624, 660, 662, 690, 705; international commissions of inquiry, II:33, 221; international prize court, I:166, II:14; land warfare, I:84, III:106, 128; naval bombardment, III:548; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:81, 90; obligatory arbitration, II:42, 87, 100, 101, 105, 106, 118, 192; opening of hostilities, III:165; permanent court of arbitration, II:353, 354; submarine mines, III:453; third peace conference, I:169; tribute to Emperor Nicholas as initiator of conference, I:169.
- Bhūvanarth Narūbal, Captain Luang, delegate of Siam, I:13; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:29, 31, fourth commission, I:33; obligatory arbitration, II:98; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278; submarine mines, I:274.
- Bismarck, Prince, neutrals in belligerent territory, III:39.
- Blaine, James G., secretary of state of the United States, contract debts, I:553; II:230, 558.
- Blehr, Eivind, Norwegian secretary of legation, secretary of the Norwegian delegation, I:11.
- Blixen, Samuel, secretary of the chamber of deputies of Uruguay, secretary of the Uruguayan delegation, I:14.
- Boeresco, Michel, Roumanian second secretary of legation at Berlin, secretary of the Roumanian delegation, I:12.
- Bonde, Baron C. G., first secretary of Swedish of legation at Berlin, secretary of the Swedish delegation, I:14.
- Bongiovanni, Emile, attaché to the Italian delegation, I:9.
- Borel, Colonel Eugène, delegate of Switzerland, I:14; secretary and reporter of second subcommission of second commission, I:25, III:157, and reporter of its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:47 note, 60 note, 214; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination, III:42 note, first subcommission of third commission, I:29, fourth commission, I:33, drafting committee, I:34, 65; indemnity for violation of laws of land warfare, III:141; international prize court, II:790; land warfare, III:102, 107, 121; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:125, 127, 128, 163, 164, III:38, 40, 41, 73, 74, 76, 81, 84, 88, 91, 191, 193, 197, 204, 206, 209, 233, first reports I:150, III:60, supplemental report, I:175;

- projectiles from aircraft, III:153; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, I:125, III:32, 33, 36, 175, 176, 178, 179, 183, reports, I:136, III:47.
- Bourgeois, Léon Victor Auguste**, delegate of France, I:7; president of: first commission, I:18, 56, 325, first subcommission of first commission, I:18, II:8, and its committees of examination A and B, I:396 note, 341 note, II:375 note, 595 note, and special subcommittee of committee B, II:689, 690 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:20, II:8, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, II:809, member of: second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:32, drafting committee, I:34, 65; arbitration procedure, II:583, 584, 591; contract debts, II:142, 143, 304, 305, 560; court of arbitral justice, II:597, 600, 602, 609, 614, 615, 617, 628, 630, 631, 632, 633, 636, 637, 638, 639, 654, 662, 663, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 674, 675, 682, 683, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705; days of grace, III:819; international commissions of inquiry, II:37, 223, 381, 382, 383, 384, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 395, 397, 400, 401, 404, 444, 445, 446; international prize court, II:808, 814, 817, 818, 822, 824, 825, 826, 839, 840, 841, 842; limitation of armament, I:90; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:565; naval bombardment, I:87, III:350; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:128, III:81, 90, 193, 199, 208; obligatory arbitration, II:87, 92, 96, 105, 106, 108, 116, 117, 119, 136, 177, 191, 406, 411, 426, 427, 428, 435, 439, 440, 442, 449, 458, 473, 481, 492, 501, 503, 505, 507, 508, 525, 531, 535, 536, 552, 553, 564, 565, 566, 571, 572; opening addresses as president of first commission, II:1, as president of committee of examination A first subcommission first commission, II:375; permanent court of arbitration, II:148, 321, 335, 350, 580, 581; private property at sea, III:790, 799, 823, 826, 827, 830; projectiles from aircraft, I:85; regarding work of first commission, II:193, 198, and its first and second subcommissions, II:204, 783; regulations of the conference, I:53; submarine mines, I:274, III:394, 445, 530; third peace conference and tribute to Emperor Nicholas as initiator of first conference, I:170; tributes to, as president of first commission, I:325, 333-334, tribute to the memory of Count Nigra, II:210, tribute to the work of The Hague, II:334.
- Bowen, Herbert W.**, note regarding arbitration procedure, II:952.
- Brougham, Lord**, private property at sea, III:756, 785.
- Brun, Constantin**, delegate of Denmark, I:6; vice president of second commission, I:23, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, first subcommission of second commission, I:23, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:123, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note; court of arbitral justice, II:147; international prize court, II:24; land warfare, III:108; letter containing Danish amendment to the British proposition on neutrals in naval war, III:216; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:41; obligatory arbitration, II:84; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
- Buchanan, William I.**, delegate of United States, I:3; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29, fourth commission, 32.
- Bülöw, Chancellor von**, rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:476.
- Buquet, Colonel Sebastian**, delegate of Uruguay, I:14; member of first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:29, 31.
- Burlamaqui de Moura, Tancredo**, delegate of Brazil, I:4; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committee of examination, I:280 note, III:399 note, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note; naval bombardment, III:344, 551; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:481, 583, 601, 614, 620, 632, 653; submarine mines, III:376, 395, 525, 527, 537.
- Bustamante y Sirvén, Antonio Sánchez de**, delegate of Cuba, I:6; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, committee of examination of second subcommission of second commission, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 214, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:32; international prize court, II:789; land warfare, III:98.
- Butler, Charles Henry**, delegate of United States, I:3; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29, fourth commission, I:32.
- Cailliot, Lieutenant**, attaché to the French delegation, I:7.
- Campillo, José F.**, chancellor of the Cuban legation at Washington, assistant secretary of the Cuban delegation, I:6.
- Candamo, Carlos G.**, delegate of Peru, I:11; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:20, and of its committee of examination B, I:341 note, II:354, 595 note; contract debts, I:331, II:141, 292; international arbitration, II:214, 358; permanent court of arbitration, II:122, 578, 580, 581.

- Carlin, Gaston, delegate of Switzerland, I:14; vice president of second commission, I:23, 56; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, committee A of first subcommission of first commission, I:396 note, II:311, 375 note, 405, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:123, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 185, committee of examination of second subcommission of third commission, I:67 note, III:305 note, fourth commission, I:33; adhesion to convention respecting laws and customs of war on land, III:5; arbitration procedure, II:126, 130, 207, 584, 587, 588; contract debts, I:331, II:253, 303, 304, 305, 309, 559; court of arbitral justice, I:327, 574, II:144, 189, 190; final act, I:574; international prize court, I:339; land warfare, III:11, 101, 102, 108, 125, 126, 128, 137; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:64, III:298, 563, 567, 572; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, III:74, 90, 91, 193, 204, 219; obligatory arbitration, II:96, 98, 116, 175, 297, 405, 427, 440, 441, 446, 448, 458, 467, 468, 473, 479, 489, 492, 495, 500, 505, 507, 508, 518, 521, 527, 528, 535, 548, 552, 562, 573; opening of hostilities, III:169, 170; pacific settlement, I:330; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:36, 176.
- Carmona, L. S., Mexican second secretary of legation, secretary of the Mexican delegation, I:10.
- Carnegie, Andrew, donor of the palace of peace, I:48, 62, II:3, 234; letter from President Roosevelt regarding general arbitration treaty, II:312.
- Carvalho Moreira, Arthur de, Brazilian first secretary of legation, first secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I:4.
- Castiglia, Captain François, delegate of Italy, I:9; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:67 note, 288 note, III:305 note, 489 note, fourth commission, I:33, committee to devise distinctive sign for protection in naval bombardment, I:117, III:354; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:888; submarine mines, III:522, 529.
- Castlereagh, Lord, letter from Alexander I to, regarding limitation of armaments, III:1.
- Castro, Juan Pedro, delegate of Uruguay, I:14; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first subcommission of second commission, I:25, fourth commission, I:34; obligatory arbitration, II:266; permanent court of arbitration, III:353.
- Catherine II, Empress of Russia; armed neutrality, III:1, 741, 915.
- Cerruti, Vittorio, secretary of the royal Italian legation at The Hague, assistant secretary of the Italian delegation, I:9.
- Cestero, Tulio M., ex-consul of the Dominican Republic at Hamburg, secretary of the delegation of Dominican Republic, I:6.
- Chacón, Captain Francisco, delegate of Spain, I:7; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 25, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:304, 489 note; submarine mines, III:530.
- Chang Ching-tong, delegate of China, 5; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first subcommission of third commission, I:28.
- Chao Hi-chiu, delegate of China, I:5; member of: second subcommission of third commission, I:30.
- Chateaubriand, François René Auguste, private property at sea, III:758.
- Chatidej Udom, Major General Mom, delegate of Siam, I:13; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:29, 31, fourth commission, I:33, international prize court, I:270.
- Cheng-loh, secretary of the Chinese delegation, I:5; assistant secretary of conference, I:17, 52.
- Choate, Joseph H., delegate of the United States, I:2; honorary president of third commission, I:27, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:18, its committee of examination B, I:341 note, II:354, 595 note, and special subcommittee thereof, II:689, 690 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, II:809, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29, fourth commission, I:31; arbitration procedure, II:369; contraband of war, III:871; court of arbitral justice, II:179, 180, 189, 595, 600, 602, 607, 618, 625, 630, 632, 639, 643, 644, 654, 668, 670, 676, 681, 682, 683, 694, 700, 701, 702, 703; destruction of neutral prizes, III:896; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:902, 903; good offices and mediation, II:208; international prize court, II:795, 800, 814, 817, 841; letter outlining attitude of United States on limitation of armament, I:90; letter reserving right to submit questions on recovery of contract debts, etc., to conference, I:55; obligatory arbitration, II:73, 118, 168, 171, 173, 192, 262, 332; opening of hostilities, III:165; permanent court of arbitration,

- II:312, 361; private property at sea, III:745, 752, 769, 770, 796, 801, 821, 823, 824, 826, 827, 898; regarding work of first commission, II:196.
- Clarendon, Lord, obligatory arbitration, III:1; private property at sea, III:773.
- Clauzel, Baron, French secretary of embassy of the third class, secretary of French delegation, I:7; secretary of conference, I:17, 49.
- Clay, Henry, secretary of state of the United States, private property at sea, III:754.
- Cockerill, Major George Kynaston, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, III:123, second subcommission of second commission, I:26.
- Concha, Carlos, delegate of Chile, I:5; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 29; contraband of war, III:872; limitation of armament, I:91; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.
- Cousin, Alexander, secretary of the Nicaraguan delegation, I:10.
- Crommelin, C., secretary of legation of the first class of the Netherlands, secretary of conference, I:16, 49; secretary of fourth commission, III:743.
- Crowe, Eyre, secretary of British delegation, I:8; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, its committee of examination C, I:396 note, II:709 note, drafting subcommittee of its committee B, I:349 note, II:601, and special subcommittees of committee of examination A, II:474, 496, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:32; arbitration procedure, II:725, 729, 730, 747, 748, 751, 757, 758; court of arbitral justice, II:614, 638, 644, 654, 656, 659, 663, 666, 668, 674, 675, 681; international prize court, II:815, 816, 817, 824, 831, 837; obligatory arbitration, II:501, 503, 504, 505, 519, 520, 526, 527, 528, 554, 564, 570, 573; permanent court of arbitration, II:738, 739.
- Cruz, Juan Carlos, secretary of the Argentine delegation, I:3.
- Curtius, F. Donker, assistant secretary of the conference, I:17, 52; secretary of fourth commission, III:743.
- Dalbemar, Jean Joseph, delegate of Haiti, I:8; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:19; international commissions of inquiry, II:220.
- Davis, Brigadier General George B., delegate of United States, I:2; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:23, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 227, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29, fourth commission, I:31; destruction of neutral prizes, III:1032; expanding bullets, III:15; neutrals of belligerent territory, III:189, 198, 227.
- Delvincourt, P., French secretary of embassy of the first class, secretary of the French delegation, I:7; secretary of conference, I:16, 49; secretary of fourth commission, III:743.
- Denison, Henry Willard, delegate of Japan, I:9; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommission of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:33.
- Descamps, Edouard François Eugène, Baron, Belgian delegate to first conference, reporter of 1890 commission on pacific settlement of international disputes, I:395, II:1203; international commissions of inquiry, II:398.
- Dimitrieff, Commander S., delegate of Bulgaria, I:5; member of: first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 29, fourth commission, I:32.
- Diomède, A., attaché to the Greek delegation, I:8.
- Dobbert, Fernando, second secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I:5.
- Dorn y de Alsúa, Enrique, delegate of Ecuador, I:6; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, second subcommission of third commission, I:30; contract debts, I:332; court of arbitral justice, I:328.
- Doude van Troostwijk, W., resident minister of Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands, secretary general of the conference, I:16, 49; tribute to as secretary general of first commission, II:199.
- Drago, Luis Maria, delegate of Argentine Republic, I:3; vice president of third commission, I:27, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:18, and its committee of examination A, I:396 note, II:311, 375 note, 405, second subcommission of first commission, I:21; arbitration procedure, II:591; contract debts, I:330, II:141, 246, 307, 557; limitation of armament, I:91; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, 164; obligatory arbitration, II:54, 94, 104, 175, 410, 435, 443, 457, 462, 463, 465, 527, 550, 552, 554; permanent court of arbitration, II:330; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:619.
- Dulles, John Foster, secretary of the Chinese delegation, I:5.
- Elles, Sir Edmond Roche, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:109,

- second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note; penalty for violation of the regulations regarding land warfare, III:13; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:71, 72.
- Emma, Queen Regent of the Netherlands, telegram from, III:881.
- Emir Khan de Béharlou, attaché to the Persian legation at Paris, attaché to the Persian delegation, I:12.
- Esteve Gonzalo A., delegate of Mexico, I:10; vice president of first commission, I:18, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committees of examination A and B, I:396 note, 341 note, II:224, 375 note, 595 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, fourth commission, I:33; contract debts, II:141; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:804, 836; court of arbitral justice, I:327, II:143, 653, 660, 690; international prize court, I:166, II:11, 830, 833; permanent court of arbitration, II:336; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
- Estournelles de Constant, Paul Henri Benjamin, Baron d', delegate of France, I:7; delegate to the conference of 1899, II:1; vice president of third commission, I:27, 56; secretary of first subcommission of first commission, I:18, II:203, and its committees of examination A and B, II:375 note, 595 note; member of: committees of examination A and B of first subcommission of first commission, I:396 note, 341 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, fourth commission, I:32, drafting committee, I:34, 65; collaborator in work of first commission, II:195; arbitration procedure, II:7; contract debts, II:306; court of arbitral justice, II:615, 681; international commissions of inquiry, II:7, 398; obligatory arbitration, II:469; palace of peace, I:335, 574; pacific settlement convention of 1899, I:395, II:333; permanent court of arbitration, II:124, 360, 580.
- Eyschen, Paul, delegate of Luxemburg, I:10; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committee of examination B, I:341 note, II:354, 595 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, committee of examination of second subcommission of second commission, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 185, fourth commission, I:33, committee in charge of correspondence, I:35, 57; court of arbitral justice, II:638; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:92, 210-214, 221; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, I:339; *visu* on maintenance of peaceful relations between belligerent and neutral countries, I:574, III:93.
- Eysinga, Jonkheer, W. J. M. van, delegate of the Netherlands, I:11; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:20, and of fourth commission, I:33.
- Ferrara, Orestes, first secretary of the Cuban delegation, I:6.
- Ferraz, Lieutenant Commander Guilherme Ivens, delegate of Portugal, I:12; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:28, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note, fourth commission, I:33, and its committee of examination, III:903; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:901, 955, 956, 958, 959, 960, 961, 969, 971, 972; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:582; submarine mines, III:532, 541.
- Fish, Hamilton, secretary of state of the United States, contract debts, II:230.
- Foster, John Watson, delegate of China, I:5; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, fourth commission, I:32; private property at sea, III:755; replaces temporarily first delegate of China in meetings of conference, I:51.
- Franklin, Benjamin, private property at sea, III:754.
- Frederick, King of Prussia, III:755.
- Frelinghuysen, Frederick T., secretary of state of the United States, views regarding Venezuelan contract debts, I:553, II:558.
- Fromageot, Henri Auguste, delegate of France, I:7; secretary and reporter of fourth commission, I:31, 228, III:744; reporter of committee of examination of fourth commission, I:234 note, III:919, and of subcommittees of fourth commission on contraband of war and regulations of postal correspondence at sea, I:234 note, III:1091, on definition of auxiliary vessels, III:852 note; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committees of examination A, B and C, I:396 note, 341 note, II:375 note, 595 note, 446, 709 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, drafting committee, I:34, 65, committee of examination of fourth commission, substitute member of committee of examination of second subcommission of first commission, II:808; arbitration procedure, II:715, 716, 719, 720, 721, 724, 725, 728, 729, 730, 733, 734, 735, 736, 744, 747, 753, 754, 758, 759, 763, 767; blockade, III:910; report, I:255; contraband of war, III:1093, 1095, 1096, 1097, 1098, 1099, 1103, 1104, 1109, report, I:250; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, I:231, III:746, 994, 995, 996, 997, 999, 1067, 1068, reports, I:234, III:1076; crews of captured ships, I:232, III:950, 951, reports, I:261, III:1012; days of grace, III:927, 928, 929, 932, 933, 934, 935, 938, 939, 940, 942, 943, 944, 945, 955, 991, 1015, 1020, 1064, 1133, reports, I:244,

III:1070; destruction of neutral prizes, III:1083, 1085, reports, I:257, III:1086; enemy merchant ships at opening of hostilities, I:231; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, I:232, III:957, 968, 969, 970, 975, 988, 990, 1006, 1008, 1161, reports, I:263, III:1009; international commissions of inquiry, II:215, 382, 384, 385, 387, 388, 389, 390, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 444, 445; naval warfare, III:1031, report, I:259; permanent court of arbitration, II:710, 712, 714, 738, 739, 740, 761, 762; private property at sea, reports, I:240, III:1024; protection of postal correspondence at sea, III:911, report, I:260; war-ships, report, III:852; work of the fourth commission, I:228, general report on, I:233.

Fry, Sir Edward, delegate of Great Britain, I:7; honorary president of first commission, I:18, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, its committees of examination A, B and C, I:396 note, 341 note, II:224, 375 note, 595 note, 709 note, and special subcommittee of committee B, 690 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, II:808, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:32, committee to prepare *questionnaire* on prize court, I:179, II:782; address of felicitation, I:586; adhesion to 1899 declarations concerning prohibition of use of expanding bullets, and the use of asphyxiating and deleterious gases, I:86; arbitration procedure, II:364, 591, 724, 727, 729, 730, 731, 733, 734, 735, 736, 743, note on, II:942; contraband of war, III:868; contract debts, II:265, 559; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:747; court of arbitral justice, II:189, 597, 599, 600, 602, 608, 617, 624, 630, 631, 632, 633, 638, 642, 653, 655, 660, 665, 674, 681, 682, 693, 701; days of grace, III:876; international commissions of inquiry, II:37, 204, 220, 378, 381, 384, 386, 387, 389, 392, 393, 395, 401, 445; international prize court, I:55, 168, 169, II:6, 786, 788, 790, 791, 799, 805, 806, 813, 815, 816, 817, 819, 822, 825, 834, 838, 846, *questionnaire* relative to, II:1058; land warfare, I:84, 123; letter reserving right to submit new propositions to conference, I:55; limitation of armament, I:88-90; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:64; naval bombardment, I:87; obligatory arbitration, II:81, 101, 104, 115, 117, 165, 168, 193, 299, 406, 410, 416, 418, 428, 434, 439, 441, 447, 451, 466, 472, 480, 484, 486, 487, 492, 495, 501, 502, 519, 535, 536, 548, 552, 554, 555, 562, 564, 565; permanent court of arbitration, II:329, 348, 357, 361; private property at sea, III:790; projectiles from aircraft, I:85, 86; regulations of the conference, I:53; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278;

special mediation, II:380; third peace conference, I:170; tributes to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:170, and to Léon Bourgeois as president of first commission, I:334, II:198.

Fuente, Gustavo de la, delegate of Peru, I:11; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, fourth commission, I:33.

Fuentes, Fernando Sánchez de, second secretary of the Cuban delegation, I:6.

Fusinato, Guido, delegate of Italy, I:9; assistant president and president of first subcommission of first commission, I:18, II:203, president of its committee of examination C, I:396 note, II:447, 709 note, assistant president of committees of examination A and B of first subcommission of first commission, II:375 note, 595 note; member of: committees of examination A and B of first subcommission of first commission, I:396 note, 341 note, special subcommittees of committee A, II:441, 460, 474, 496, 572, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:33, and its committee of examination, I:234 note, III:888, 919, drafting committee, I:34, 66, and its subcommittee, I:35, 336; arbitration procedure, II:583, 584, 588, 590, 715, 716, 717, 718, 720, 722, 723, 724, 729, 730, 731, 734, 735, 744, 747, 751, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758; blockade, III:878, 884, 886, 952, 953, 954; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:814, 920, 922, 923, 991, 992, 994, 995, 997, 998, 1000, 1022, 1067; court of arbitral justice, II:599, 630, 638, 641, 643, 654, 674, 675, 676, 677, 680, 682; crews of captured ships, III:948, 949, 950, 963, 966, 967; days of grace, III:931, 933, 935, 938, 940, 942, 944, 945, 1017, 1020; destruction of neutral prizes, III:983, 984, 1035, 1036; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:957, 958, 959, 961, 968, 969, 970, 971, 973, 975, 988, 989, 990, 1006; international commissions of inquiry, II:38, 383, 387, 389, 392, 397, 399, 404, 445, 446; naval warfare, III:1031; obligatory arbitration, II:410, 424, 426, 433, 436, 437, 438, 443, 447, 451, 457, 460, 462, 464, 484, 504, 518, 519, 520, 570, 572, 573; permanent court of arbitration, II:711, 714, 738, 739, 740, 761, 762, 766; postal correspondence at sea, III:911; special mediation, II:380; tribute to, as president of committee of examination C, II:195.

Gana, Domingo, delegate of Chile, I:5; vice president of third commission, I:27, 56; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, fourth commission, I:32; contract debts, II:306; international arbitration, II:119;

- international prize court, II:20; naval bombardment, I:87; permanent court of arbitration, II:359.
- Garbasso, Charles, first secretary of the royal Italian embassy at Paris, secretary of the Italian delegation, I:9; secretary of the conference, I:16, 49.
- Garcia Rosado, Lieutenant Colonel Tomaz Antonio, delegate of Portugal, I:12; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, and of first subcommission of third commission, I:28.
- Giesl von Gieslingen, Baron Wladimir, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:3; reporter of first subcommission of second commission, I:23, III:16 note, 98 note, 109 note, and its committee of examination, III:123; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:23, and its committee of examination, I:93, III:109, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 186, drafting committee, I:34, 65; declarations of 1899 regarding expanding bullets and deleterious gases, report, I:105; land warfare, I:83, 84, III:10, 99, 107, 108, 117, 126, 127, 133, 136, 137, reports, I:93, III:16, 123; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:194, 199, 205, 219, 226; renewal of 1899 declaration regarding projectiles from aircraft, I:85, reports, I:93, 102, III:16, 27.
- Gil Fortoul, José, delegate of Venezuela, I:15; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:20; contract debts, I:331, II:137, 142, 243, 308; court of arbitral justice, I:328, II:183, 189; international prize court, I:167, II:19; obligatory arbitration, II:94; permanent court of arbitration, II:341; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
- Gomez Carillo, Enrique, chargé d'affaires of Guatemala at Berlin, delegate of Guatemala, I:8.
- Göppert, Dr., delegate of Germany, I:2; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first subcommission of third commission, I:27, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committee of examination, I:67, III:305 note; land warfare, III:99.
- Gortschakoff, Prince, private property at sea, III:760, 824.
- Granville, Lord, conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:924, 938.
- Grieg, Joachim, delegate of Norway, I:10; member of second subcommission of first commission, I:22, and of fourth commission, I:33.
- Gross von Schwarzhoff, Colonel, delegate to the conference of 1899, III:742.
- Grouitch, General Sava, delegate of Serbia, I:13; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, third peace conference, I:172, tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
- Guachalla, Fernando E., delegate of Bolivia, I:4; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:19.
- Guillaume, Jean Jules Gustave Paul, Baron, delegate of Belgium, I:4; secretary of conference, I:17, 49; reporter of first subcommission of first commission, I:18, II:203, and its committees of examination A and C, I:396 note, II:375 note, 709 note; member of: committees of examination B and C of first subcommission of first commission, I:341 note, II:595 note, 446, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 29, fourth commission, I:32, drafting committee, I:34, 65; arbitration procedure, II:587, 588, 591, 719, 724, 751, 754, 756, 763, 765; contract debts, II:559, report, I:547; court of arbitral justice, II:161, 660, 690; international arbitration, II:212; international commissions of inquiry, II:27, 382, 388, 390, 392, 400, 402, 403; land warfare, III:101; obligatory arbitration, I:332, II:59, 438, 475, 483, 550; permanent court of arbitration, II:578, 710, 712, 714, 739, 745, 766; projectiles from aircraft, III:123; revision of 1899 pacific settlement convention, I:329, II:32, report, I:395; tribute to, as reporter of first commission, II:195.
- Gündell, Major General von, delegate of Germany, I:2; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:23, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:109, 123, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 184, fourth commission, I:31; indemnity for violation of the regulations concerning laws and customs of war on land, III:13, 139, 142; land warfare, III:10, 12, 15, 99, 101, 102, 103, 104, 107, 110, 119, 124, 126, 133, 135; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:75, 194, 195, 201, 203, 206, 210, 217, 221, 224; neutral railway material, III:928; projectiles from aircraft, III:151; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:36.
- Gustavus Adolphus, King of Sweden, III:834, 904.
- Hagerup, Georg Francis, delegate of Norway, I:10; president of first subcommission of third commission, I:27, III:291, and committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:355 note, 399 note, 458 note; vice president of fourth commission, I:31, 57, III:743; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, II:809, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of ex-

- amination, I:288 note, III:489 note, committee of examination of fourth commission, I:234 note, III:919, drafting committee, I:34, 65; auxiliary vessels, III:863; blockade, III:886; contraband of war, III:861; contract debts, II:309; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:994; court of arbitral justice, II:160, 183; crews of captured ships, III:965, 967; days of grace, III:929; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:906, 961, 969, 971, 972, 973, 975, 1006, 1007, 1008; international commissions of inquiry, II:37; international prize court, II:15, 24, 788, 794, 805, 815, 824, 830, 848; naval bombardment, I:112 note, 576, III:352, 542, 548; naval warfare, III:1032; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, III:38, 89, 190, 203, 204; obligatory arbitration, II:117; opening address as president of first subcommission of third commission, III:521; private property at sea, III:779, 826; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:580, 592, 602, 613, 616, 621, 626, 632, 633, 637, 639, 648, 650; submarine mines, III:373, 376, 396, 397, 398, 437, 438, 439, 440, 446, 452, 526, 532, 536, 537, 677.
- Hale, Chandler, ex-first secretary of the American embassy at Paris, first secretary of the United States delegation, I:3.
- Hamilton, Alexander, contract debts, II:230, 277, 278.
- Hammar skjöld, Knut Hjalmar Leonard, delegate of Sweden, I:13; vice president of third commission, I:27, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, and its committee of examination A, I:396 note, II:311, 375 note, 405, committee of examination of second subcommission of first commission, I:179 note, II:809, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, committees of examination of first subcommission of third commission, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 402, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note, fourth commission, I:33, and its committee of examination, I:234 note, III:840, 919; arbitration procedure, II:582, 587, 588; contraband of war, III:858; contract debts, II:309; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:921, 922, 923, 992, 995, 996, 998, 999, 1000, 1023, 1066, 1068, 1069; court of arbitral justice, II:183; crews of captured ships, III:949, 964, 967; days of grace, III:875, 925, 926, 927, 929, 931, 932, 933, 939, 940, 945, 1018, 1064, 1065; destruction of neutral prizes, III:1062, 1084; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:906, 970, 975, 1007; international arbitration, II:237, 575, 576; international prize court, II:17, 787, 799, 817, 825, 839, 842; land warfare, III:105, 130; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:302; naval bombardment, III:551; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127; obligatory arbitration, II:108, 416, 421, 428, 434, 439, 447, 455, 463, 465, 480, 488, 503, 505, 506, 525, 564, 565, 566, 571, 574, 888; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:467, 485, 590, 599, 600, 626, 627, 629, 631, 633, 641, 649, 650, 652, 654; private property at sea, III:795; submarine mines, III:435, 436, 437, 450, 533.
- Hay, John, secretary of state of the United States, I:250 note.
- Haus, Rear Admiral Anton, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:3; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:27, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:355 note, 399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committee of examination, I:67 note, III:305 note, fourth commission, I:32; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:901.
- Hedengren, Colonel David, delegate of Sweden, I:14; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first subcommission of third commission, I:29.
- Hellner, Johannes, delegate of Sweden, I:14; member of first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, and of fourth commission, I:33.
- Hennebicq, Léon, legal adviser to minister of foreign affairs at Teheran, delegate of Persia, I:12.
- Henriquez de Lancastre, Luiz, attaché to Portuguese delegation, I:12.
- Henriquez i Carvajal, Francisco, delegate of Dominican Republic, I:6; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30; contract debts, II:142, 269, 309; court of arbitral justice, II:145, 183; international prize court, I:166, II:24; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:279.
- Heuvel, Jules van den, delegate of Belgium, I:4; secretary of first subcommission of third commission, I:27, III:291; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, first subcommission of second commission, I:23, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 184, committees of examination of first subcommission of third commission, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committee of examination, I:67 note, III:305 note, fourth commission, I:32, and its committee of examination, I:233 note, III:840, 919, drafting committee, I:34, 65, and its subcommittee, I:35, 336; contraband of war, III:870; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:841, 993, 997; court of arbitral justice, II:184; crews of captured ships, III:835, 947, 964, 966, 967, 974; days of grace, III:928, 929, 932, 1017, 1019; destruction of neutral prizes,

- III:984, 1085; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:958, 959, 960, 968, 970, 972, 976, 977, 989, 1006; international prize court, II:17, 23; land warfare, III:104, 105; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:296, 565, 571; naval bombardment, I:112 note, III:349, 352, 551; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:128, III:41, 90, 196, 220, 221, 224; obligatory arbitration, II:171, 191; private property at sea, III:796, 825, 826, 828, 830, 831, 832, 835, 836, 899; projectiles from aircraft, III:147; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:485, 589, 594, 618; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:174, 175, 177, 179, 181, 182, 184; submarine mines, III:374, 531, 532; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas, I:172.
- Hill, David Jayne, delegate of the United States, I:2; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, fourth commission, I:31, drafting committee, I:34, 66; general arbitration, II:245; pacific settlement convention, I:329.
- Hogendorp, Baron van, Netherland director of the protocol, I:338.
- Holguin, General Jorge, delegate of Colombia, I:6; member of first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, and of second subcommission of third commission, I:30.
- Holls, Frederick W., delegate of United States to first peace conference, participated in work of 1899 commission on pacific settlement convention, I:395; international commissions of inquiry, II:1, 398; permanent court of arbitration, II:333.
- Howard, Sir Henry, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21; court of arbitral justice, II:602; international prize court, II:793; note regarding arbitration procedure, II:953; permanent court of arbitration, II:579, 580, 581.
- Huber, Professor Max, delegate of Switzerland, I:14; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:25, 26, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, fourth commission, I:33; contraband of war, III:867; contract debts, I:331, II:141; international prize court, II:804; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:565; obligatory arbitration, II:66; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:467.
- Hübner, Martin, on prize law, I:181.
- Hudicourt, Pierre, delegate of Haiti, I:9; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committee of examination, I:111 note, III:356 note; contract debts, II:294; court of arbitral justice, I:328; II:182, 183; international prize court, I:167; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:193, 199.
- Hurst, Cecil James Barrington, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:32, drafting committee, I:34, and its subcommittee, I:35, 336; arbitration procedure, II:764; contraband of war, III:1109; permanent court of arbitration, II:741; postal correspondence at sea, III:1106.
- Jarousse de Sillac, Max, French secretary of embassy of the second class, secretary of the French delegation, I:7; secretary of conference, I:16, 49; collaborator in work of arbitration of first commission, II:195.
- Jonge, Jonkheer, C. de, assistant secretary of conference, I:17, 52; collaborator in work of arbitration of first commission, II:195.
- Joseph, Auguste Jean, secretary of the legation of Haiti at Paris, secretary of the Haitian delegation, I:9.
- Karandjouloff, Ivan, delegate of Bulgaria, I:5; member of first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, and of fourth commission, I:32; arbitral justice, II:347.
- Karnebeek, Jonkheer Herman Adriaan van, delegate of the Netherlands, I:11; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:22, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33, and its committee of examination, I:234 note, III:840, 919; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:813, 920, 923, 986, 987, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 997, 999, 1000; days of grace, III:925, 926, 927, 931, 935, 936, 940, 1019, 1065; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:958, 968, 970, 971, 972, 975, 977, 989, 1007; laws and customs of naval war, report, III:1036, *var.*, I:233; III:908.
- Kebedgy, Michel, report to the Institute of International Law on submarine mines, III:399.
- Klint, Commander Gustaf af, delegate of Sweden, I:14; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, first subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, fourth commission, I:33.
- Konek de Norwall, Emil, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:4; member of first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 29, and of fourth commission, I:32.
- Kriege, Johannes, delegate of Germany, I:2; vice president of first commission, I:56, 179 note; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:18, its committees of examination A, B, and C, I:396 note, 341 note, II:224, 375 note, 595 note, 446, 709 note, special subcommittees of committee A, II:474, 496, and drafting subcommittee of

- committee B, I:349 note, II:601, second subcommission of first commission, I:20, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, fourth commission, I:31, its committee of examination, I:233 note, III:840, 919, and its subcommittee on contraband of war and regulation of postal correspondence at sea, I:234 note, III:919, 1091, drafting committee, I:34, 65, and its subcommittee, I:35, 336, committee to prepare *questionnaire* on prize court, I:179, II:782; arbitration procedure, II:209, 355, 583, 584, 587, 588, 715, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 727, 729, 730, 733, 734, 736, 744, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 754, 755, 756, 757, 759, 763; blockade, III:952, 954; contraband of war, III:849, 1083, 1091, 1092, 1093, 1094, 1095, 1096, 1097, 1100, 1101, 1102, 1103, 1104, 1106, 1107, 1108, 1109; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:920, 922, 923, 994, 995, 996, 998, 1023, 1066, 1067; court of arbitral justice, II:602, 604, 608, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 631, 632, 633, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 643, 653, 656, 657, 658, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 682; crews of captured ships, III:947, 949, 950, 951, 963, 964, 967, 968, 974; days of grace, III:843, 877, 907, 925, 926, 928, 929, 932, 933, 934, 935, 940, 942, 943, 945, 946, 1009, 1016, 1017, 1018, 1020, 1021, 1022, 1064, 1065; destruction of neutral prizes, III:980, 983, 984, 985, 1004, 1032, 1085; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:968, 970, 971, 977, 990, 1007; international commissions of inquiry, II:382, 384, 387, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 396, 397, 399; international prize court, II:788, 790, 791, 795, 798, 807, 814, 817, 824, 825, 826, 827, 837, *questionnaire* relative to, II:1058; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:291; obligatory arbitration, II:418, 426, 427, 428; opening of hostilities, III:170; pacific settlement of international disputes, II:204, 208; permanent court of arbitration, II:709, 710, 711, 738, 739, 740, 761, 762, 766; postal correspondence at sea, III:849, 887, 911, 1105, 1106; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:477, 483, 484; special mediation, II:380.
- Kropf, Carlos Lemgruber, first secretary of Brazilian legation at The Hague, first secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I:4.
- Kurachi, Tetsukichi, councilor to imperial ministry for foreign affairs of Japan, secretary of the Japanese delegation, I:9.
- Lacaze, Captain, delegate of France, I:7; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:21, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committee of examination, I:111 note, III:356 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:32; naval bombardment, III:348, 349; opening of hostilities, III:170.
- Lammasch, Heinrich, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:3; delegate to the conference of 1899, II:1; assistant president of second subcommission of first commission, I:20, 179 note, II:781, vice president of fourth commission, I:31, 57, III:743; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committees of examination, A, B, and C, I:396 note, 341 note, II:224, 375 note, 595 note, 709 note, special committees of committee A, II:474, 496, and drafting subcommittee of committee B, I:349 note, II:601, committee of examination of second subcommission of first commission, I:179 note, II:809, committee of examination of fourth commission, I:233 note, III:919, drafting committee, I:34, and its subcommittee, I:35, 336; arbitration procedure, II:587, 590, 715, 716, 719, 720, 722, 723, 724, 725, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 733, 734, 735, 736, 744, 747, 748, 749, 751, 756, 757, 758, 759, 764, 765, 767, note regarding, II:949; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:747, 810, 1023, 1068; court of arbitral justice, II:184, 599, 604, 608, 615, 618, 636, 637, 639, 655, 656, 658, 659, 660, 664, 670, 675, 681, 682; crews of captured ships, III:949, 951, 963, 964, 965, 966, 1008; days of grace, III:925, 926, 929, 941, 944, 945, 1017, 1018, 1020, 1021; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:969, 971; international arbitration, II:575; international commissions of inquiry, II:37, 381, 385, 386, 387, 388, 392, 393, 394, 395, 400, 401, 403, 444, 445; international prize court, II:12, 822, 823, 824, 831, 838; obligatory arbitration, II:407, 410, 422, 440, 442, 450, 464, 518, 519, 574; participated in pacific settlement convention of 1899, I:395; permanent court of arbitration, II:711, 713, 738, 739, 740, 761, 762, 766, 767; postal correspondence at sea, III:911; private property at sea, III:826; tribute to, as assistant president of second subcommission of first commission, II:199.
- Lange, Christian Lous, delegate of Norway, I:11; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:20, and its committees of examination A and C, I:396 note, II:311, 375 note, 405, 446; arbitration procedure, II:731, 734; international arbitration, II:256; obligatory arbitration, II:426, 428, 481, 483, 485, 504, 505; permanent court of arbitration, II:579, 581, 740, 767.
- Langgaard Menezes, Rodrigo Octavio de, first secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I:4.
- Larreta, Carlos Rodriguez, delegate of Argentine Republic, I:3; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, fourth commission, I:32, and its committee of examination, I:233 note, III:840, 919; adhesion to British proposal regarding definition of auxiliary vessel, III:855; blockade, III:886; contraband of

- war, III:855; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:922, 925; days of grace, III:855, 925, 1021; international arbitration, II:206, 329; international prize court, II:11; private property at sea, III:780, 800.
- Lavalette, Marquis, conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:924.
- Laveleye, Mr., private property at sea, III:761.
- Léger, Abel, attaché at the legation of Haiti at Paris, secretary of the Haitian delegation, I:9.
- Léger, J. N., delegate of Haiti, I:8; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and of first subcommission of third commission, I:28; contract debts, II:289; naval bombardment, I:87; permanent court of arbitration, II:338.
- Lichtervelde, Count de, Belgian secretary of legation of the first class, secretary of conference, I:16, 49.
- Lieber, Francis, instructions for the government of armies of the United States in the field, I:47.
- Lincoln, Abraham, President of the United States, regarding laws and customs of war on land, III:97.
- Lisbôa, Eduardo Felix Simões dos Santos, delegate of Brazil, I:4; member of first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21.
- Loeff, J. A., delegate of the Netherlands, I:11; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, II:809; arbitration procedure, II:362, 364, 730; international prize court, II:30, 821, 822, 824, 825, 827, 834, 837, 841, 843.
- Loris-Mélikoff, Mr., second secretary of legation of Russia, secretary of conference, I:17, 49.
- Louis XIV, King of France, III:773, 787.
- Louis XVI, King of France, private property at sea, III:763.
- Lou Tseng-tsiang, delegate of China, I:5; honorary president of third commission, I:27, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, first subcommission of second commission, I:23, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:136 note, 150 note, III:47 note, 60 note, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note, fourth commission, I:32; adhesion to convention respecting laws and customs of war on land, III:5; arbitration procedure, II:365; court of arbitral justice, I:328, II:161, 605; international prize court, II:20; letter in re absence from meetings, I:51; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:292; naval bombardment, I:87; obligatory arbitration, II:83, 115, 117; opening of hostilities, III:158; private property at sea, III:899; projectiles from aircraft, III:149; remarks upon the work of the second conference, I:580; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:279; submarine mines, III:448; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171, and to Léon Bourgeois as president of the first commission, II:198.
- Macchio, Baron Carl von, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:3; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:18, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, fourth commission, I:32, and its committee of examination, I:233 note, III:840, 919, drafting committee, I:34, 66; blockade, III:880; contraband of war, III:869; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:921, 999, 1000; days of grace, III:943, 955; destruction of neutral prizes, III:1058, 1062; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:900, 906, 956, 960, 961, 969, 970, 971, 977; private property at sea, III:748, 825, 888, 897, 899.
- Machain, Eusebio, delegate of Paraguay, I:11; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:20; contract debts, I:331, II:141; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, I:270; court of arbitral justice, I:328; crews of captured ships, I:270; enemy merchant ships at opening of hostilities, I:270; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, I:270; naval warfare *war*, I:270; postal correspondence at sea, I:270; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.
- Mackintosh, Sir James, on the international character of prize courts, I:181.
- MacVeagh, Wayne, note regarding arbitration procedure, II:952.
- Magalhaes Castro, Leopoldo de, second secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I:5.
- Mahmoud Khan, Mirza, third secretary of the legation of Persia at The Hague, secretary of the Persian delegation, I:12.
- Malloy, William M., assistant secretary of the United States delegation, I:3.
- Mandelstam, Mr., secretary of the Russian delegation, I:13; secretary of conference, I:17, 49; collaborator in work of the first commission, II:195.
- Manini Rios, Pedro, secretary of the Uruguayan delegation, I:14.
- Marcy, William Learned, secretary of state of the United States, contraband of war, III:865, 866, 871; private property at sea, III:750, 760.
- Margaritescu-Grecianu, E., Roumanian secretary of legation of the first class, secretary of conference, I:16, 49; collaborator in the work of arbitration of the first commission, II:195.
- Marschall von Bieberstein, Baron, delegate of Germany, I:2; honorary president of second commission, I:23, 56; member of: committees of examination A and B of first subcommission of first commission, I:396

note, 341 note, II:354, 595 note, and its special subcommittee of committee B, II:689, 690 note, committee of examination of second subcommission of first commission, I:179 note, II:808, committee of examination of first subcommission of second commission, I:93 note, fourth commission, I:31; arbitration procedure, II:371, 372; blockade, III:880; contraband of war, III:871; contract debts, II:285, 557, 560; court of arbitral justice, II:596, 599, 602, 606, 608, 609, 615, 617, 624, 630, 641, 642, 644, 654, 663, 669, 670, 702, 703; enemy merchant ships at opening of hostilities, I:231; international commissions of inquiry, II:220; international prize court, I:55, 169, II:6, 20, 783, 805, 814, 831; land warfare, I:84; maritime prizes, II:4; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:562; naval bombardment, I:87; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:125, 127, 128, 129, III:80, 81, 89, 91, 186, 192, 193, 197, 203, 205, 207, 208; obligatory arbitration, II:47, 80, 82, 101, 103, 105, 106, 116, 119, 136, 137, 175, 177, 285, 432, 434, 436, 439, 440, 441, 442, 449, 451, 456, 457, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 469, 471, 473, 475, 480, 481, 501, 502, 506, 508, 526, 529, 535, 536, 537, 554, 571; opening of hostilities III:164, 169; permanent court of arbitration, II:328, 581; private property at sea, III:778, 800, 897; regulations of the conference, I:53; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:279; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:177, 180; submarine mines, I:273, 274, 275, III:385, 391, 437, 440, 441, 444, 445, 450, 453; third peace conference, I:170; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:170, and to Léon Bourgeois as president of the first commission, I:333.

Marshall, John, chief justice, equality of nations, II:321.

Martens, Fedor Fedorovich, delegate of Montenegro, I:10; delegate of Russia, I:12; delegate to the conference of 1899, II:1; delegate to Brussels conference, III:1; president of fourth commission, I:31, 56, 228, III:743, its committee of examination, I:233 note, and member of its committee of examination on auxiliary vessels, III:852 note; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, and its committees of examination A and B, I:396 note, 341 note, II:224, 375 note, 595 note, and special committee of committee A, II:496, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:29, 30, drafting committee, I:34, 65; arbitration procedure, II:131, 364, 366, 369, 371, 590, notes regarding, II:942, 949; blockade, III:951, 952, 954; addresses as president of fourth commission, III:741, 913; contraband of war, III:867, 872; contract debts, II:559; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:747, 811, 815, 919, 920, 921,

922, 923, 987, 991, 992, 993, 994, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000, 1066, 1068; court of arbitral justice, II:161, 204, 608, 614, 615, 616, 624, 630, 631, 632, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 642, 656, 659, 662, 664, 666, 669, 671, 672, 674, 677, 681, 683, 701; crews of captured ships, III:948, 949, 951, 966, 967, 968; days of grace, III:819, 929, 931, 939, 941, 944, 1018, 1019, 1020; destruction of neutral prizes, III:983, 985, 986, 1005, 1035, 1036, 1060, 1062, 1083, 1084, 1085; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:958, 959, 960, 961, 970, 971, 972, 973, 975, 976, 1006, 1007; international commissions of inquiry, II:35, 204, 218, 220, 223, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 388, 389, 390, 394, 395, 396, 397, 401, 402, 404, 444, 445, 446; international prize court, II:799; land warfare, I:84; naval warfare, III:986, 1031; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, 128; obligatory arbitration, II:83, 95, 106, 116, 119, 135, 165, 175, 405, 408, 425, 428, 435, 439, 443, 450, 457, 467, 480, 496, 503, 505, 509, 518, 519, 525, 528, 535, 537, 550, 566, 569, 571, 572; pacific settlement convention of 1899, I:395; permanent court of arbitration, II:124, 204, 325, 356, 361, 579, 580; postal correspondence at sea, III:911; private property at sea, III:759, 767, 823, 825, 833, 836; projectiles from aircraft, I:85; questionnaire for work of fourth commission, III:1115; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:594; special mediation, II:380; tribute to Léon Bourgeois as president of first commission, I:333; work of fourth commission, I:229, III:904.

Martin, Captain Juan A., delegate of Argentine Republic, I:3; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29, fourth commission, I:32; submarine mines, III:391, 393.

Martitz Ferdinand von, paper submitted to International Law Association on mines, III:399.

Matheu, Pedro J., delegate of Salvador, I:13; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, fourth commission, I:33; declaration regarding arbitration treaties, II:292; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.

Matte, Augusto, delegate of Chile, I:5; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 29, fourth commission, I:32, its committee of examination, I:234 note, III:888, 919, and its subcommittee on contraband of war and postal correspondence at sea, I:234 note, III:1091; contraband of war, III:1096, 1101, 1102; contract debts, II:273, conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:

- 922; court of arbitral justice, II:180; permanent court of arbitration, II:122.
- Matzen, Henning, note regarding arbitration procedure, II:942.
- Maura y Gamazo, Gabriel (Count de la Mortera), delegate of Spain, I:7; secretary of second subcommission of first commission, I:20, II:781; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, committee of examination of second subcommission of first commission, I:179 note, II:809; contraband of war, III:870, 881; international prize court, II:830; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:615; tribute to, as secretary of second subcommission of first commission, II:195.
- Mavrocordato, Edgard, delegate of Roumania, I:12; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, fourth commission, I:33; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:41.
- Mazhar Bey, head of the bureau of the ministry for foreign affairs of Turkey, first secretary of the Turkish delegation, I:14.
- McKinley, William, President of the United States, private property at sea, III:754.
- Medina, Crisanto, delegate of Nicaragua, I:10; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and of fourth commission, I:33; contract debts, I:331, II:252, 309; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, I:270; court of arbitral justice, I:328; crews of captured enemy merchant ships, I:270; enemy merchant ships at the opening of hostilities, I:270; exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats, I:270; naval warfare *versus*, I:270.
- Mehemed Pasha, R., delegate of Turkey, I:14; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, fourth commission, I:34; blockade, III:884; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:906; days of grace, III:875; naval bombardment, III:351, 553; submarine mines, III:393.
- Melvil de Lynden, Baron, notes to, regarding arbitration procedure, II:938, 945; tribute to as general secretary of the administrative council, II:3.
- Merck, Ernesto de, secretary of the Guatemalan delegation, I:8.
- Mérey von Kapos-Mérey, Cajetan, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:3; honorary president of first commission, I:18, 56; member of: committees of examination A and B of first subcommission of first commission, I:396 note, 341 note, II:375 note, 395 note, and special subcommittees thereof, II:460, 572, 689, 690 note, committee of examination of second subcommission of first commission, I:179 note, first subcommission of second commission, I:23, fourth commission, I:32; arbitration procedure, II:365, 367, 590, 591; contract debts, II:141, 143, 303; court of arbitral justice, II:601, 615, 632, 633, 638, 643, 644, 654, 662, 667, 668, 669, 672, 677, 681, 683, 701, 703, 704; international commissions of inquiry II:222, 382, 384, 387, 388, 400, 403; international prize court, II:13, 807, 820, 826, 837; land warfare, I:84; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:64; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, 128; obligatory arbitration, II:85, 91, 102, 106, 109, 113, 118, 136, 166, 170, 174, 177, 303, 406, 420, 426, 441, 468, 478, 479, 492, 497, 507, 508, 519, 520, 526, 529, 532, 535, 536, 547, 548, 553, 563, 565, 572; opening of hostilities, III:169; on work of first commission, II:196; permanent court of arbitration, II:123, 303; special mediation, II:380; submarine mines, III:393, 437, 444, 452, 455; third peace conference, I:170; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:170, and to Tornielli as president of third commission, I:279.
- Merino, R. M., secretary of the delegation of Salvador, I:13.
- Michelson, Colonel, delegate of Russia, I:13; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, and of fourth commission, I:33; land warfare, III:102, 107; opening of hostilities, III:161; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:31, 33, 34, 36.
- Mier, Sebastián B. de, delegate of Mexico, I:10; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:22, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33; contract debts, II:308.
- Militchevitch, Michel G., delegate of Serbia, I:13; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:20.
- Milovanovitch, Milovan G., delegate of Serbia, I:13; vice president of fourth commission, I:31, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, and its committee of examination A, I:396 note, II:311, 375 note, 405, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, committee of examination of fourth commission, I:234 note, III:919; arbitration procedure, II:591; contract debts, II:309, 556, 559; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:923; days of grace, III:932, 933, 934; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:960, 976; international commissions of inquiry, II:222; international prize court, II:19; land warfare, III:112, 113; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:209, 223; obligatory arbitration, II:78, 100, 175, 241, 408, 421, 425, 428, 434, 440, 442, 454, 462, 463, 464, 467, 480, 484, 486, 498, 501, 502, 503, 506, 519, 520, 526, 550, 553, 554, 570, 571; opening of hostilities, III:171; permanent court of arbitration, II:337, 581; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:36.

- Milichieff, M., chief of protocol division of ministry for foreign affairs of Bulgaria, secretary of the Bulgarian delegation, I:5.
- Monroe, James, President of the United States, III:781; private property at sea, III:755.
- Montojo, J. Jofre, delegate of Spain, I:7; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30; land warfare, III:11, 103, 104.
- Moriyama, Captain Keizaburo, secretary of the Japanese delegation, I:9; member of committee of examination of first subcommission of third commission, I:280 note, III:399 note, 458 note.
- Mortera, Count de la. See Maura y Gamazo, Gabriel.
- Mouravieff, Count N. V., Russian minister for foreign affairs, circular letters of, I:88, 169, II:262; note regarding arbitration procedure, II:949.
- Mouravieff, honorary counselor, attaché of the Russian embassy at Paris, secretary of the Russian delegation, I:13.
- Nabi Bey, counselor of the Turkish embassy at Paris, secretary of the Turkish delegation, I:14.
- Nagaoka, Haruzaku, third secretary of the imperial Japanese legation at The Hague, secretary of the Japanese delegation, I:10, secretary of conference, I:17, 49.
- Naón, Rómulo S., deputy, secretary general of Argentine delegation, I:3.
- Napoleon I, Emperor of France, III:167.
- Napoleon III, Emperor of France, III:750.
- Nelidow, Alexander, delegate of Montenegro, I:10; president of conference, I:16, 46, II:5, and of drafting committee, I:34, 65; member of special subcommittee of committee of examination B of first subcommission of first commission, II:689, 690 note; addresses, I:46, 580; admission of Honduran representatives to conference, II:40; contract debts, II:143, 557, 560; court of arbitral justice, I:325, II:179, 180, 182, 189, 624, 639, 644, 664, 668, 670, 681, 682, 690, 698, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704; days of grace, III:818, 819, 876, 877; division of work, I:54, 55; eulogy of Baron Staal, I:52; indemnity for violation of laws of land warfare, III:143; international prize court, I:168, II:806; Italo-Argentine arbitration treaty, I:162; land warfare, III:102, 105; limitation of armaments, I:91; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:63, 65; III:571, 572; messages received as president of conference, I:595; naval bombardment, III:553; naval warfare *vacu*, I:233; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:90, 91, 92, 93, 198; obligatory arbitration, II:108, 117, 118, 171, 173, 177, 193, 472, 504, 509, 527, 565; opening of hostilities, III:164, 165; organization of: commissions, I:56, 57, drafting committee, I:65, 66; secretariat, I:49; palace of peace, I:48, 335, 574; private property at sea, III:768, 802, 827, 831, 833; publicity of the work of the conference, I:57, 66; regarding program of conference, III:375; regulations of the conference, I:52, 53, 54; remarks on report of correspondence commission, I:62; submarine mines, III:370, 375; thanks conference on behalf of Emperor Nicholas for tributes, I:172, 326; third peace conference, I:169; tribute to Queen Wilhelmina, I:172, and to Léon Bourgeois as president of first commission, I:334; tribute to, as president of conference, I:584; *vacu* on maintenance of relations between belligerent and neutral territory, III:93; work of: first commission, I:325, II:195, third commission, I:271, III:488, fourth commission, I:227.
- Neesselrode, Count, private property at sea, III:758, dispatch to Pozzo di Borgo, ambassador of Russia at Paris, relative thereto, III:823.
- Nicholas II, Emperor of Russia, initiator of first peace conference, I:88, 91, 396, III:1; convocation of second conference, I:36, 45; mention in final act, I:679; telegrams of homage and gratitude from conference, I:46, 594, and reply thereto, I:51; tributes to, as initiator of conference, I:169-172, 589, 591, and acknowledgment thereof, I:326.
- Nigra, Count Costantino, Italian delegate to the conference of 1899, III:742; participated in work of 1899 commission on pacific settlement of international disputes, I:395, II:1; tribute to, II:210.
- Nihad Bey, assistant to the head of the cabinet of the ministry for foreign affairs of Turkey, secretary of the Turkish delegation, I:14.
- Nolde, Baron, director of the first department of the imperial ministry for foreign affairs of Russia, secretary of the Russian delegation, I:13; secretary of conference, I:16, 49, and of fourth commission, III:743, 1111.
- Odier, Edouard, Swiss delegate to first peace conference, participated in work of 1899 on pacific settlement of international disputes, I:395, II:1.
- Oliveira, Alberto d', delegate of Portugal, I:12; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, its committees of examination A, B, and C, I:396 note, 341 note, II:225, 375 note, 595 note, 446, 709 note, and special subcommittee of committee A, II:496, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33; arbitration procedure, II:716, 719, 722, 747, 748, 749, 757, 763, 765; court of arbitral justice, II:604, 617, 642, 644; international commissions of inquiry, II:383, 398, 402; obligatory arbitration, II:61, 406, 416, 417, 423, 427, 428, 432, 433, 435, 436, 439, 448, 449, 457, 463, 464, 467, 473, 507, 508; permanent court of arbitration, II:711, 713, 745, 761.
- Oordt, Lieutenant Colonel H. L. van, delegate of the Netherlands, I:11; member of first

- and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, and of fourth commission, I:133; blockade, III:884; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:209, 224; private property at sea, III:830; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:182.
- Oppenheim, A., consul general of Persia, secretary of the Persian delegation, I:12.
- Orelli, C. Corragioni d', delegate of Siam, I:13; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:29, 31, fourth commission, I:33; court of arbitral justice, II:180; international arbitration, II:307; international prize court, I:167, II:18; obligatory arbitration, II:85, 114; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
- Orsini-Baroni, Luc, Italian legation secretary of first class, secretary of the Italian delegation, I:9.
- Otori, F., second secretary of the imperial Japanese legation at The Hague, secretary of the Japanese delegation, I:10.
- Ottley, Captain Charles Langdale, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:67 note, III:305 note, fourth commission, I:32; contraband of war, III:1093, 1095, 1096, 1097, 1101, 1107, 1108, 1109; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:996, 997, 998; days of grace, III:817, 940, 941; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:301, 571; naval bombardment, III:344, 349, 354, 546, 548, 549, 551; postal correspondence, III:1105; submarine mines, III:523, 530, 531, 532, 533, 536.
- Ovtchinnikow, Colonel, delegate of Russia, I:13; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first subcommission of third commission, I:29, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, and its committee of examination, I:67 note, III:305 note, fourth commission, I:33; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:812, 839; days of grace, III:815; destruction of neutral prizes, III:889; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:301; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:608.
- Palmerston, Lord, contract debts, II:229, 250, 251, 271; private property at sea, III:757, 763.
- Parisot, Henri, assistant director of the private secretariat of the ministry for foreign affairs of France, assistant secretary of the French delegation, I:7.
- Pasquier, G. du, Swiss ex-secretary of legation, secretary of the Swiss delegation, I:14.
- Paul I, Emperor of Russia; armed neutrality, III:1.
- Pauncefote, Sir Julian, delegate of Great Britain to first conference, participated in work of 1899 commission on pacific settlement of international disputes, I:395, III:742; initiator of the establishment of permanent court of arbitration, II:1, 234, 313, 327, 333; message from Lord Salisbury to, II:316.
- Pellet, Eugène Antoine Marcellin, delegate of France, I:7; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 25.
- Penfield, William I., note regarding arbitration procedure, II:952.
- Pereira, A. Baptista, Brazilian secretary of legation, second secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I:5.
- Pérez Triana, Eduardo, first secretary of Colombian legation at Paris, secretary of the Colombian delegation, I:6.
- Pérez Triana, Santiago, delegate of Colombia, I:6, and of Salvador, I:13; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, fourth commission, I:32; address of felicitation, I:590; contract debts, I:331, II:259; court of arbitral justice, I:327; private property at sea, III:780; submarine mines, III:451, 452, 453; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.
- Pierce, Franklin, President of the United States, private property at sea, III:749, 750.
- Pinilla, Claudio, delegate of Bolivia, I:4; member of second subcommission of first commission, I:21; contract debts, II:140, 309; court of arbitral justice, I:328; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
- Pompilj, Guido, delegate of Italy, I:9; vice president of first commission, I:18, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committees of examination A and B, I:396 note, 341 note, II:224, 375 note, 595 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, fourth commission, I:33.
- Porras, Belisario, delegate of Panama, I:11; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:33; contract debts, II:243; court of arbitral justice, I:328; permanent court of arbitration, II:337; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.

Porter, Horace, delegate of the United States, I:2; honorary president of second commission, I:23, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:18, and its committee of examination A, I:396 note, II:311, 375 note, 405, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first subcommission of second commission, I:23, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29, fourth commission, I:31; blockade, III:852, 880; contraband of war, III:866, 1109; contract debts, II:4, 8, 142, 226, 304, 305, 474, 555, 557, 559; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, I:231, III:839, 906, 1070; days of grace, III:907, 1065; international prize court, I:55, 169; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:64; naval bombardment, III:291; obligatory arbitration, II:106, 478, 484, 490, 492, 525, 527, 537, 552, 564, 566, 570; opening of hostilities, III:166; postal correspondence at sea, III:1106; private property at sea, III:1070; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278, III:467; submarine mines, III:387, 534; third peace conference, I:170; tribute to Emperor Nicholas, I:170.

Prozor, Maurice, delegate of Russia, I:12; secretary general of conference in charge of drafting, I:16, 49; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, fourth commission, I:33, drafting committee, I:34, 66; contract debts, II:139, 240.

Putnam-Cramer, G. J. W., lieutenant in the royal navy of the Netherlands, secretary of conference, I:17, 49.

Quesada y Aróstegui, Gonzalo de, delegate of Cuba, I:6; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21; first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:32; author of work on arbitration in Latin America, I:271; opening of hostilities, III:169; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.

Quintella de Sampayo, F., first secretary of the Portuguese legation at Paris, secretary of the Portuguese delegation, I:12.

Raif Bey, delegate of Turkey, I:14; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, fourth commission, I:34.

Rangabé, Cléon Rizo, delegate of Greece, I:8; vice president of first commission, I:18, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committees of examination A and B, II:224, 375 note, 595 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, fourth

commission, I:32; contract debts, I:330; court of arbitral justice, I:327, II:183; international commissions of inquiry, II:221; international prize court, II:17; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127; obligatory arbitration, II:71; pacific settlement, I:329; private property at sea, III:790; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278, 340; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.

Rangel de Sampaio, Carlos, secretary of the legation of Portugal at The Hague, second secretary of the Portuguese delegation, I:12.

Reay (Donald James Mackay), Lord, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; president and member of subcommittee of fourth commission on contraband of war and regulation of postal correspondence at sea, I:234 note, III:1091, 919; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:24, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 184, fourth commission, I:32, its committee of examination, I:234 note, and its committee of examination on auxiliary vessels, III:852 note, drafting committee, I:34, 66; adhesion to declaration of 1899 concerning asphyxiating gases, III:153; contraband of war, III:744, 865, 871, 1096, 1097, 1100, 1101, 1102, 1103, 1109, 1111, 1136; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:812, 837, 841, 907, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 938, 992, 994, 995, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1023, 1030, 1066, 1067, 1068, 1069; days of grace, III:819, 820, 843, 876, 877, 925, 926, 928, 931, 932, 934, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 945, 946, 1008, 1016, 1017, 1018, 1020, 1021, 1030, 1065; indemnity for violation of laws and customs of land warfare, III:142; land warfare, III:138; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:38, 81, 83, 90, 188, 197, 208, 221; opening of hostilities, III:165, 166; projectiles from aircraft, III:148; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:32, 34, 35, 177, 181, title of draft thereof, III:184; signing the declarations of 1899 relating to asphyxiating gases and expanding bullets III:154.

Réchid Bey, delegate of Turkey, I:14; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:25, 27, fourth commission, I:34; contraband of war, III:865; land warfare, I:85, III:135; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:83, 199, 203; obligatory arbitration, II:193; permanent court of arbitration, II:353; private property at sea, III:900; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:33; submarine mines, III:393, 436, 441.

Renault, Louis, delegate of France, I:7; president of subcommittee of general drafting committee, I:35, 336; reporter of: second subcommission of first commission, I:20, and its committee of examination, I:179 note,

- II: 809, 819, committee of examination of second subcommission of second commission, I: 131 note, III: 42 note, 214, third commission, III: 291, second subcommission of third commission, I: 29, III: 291, and its committees of examination, I: 67 note, III: 291, 305 note, 489 note; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I: 19, its committee of examination B, I: 341 note, II: 354, 595 note, drafting subcommittee of committee B, I: 349 note, II: 601, and special subcommittees of committee A, II: 474, 496, second subcommission of second commission, I: 25, and its committee of examination, I: 136 note, 150 note, III: 47 note, 60 note, 184, fourth commission, I: 32, its committee of examination, I: 234 note, III: 840, 919, and its subcommittee on contraband of war and regulation of postal correspondence at sea, I: 234 note, III: 919, 1091, general drafting committee, I: 34, 65, committee to prepare *questionnaire* on prize court, I: 179, II: 782; arbitration procedure, II: 207, 365, 366, 372, 438, 590; blockade, III: 884, 953, 954; contraband of war, III: 856, 1091, 1092, 1093, 1094, 1095, 1096, 1097, 1101, 1102, 1103, 1104, 1107, 1108, 1109; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III: 814, 921, 922, 1023, 1066; court of arbitral justice, I: 373, 375, 376, II: 184, 189, 599, 614, 616, 631, 633, 636, 637, 638, 639, 660, 663, 666, 669, 670, 682, 703, 704, 705; crews of captured ships, III: 948, 949, 950, 951, 964; days of grace, I: 245 notes, III: 842, 843, 876, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 939, 941, 944, 1020, 1065, 1066; destruction of neutral prizes, III: 895, 1036; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III: 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 968, 969, 972, 976, 1006, 1007; final act, oral report to conference on, I: 335, 573, 574, 577; indemnity for violation of laws of land warfare, III: 141; international commissions of inquiry, II: 444, 445; international prize court, I: 164, 168, II: 21, 22, 23, 24, 29, 30, 814, 822, 823, 824, 826, 834, 836, 840, 841, 842, report, I: 179; *questionnaire* relative to, II: 1058; land warfare, III: 13, 138; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I: 63, 64, III: 293, 296, 297, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 561, 562, 564, 565, 566, 568, 571, reports, I: 67, III: 305; naval bombardment, III: 352, 548, 549, 552, 554; naval warfare, III: 1031; neutrals in belligerent territory, III: 76, 83, 90, 190, 192, 195, 204, 207, 208; obligatory arbitration, II: 67, 103, 438, 441, 448, 455, 457, 520, 528, 536; opening of hostilities, I: 124, 125, III: 169, 170, reports, I: 131, III: 42; permanent court of arbitration, II: 1, 123; postal correspondence at sea, III: 911; private property at sea, III: 782, 831, 832, 899; projectiles from aircraft, III: 147, 149; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I: 276, 278, III: 468, 580, 594, 600, 602, 604, 613, 615, 620, 623, 624, 625, 627, 628, 629, 638, 640, 641, 647, 648, 652, 653, reports, I: 288, III: 489; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III: 34, 176, 177, 178, 179; submarine mines, III: 538; tribute to, as reporter of first commission, II: 199.
- Rendón, Victor, delegate of Ecuador, I: 6; member of first subcommission of first commission, I: 19, and of fourth commission, I: 32; contract debts, II: 308; obligatory arbitration, II: 272; third peace conference, I: 171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I: 171.
- Retzmann Lieutenant Commander, delegate of Germany, I: 2; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I: 27, and its committee of examination, I: 280 note, III: 399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I: 29, fourth commission, I: 31.
- Reynolds, General Francisco, delegate of Argentine Republic, I: 3; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I: 23, 25.
- Ribot, A., French secretary of embassy of the first class, secretary of the French delegation, I: 7; secretary of conference, I: 16, 49.
- Rica y Calvo, José de la, delegate of Spain, I: 7; member of fourth commission, I: 32.
- Ricci-Busatti, Arthur, Italian counselor of legation, secretary of the Italian delegation, I: 9.
- Robilant, General Marius Nicolis de, delegate of Italy, I: 9; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I: 24, 26, first subcommission of third commission, I: 28, fourth commission, I: 33; blockade, III: 886; days of grace, III: 819; land warfare, III: 116; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III: 571; projectiles from aircraft, III: 150, 152.
- Rocas, Abelardo, Brazilian secretary of legation, second secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I: 4.
- Röell, Jonkheer J. A., delegate of the Netherlands, I: 11; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I: 28, and its committees of examination, I: 111 note, 280 note, III: 356 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I: 30, and its committee of examination, I: 67 note, III: 305 note, fourth commission, I: 33; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III: 747, 838; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III: 300, 566, 568, 570; private property at sea, III: 800, 826, 830; submarine mines, III: 367, 442, 525, 530, 531, 532, 534, 535, 537, 538.
- Roijsen, J. H. van, Netherlands counselor of legation, secretary of conference, I: 16, 49, 573; collaborator in the work of arbitration of first commission, II: 195.
- Roon, Lieutenant von, legal adviser to the German general staff, attaché to the first delegate of Germany, I: 2.
- Roosevelt, Theodore, President of the United States, arbitration, II: 3, 330, 361; contraband of war, III: 866, 871; contract debts, II: 230; letter to Andrew Carnegie advo-

- cating general arbitration treaty, II:312; private property at sea, III:754, 758, 759, 782; proposes conference, I:36, 336, 679; telegram to, at closing of conference, I:583, and reply from, 595; tributes to, I:45, 47, 588, 591, 594.
- Root, Elihu, secretary of state of the United States, equal rights of nations, II:646; instructions to Pan-American Congress regarding contract debts, II:275; permanent court of arbitration, II:316; replies on behalf of President Roosevelt to telegram of conference, I:595.
- Rose, Uriah M., delegate of United States, I:2; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, fourth commission, I:31, committee on correspondence, I:35, 57; private property at sea, III:785.
- Ruijsenaers, Mr., general secretary to the administrative council, II:3; notes to, regarding arbitration procedure, II:952, 954.
- Russell, Lord John, contract debts, II:229.
- Sáenz Peña, Roque, delegate of Argentine Republic, I:3; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, drafting committee, I:34, 65; address of felicitation, I:587; letter transmitting text of arbitration treaty, I:162; permanent court of arbitration, II:12, 330; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.
- Said Bey, Mehmed, delegate of Turkey, I:14; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:25, 27.
- Salisbury, Lord, contract debts, II:229, 250, 275; permanent court of arbitration, II:316.
- Samad Khan, Mirza (Momtas-es-Saltaneh), delegate of Persia, I:11; vice president of second commission, I:23, 56; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:123, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33; address of felicitation, I:593; arbitration procedure, II:369; contract debts, II:307; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, I:231; court of arbitral justice, I:327, II:161, 634; international arbitration, II:293; international prize court, I:167, II:20, 804; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:63, 64, III:298, 563, 564; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, III:76; obligatory arbitration, II:82, 85, 113, 547; permanent court of arbitration, II:349; private property at sea, III:898; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas, I:171.
- Sanguily, Manuel, delegate of Cuba, I:6; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:32; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127.
- Sapountzakis, Colonel C., delegate of Greece, I:8; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:33; land warfare, III:11; opening of hostilities, III:167; projectiles from aircraft, III:148; submarine mines, III:393.
- Sato, Aimaro, delegate of Japan, I:9; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:33.
- Satow, Sir Ernest Mason, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; vice president of fourth commission, I:31, 56, III:743; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:28, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note, fourth commission, I:32, and its committee of examination, I:234 note, III:840, 919; blockade, III:880, 952, 953, 954; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:744, 987; crews of captured ships, III:837, 887, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 974; destruction of neutral prizes, III:892, 895, 981, 982, 985, 986, 1001, 1004, 1058, 1062, 1083, 1084, 1085; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:957, 959, 960, 962, 971, 975, 976, 977, 989, 990, 1006, 1007; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:63, III:301, 302, 564, 565, 566, 570; naval bombardment, III:350, 352, 353; naval warfare, III:1031; postal correspondence at sea, III:887; private property at sea, III:777, 801, 821, 827, 833, 836, 898; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:467, 468, 470, 479, 484, 485, 575, 589, 590, 594, 595, 598, 600, 602, 603, 608, 609, 613, 614, 618, 624, 625, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 637, 638, 639, 641, 642, 643, 646, 647, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 1056; submarine mines, I:274, III:292, 368, 376, 381, 391, 392, 394, 398, 436, 438, 439, 440, 441, 446, 453, 454, 455.
- Savornin Lohman, A. F. de, note regarding arbitration procedure, II:942.
- Scheller, Rear Admiral C. F., delegate of Denmark, I:6; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committee of examination, I:111 note, III:356 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:30.
- Scheven, Waldamar von, German attaché of legation, secretary of the German delegation, I:2; secretary of conference, I:17, 49.
- Schouvalow, Count, attaché in the first department of the imperial Russian ministry

- for foreign affairs, secretary of the Russian delegation, I:13.
- Scott, James Brown, delegate of United States, I:3; reporter of committee of examination B of first subcommission of first commission, I:341 note, II:595 note; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:18, its committees of examination A and C, I:396 note, II:224, 311, 375 note, 446, 709 note, special subcommittee of committee A, II:496, and the drafting subcommittee of committee of examination B, I:349 note, II:601, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29, fourth commission, I:32, general drafting committee, I:34, and its subcommittee, I:35, 336; arbitration procedure, II:584, 590, 729, 749, 751, 763, 764; court of arbitral justice, I:326, II:178, 183, 184, 583, 598, 609, 625, 629, 631, 636, 637, 638, 640, 660, 674, 675, 682, 683, 700, 701, 702, 704, 705, 706, report, I:341; declaration regarding pacific settlement convention, II:123; international commissions of inquiry, II:382, 384, 387, 401, 403, 404; obligatory arbitration, II:108, 110, 113, 115, 165, 416, 427, 432, 506, 507, 521, 527, 528, 565, 574; permanent court of arbitration, II:316, 579, 761, 766; special mediation, II:380; tribute to, as reporter of first commission, II:195.
- Segrave, Commander John Roderick, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committee of examination, I:280 note, III:399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:32.
- Selby, Walford H. M., third secretary of legation of Great Britain, secretary of conference, I:17, 49.
- Selir, Count de, delegate of Portugal, I:12; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, drafting committee, I:34, 65; international prize court, II:818; projectiles from aircraft, III:149; relative to signing the declaration of 1899 concerning expanding bullets, III:154.
- Shimamura, Rear Admiral Hayao, delegate of Japan, I:9; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:67 note, III:305 note, fourth commission, I:33, and its committee of examination on auxiliary vessels, III:852 note.
- Siben, Lieutenant Colonel, delegate of France, I:7; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26.
- Siegel, Rear Admiral, delegate of Germany, I:2; secretary of third commission, III:291, and its second subcommission, I:29, III:291; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first subcommission of third commission, I:27, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:355 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, committee of examination of second subcommission of third commission, I:67 note, 288 note, III:305 note, 489 note, fourth commission, I:31, and its committee of examination on auxiliary vessels, III:852 note, drafting committee, I:34, 65; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:804, 811; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:958, 959, 961; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:294, 296, 559, 562, 564, 565, 566, 570, 572; naval bombardment, III:548, 550, 551, 552; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:477, 583, 604, 622, 624, 626, 627, 630, 631, 632, 633, 635, 636, 638, 640, 641, 642, 647, 650, 651, 653; submarine mines, III:380, 531, 541.
- Soubotitch, Branislav J., secretary of the Serbian legation at Rome, secretary of the Serbian delegation, I:13.
- Soveral, Marquis de, delegate of Portugal, I:12; honorary president of second commission, I:23, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, II:809, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33; contraband of war, III:863; contract debts, II:302; obligatory arbitration, II:44, 235, 481, 482, 488; permanent court of arbitration, II:349; private property at sea, III:780; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas, I:171.
- Sperry, Rear Admiral Charles S., delegate of United States, I:2; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first subcommission of third commission, I:27, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:355 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note, fourth commission, I:31, its committee of examination, I:234 note, III:840, 919, its subcommittee on contraband of war and regulation of postal correspondence at sea, I:234 note, III:919, 1091, and committee of examination on auxiliary vessels, III:852 note; contraband of war, III:804, 861, 1091, 1092, 1093, 1094, 1096, 1099, 1101, 1103; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:803, 996, 1023; days of grace, III:819, 876, 933, 934, 1015; destruction of neutral prizes, III:986, 1004, 1005; naval bombardment, I:112 note, III:553; postal correspondence at sea, III:861; rights and duties

- delegation, I:8; secretary of conference, I:17, 49, and of fourth commission, III:743.
- Tibbe Machado, José**, delegate of Guatemala, I:8; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, fourth commission, I:33; contract debts, I:331, II:140, 308; court of arbitral justice, I:328, II:158; obligatory arbitration, II:98; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
- Ting, Colonel, W. S. Y.**, delegate of China, I:5; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 402, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:67 note, III:305 note, fourth commission, I:32; land warfare, III:11, 135; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:572; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:83; opening of hostilities, III:169; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:582; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:184; submarine mines, III:453.
- Tornielli Brusati di Vergano, Count Giuseppe**, delegate of Italy, I:9; president of: third commission, I:27, 56, 279, III:289, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committees of examination, I:67 note, 288 note, III:305 note, 489 note, committee of examination of fourth commission on auxiliary vessels, III:852 note; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, its committee of examination A, I:396, and special subcommittee of its committee of examination B, II:689, 690 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, II:809, committees of examination of first subcommission of third commission, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, fourth commission, I:33, drafting committee, I:34, 65; address of felicitation, I:587; address on work of: third commission, III:486, second subcommission of third commission, I:303, fourth commission, III:912; blockade, III:878, 886, 1084; contraband of war, III:1108; contract debts, II:141, 142, 300, 309, 556; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:747, 814, 840, 1023, 1066, 1068, 1069; court of arbitral justice, II:189, 640, 671, 672; days of grace, III:819, 820, 1021; destruction of neutral prizes, III:894, 896, 977, 981, 983, 984, 985, 986, 1035, 1059, 1061, 1063, 1085; exemption from capture of certain vessels in time of war, III:887, 888, 900, 988, 990, 1007; indemnity for violation of laws of land warfare, III:143; international arbitration, II:212; international commissions of inquiry, II:219; international prize court, II:807, 814, 824; land warfare, III:14, 15, 105, 108, 111, 113, 114; letter transmitting text of arbitration treaty, I:162; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:64, 65, III:300, 302, 351, 557, 565, 566, 567; naval bombardment, I:86, III:348, 352, 354, 355, 522, 542, 544, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553; naval warfare, III:986; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, 129, III:76, 81, 204; obligatory arbitration, II:44, 95, 97, 101, 107, 108, 118, 176, 177, 477, 481, 505, 524, 527, 528, 534, 535, 548, 553, 561, 566, 572, 574; opening address as president of third commission, III:289; opening of hostilities, III:164, 171; postal correspondence at sea, III:1106; private property at sea, III:768, 796, 802, 826, 833, 896; projectiles from aircraft, III:145, 149, 153; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:480, 573, 595, 597, 598, 599, 601, 603, 604, 607, 608, 613, 615, 616, 620, 621, 624, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 633, 634, 640, 641, 642, 643, 647, 648; submarine mines, III:375, 376, 378, 380, 391, 392, 397, 398, 432, 437, 440, 441, 443, 448, 452, 522, 525, 527, 530, 531, 532, 536, 537, 538, 540; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Queen Wilhelmina and Emperor Nicholas, I:171.
- Trautmann**, vice consul at the consulate general of the German empire at St. Petersburg, secretary of the German delegation, I:2.
- Traxler, Alphonse**, secretary of the chancellery of the delegation of Austria-Hungary, I:4.
- Triana, Santiago Pérez**. See Pérez Triana, Santiago.
- Trompowsky, Leitão d'Almeida, Colonel Roberto**, delegate of Brazil, I:4; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25.
- Tsien Sun**, delegate of China, I:5; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, second subcommission of third commission, I:30.
- Tsudzuki, Keiroku**, delegate of Japan, I:9; honorary president of fourth commission, I:31, 56, III:743; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 184, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:304, 489 note, committee of examination of fourth commission, I:234 note, III:840, 919, drafting committee, I:34, 65; address of felicitation, I:591; arbitration procedure, II:127, 129, 130; blockade, III:952, 953; contraband of war, III:870; contract debts, II:141, 292; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:748, 811, 920, 921, 922, 987, 992, 993, 995, 996, 999, 1000, 1068, 1069; crews of captured ships, III:948, 965; days of grace, III:818, 843, 927, 928, 932, 933, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943,

- 945, 1016, 1018, 1019, 1020, 1021, 1022, 1065; destruction of neutral prizes, III:896, 977, 1085; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:957, 958, 961, 962, 971, 976, 977, 988, 989, 1006, 1007; international prize court, II:18, 786; land warfare, I:84, III:7, 8, 101, 102, 105, 106, 109, 110, 111, 112, 114, 115, 138; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:572; naval bombardment, I:87, III:345, 348, 547, 548; naval warfare, III:1031; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:83, 198, 210; obligatory arbitration, II:84, 96, 116, 193; opening of hostilities, III:165, 167, 169; pacific settlement, I:329, 330; permanent court of arbitration, II:121; private property at sea, III:833; projectiles from aircraft, I:85; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278, III:463, 467, 479, 482, 484, 579, 608, 615, 625, 631, 632, 635, 637, 638, 641, 642, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:34, 35, 71, 175, 182, 226; submarine mines, III:385, 524, 535, 536; third peace conference I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas, I:171, and to Léon Bourgeois, as president of first commission, II:198.
- Tufton, Honorable Charles, British second embassy secretary, assistant secretary of the British delegation I:8.
- Turkhan Pasha, delegate of Turkey, I:14; honorary president of third commission, I:27, 56; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committee of examination, I:280 note, III:399 note, 402, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note; arbitration procedure, II:127; contract debts, II:307; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, I:270; destruction of neutral prizes, III:1058; international commissions of inquiry, II:221; international prize court, I:167, II:19; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:63, III:292, 297, 303, 560, 563; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:129; obligatory arbitration, II:83, 116; pacific settlement convention, I:329, 330, II:32, 132; permanent court of arbitration, II:122; projectiles from aircraft, III:148; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278, III:599, 602, 614, 630, 651; submarine mines, I:273, 274, III:397, 439, 441, 443, 450, 454, 456; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.
- Vallenilla Lanz, Laureano, secretary of the Venezuelan delegation, I:15.
- Vargas, General Marceliano, delegate of Colombia, I:6; contract debts, II:308.
- Vedel, Axel, delegate of Denmark, I:6; member of: second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note, fourth commission, I:32; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:577, 599, 618, 621, 630, 634; submarine mines, III:438.
- Verduynen, Baron Michiels van, general secretary of the administrative council, II:3.
- Villa Urrutia, Wenceslao Ramirez de, delegate of Spain, I:6; honorary president of fourth commission, I:31, 56; III:743; member of first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21; adhesion of Spain to declaration of Paris, I:230, III:821; contract debts, II:252, 306; limitation of armament, I:90; land warfare, III:99; naval bombardment, I:87, 112 note; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278; submarine mines, I:274; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.
- Villers, Count de, delegate of Luxemburg, I:10; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 22, second subcommission of second commission, I:26; contract debts, II:309; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
- Vinaroff, Major General Vrbán, delegate of Bulgaria, I:5; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25; contract debts, II:309; land warfare, I:84; obligatory arbitration, II:94; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
- Vredenburg, Jonkheer C. van, Netherland counselor of legation, secretary of conference, I:16, 49.
- Waldenegg, Egon Berger von, attaché of the ministry of the imperial and royal household and of foreign affairs of Austria-Hungary, secretary of the delegation of Austria-Hungary, I:4.
- Wang Kuang-ky, secretary of the Chinese delegation, I:5.
- Weil, Otto Ritter von, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:3; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:303, 570.
- White, Andrew D., delegate of United States to the Conference of 1899, III:742; private property at sea, III:752.
- Whitehouse, H. Remsen, Chinese ex-secretary of embassy, secretary of the Chinese delegation, I:5.
- Wilhelmina, Queen of the Netherlands, I:36, 45, 47, 51, 123, 170, 172, 227, 583, 586, 590, 591, 593, 595, 679.
- William II, Count of Holland, King of the Romans, I:46.
- Wonlarlarsky, Captain Dimitri, attaché to the Russian general staff, secretary of the Russian delegation, I:13.

Yamakawa, Tadao, councilor of the imperial naval ministry of Japan, secretary of the Japanese delegation, I:10.

Yarde-Buller, Lieutenant Colonel Henry, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; member of fourth commission, I:32.

Yermolow, Major General, delegate of Russia, I:13; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:109, 123, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:29, 30; land warfare, III:9, 118, 125, 126, 127, 132, 137; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:72, 76, 87; opening of hostilities, III:3; rights and

duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:35, 71, 78, 181.

Yoshimura, Yasoza, councilor of the imperial war ministry of Japan, secretary of the Japanese delegation, I:10.

Zaule, H., gentleman of the chamber, secretary of the delegation of Denmark, I:6.

Zorn, Dr. Philipp Karl Ludwig, delegate of Germany, I:2; delegate to the conference of 1899, II:1; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, fourth commission, I:31; international commissions of inquiry, II:398; obligatory arbitration, II:5, 257; participated in work of 1899 pacific settlement convention, I:395.

THE 1899 CONFERENCE

GENERAL INDEX

For the attitude of the several Governments on various questions before the conference see under both the names of the countries in this index and the names of their delegates in the preceding index of persons.

- Adhesions:**
 special arrangements regarding pacific settlement convention 152-4, 245, 771
 conditions as to other conventions 103, 208-10, 414, 415
- Administrative council at The Hague:**
 138, 188, 241, 598, 609, 610, 664, 665, 725
 726, 778, 785, 788
- Aircraft:**
 proposal, United States 354
 discussion in the
 plenary conference 79, 86
 first commission 274, 275, 280-1, 324, 329
 first subcommission 341-2, 353-5
 report of the
 first commission 88-9
 first subcommission 287
 general drafting committee 207, 211-12
 declaration forbidding throwing of projectiles and explosives from balloons:
 draft submitted to the conference 211-12
 text adopted by the conference 264
 signatory powers 268
 Aix-la-Chapelle conference (1818) 178
 Alabama arbitration 748
- Arbitral code.** See Arbitration procedure.
- Arbitral tribunal** (see Permanent court of arbitration), 132-4, 142-51, 178, 179, 240-4, 600, 601, 607, 608, 611-17, 625, 654-7, 666-8, 675-9, 733-41, 746-8, 750, 757, 765, 776-8, 786-8, 797, 815, 816
- Arbitration, international.** See also Arbitration procedure; Arbitration, obligatory; Permanent court of arbitration; System of arbitration.
 proposal and amendment:
 Russia, 167-9, 173, 178-9, 700, 705, 798-800, 808, 815, 816, 837
 Italy 190, 817
 declarations:
 Roumania 122, 650, 651
 Turkey 100, 155, 683
 report of the
 third commission 118
 committee of examination 593, 595-601
 draft submitted to the
 conference 159
 third commission 837, 851
 committee of examination 837
 text adopted by the conference 238
 claims for indemnity for damages subject of 175
- treaty clauses affecting Powers represented at the conference 191, 818
- Arbitration, obligatory.** See also International commissions of inquiry.
 proposal, Russia 168, 173, 768, 799, 808
 declaration, Roumania 120, 652
 discussion in the
 third commission 583, 604, 629, 639, 658-61
 committee of examination 701-7, 721, 767-71
 report of the
 third commission 123-6
 committee of examination 596-7
 extension of 239
- Arbitration procedure.** See also Arbitration, international.
 proposals and amendments:
 France 754
 Netherlands 617, 704, 742, 858
 Russia (arbitral code) 180, 801
 Sweden and Norway 133-4, 611
 discussion in the
 third commission 583, 603, 611-25, 665-8, 675-80
 committee of examination 687, 731-55, 795-7
 report of the
 third commission 139
 committee of examination 599-601
 draft submitted to the
 conference 162
 third commission 843, 854
 committee of examination 843
 text adopted by the conference 241
 arbitral awards 149-51, 239, 241, 244, 601, 611, 615-25, 651, 666, 667, 678, 679, 704, 740-3, 746, 748-55, 784, 788, 858
 compromis 139-41, 143, 147, 150, 151, 241, 243, 244, 581, 600, 601, 611, 617, 623, 624, 625, 644, 651, 656, 657, 665, 667, 679, 704, 721, 722, 732, 734, 735, 739, 741, 742, 746, 788, 808
 considered by the Institute of International Law 139, 144, 148, 599, 742, 749
 rules in arbitration between Great Britain and Venezuela under treaty of 1897 183
- Armistices:**
 proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary and Russia 484
 Germany 61, 427, 485
 discussion in the
 second commission 409
 second subcommission 474, 483-5

Armistices (continued):

- report of the
 - second commission 61
 - second subcommission 426
- draft submitted to the
 - conference 75
 - second commission 440
- text adopted by the
 - conference 259
 - second subcommission on first reading 576
- Brussels declaration, text 576
- Armor plates 294, 295, 363, 364, 365, 372, 373, 375, 376

Asylum. See Neutral asylum.**Austria-Hungary. See also the Index of Persons under Khuepach zu Ried, Lammasch, Mérey von Kapos-Mére, Okolicsányi von Okolicsna, Soltyk, Welsersheimb.**

- delegates to the conference 1, 228
- signatory of conventions and declarations 268
- proposals:
 - armistices 484
 - bullets 344
 - prisoners of war 480, 481
 - telephones 66, 544, 562
- declaration, naval cannon 371

Awards, arbitral (see Arbitration procedure) 149-51, 239, 241, 244, 601, 611, 615-25, 651, 666, 667, 678, 679, 704, 740-3, 746, 748-55, 784, 788, 858**Balloons. See Aircraft.****Belgium. See also the Index of Persons under Beernaert, Descamps, Grelle Rogier.**

- delegates to the conference 1, 228
- signatory of conventions and declarations 268
- proposals and amendments:
 - internment of belligerents and care of wounded in neutral States 68, 69, 509
 - military occupation 62, 514, 526
 - permanent court of arbitration 657
 - qualifications of belligerents 549
 - restitution of railway plant 67, 505, 542, 545
 - seizure of railway material 66, 505, 540, 541
 - system of arbitration 768
 - treatment of prisoners of war 56, 57, 478, 480, 481
 - wounded, sick and shipwrecked 465, 469
- declaration, pacific settlement 212
- obligations under treaty of April 19, 1839 212, 765

Belligerents in land warfare. See also Belligerents in neutral territory; Laws and customs of war on land.

- proposals and amendments:
 - Austria-Hungary, prisoners of war 480, 481

- Belgium, prisoners of war 56, 57, 478, 480, 481
- qualifications of belligerents 549
- Great Britain, *levée en masse* 54, 420, 550
- Siam, prisoners of war 481
- Switzerland, prisoners of war 480, 481
- levée en masse* 540, 550
- discussion in the
 - second commission 409
 - second subcommission 474-83, 488-9, 546-57
- report of the
 - second commission 53
 - second subcommission 419
- draft submitted to the
 - conference 69
 - second commission 434
- text adopted by the
 - conference 253
 - second subcommission on first reading 566
- Brussels declaration, text 566
- prisoners of war 54-8, 70, 254, 409, 420, 435, 474-83, 489, 549, 557, 569
- qualifications of, 53, 69, 253, 419, 434, 546-57, 566
- sick and wounded, 58, 68, 69, 72, 78, 257, 262, 423, 434, 438, 443, 474, 488, 489, 495, 500-2, 509, 558, 559, 574
- Belligerents in neutral territory. See also Laws and customs of war on land.
- proposals and amendments:
 - Belgium 69, 509
 - Belgium and France 68, 509
- declaration of Luxemburg regarding obligations under treaty of London of 1867 68, 499, 500
- discussion in the
 - second commission 413
 - second subcommission 489, 495-7, 499-502, 509, 558-9
- report of the
 - second commission 67
 - second subcommission 433
- draft submitted to the
 - conference 77
 - second commission 443
- text adopted by the
 - conference 261
 - second subcommission on first reading 577
- Brussels declaration, text 577
- considered by the Institute of International Law 499
- Bering Sea fisheries arbitration 224, 748
- Berlin, General Act (1885), good offices and mediation (see also Conferences and Congresses) 109, 171, 172, 192, 193, 691, 805, 806, 819, 820
- Berne, General postal convention of (1874) 124, 171, 177, 806, 811
- Bombardment. See Aircraft; Bombardment by naval forces; Sieges and bombardments.
- Bombardment by naval forces:
 - discussion 46, 49, 409-11, 493-4, 629

- Bombardment by naval forces** (*continued*):
- report of the
 - second commission 50, 59
 - second subcommission 415, 425
 - general drafting committee 104
 - varu* 234
- Brussels, Declaration of** (see also Conferences and Congresses) 50-69 *passim*, 170, 366, 383, 385, 386, 415-34 *passim*, 465, 466, 469, 474-578 *passim*, 633
- Budgets, war.** See under Limitation.
- Bulgaria.** See also Index of Persons under Hessapchieff and Stancoff.
- delegates to the conference 7, 233
 - signatory of conventions and declarations 268
 - amendments, international commissions of inquiry 118, 638, 645
- Bullets.** See also Guns.
- proposals and amendments:
 - Austria-Hungary 344
 - Russia 337, 338
 - Switzerland 338
 - United States 80, 279
 - declaration, Greece 213
 - discussion in the
 - plenary conference 79-88
 - first commission 276-80, 298, 323-5, 329
 - first subcommission 332, 338-9, 343, 344, 346, 347, 354, 356
 - report of the
 - first commission 88
 - first subcommission 286
 - general drafting committee 103, 207, 211-12
 - declaration concerning expanding bullets:
 - draft submitted to the conference 211-12
 - text adopted by the conference 262
 - signatory powers 268
- Bureau of the conference** 8
- Cables.** See Telegraphs.
- Calibers of guns.** See Armor plates; Field cannon; Guns; Naval cannon.
- Cannon.** See Field cannon and Naval cannon.
- Capitulations:**
- discussion in the
 - second commission 409
 - second subcommission 474, 483, 484
 - report of the
 - second commission 61
 - second subcommission 426
 - draft submitted to the
 - conference 74
 - second commission 440
 - text adopted by the
 - conference 259
 - second subcommission on first reading 576
 - Brussels declaration, text 576
- China.** See also the Index of Persons under Ho Yen-cheng, Hoo-Wei-teh, Lou Tseng-tsiang, Yang Yu.
- delegates to the conference 2, 229
 - signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
- Commission on correspondence:**
- formation 22
 - members 218
 - report 218
- Commissions of inquiry.** See International commissions of inquiry.
- Commissions of the conference.** See also Committees, drafting; Committees of examination; Subcommissions.
- first commission (see also Aircraft; Bullets; Explosives; Field cannon; Gases; Guns; Limitation of armaments and war budgets, and of military charges; Muskets; Naval cannon; Powders; Submarines; War-ships with rams)
 - organization 19, 21
 - work, outline of 273-5
 - members 23-4
 - meetings 271-329
 - report 88
 - second commission (see also Geneva convention of 1864; Inviolability of private property at sea; Laws and customs of war on land; Naval bombardment; Rights and duties of neutrals)
 - organization 19, 21
 - members 24-5
 - meetings 383-443
 - reports
 - adaptation of the principles of the Geneva convention to maritime warfare 31
 - laws and customs of war on land 50
 - third commission (see also Pacific settlement of international disputes)
 - organization 19, 22
 - members 25-6
 - meetings 581-684
 - report 106
- Committees, drafting:**
- general drafting committee (drafting committee of the Final Act)
 - appointment 31, 49, 50
 - members 31, 50
 - oral report 101, 207, 215
 - second commission
 - first subcommission (maritime warfare and the Geneva convention)
 - appointment 454
 - members 31 note, 395 note, 454
 - report (reference to) 458
 - draft articles 458-65, 467-71, *passim*
 - second subcommission (laws and customs of war on land)
 - appointment 525
 - members 51 note, 525

- Committees, drafting:
 second commission
 second subcommission (*continued*):
 reports
 proposed text on requisitions and contributions . . . 561
 Articles 6, 7 and 8 of Declaration of Brussels draft (military occupation) . . . 562
- Committees of examination:
 first commission
 first subcommission (special technical committee on limitation of land armaments and war budgets)
 appointment . . . 358
 members . . . 89, 358
 report . . . 315
 second subcommission (special committee of reporters on limitation of naval budgets)
 appointment . . . 379
 members . . . 379
 report . . . 320
 third commission (convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes)
 appointment . . . 585
 members . . . 106 note, 585, 687
 meetings . . . 687-797
 reports:
 maintenance of general peace . . . 587
 good offices and mediation . . . 587-8, 593-4
 international commissions of inquiry . . . 594
 international arbitration . . . 595-601
- Compromis* (see Arbitration procedure)
 139-41, 143, 147, 150-1, 241, 243, 244, 581, 600, 601, 611, 617, 623, 624, 625, 644, 651, 656, 657, 665, 667, 679, 704, 721, 722, 732, 734, 735, 739, 741, 742, 746, 788, 808
- Conferences and congresses. See also
 Plenary conference.
 Aix-la-Chapelle conference (1818) . . . 178
 Berlin, African conference of (1885) . . . 109, 171, 172, 192, 193, 691, 805, 806, 819, 820
 Brussels interparliamentary conference . . . 127, 132, 598, 712
 Brussels conference (1874) . . . 46, 50-69 *passim*, 224, 251, 272, 287, 342, 383, 415-34 *passim*, 475-578 *passim*, 804
 Brussels conference regarding African slave trade (1889-90) . . . 117, 193, 725, 820
 Geneva conference (1864) . . . 170, 804
 Geneva conference (1868) . . . 32, 396
 Pan American conference (1889-90) . . . 122
 Paris, Congress of (1856) . . . 109, 170, 171, 172, 191, 192, 690, 691, 805, 806, 818
 Red Cross conferences (1867, 1869, 1884, 1892) . . . 385, 386, 393
 St. Petersburg conference (1868) . . . 79, 83, 170, 272, 273, 286, 332, 804
 Vienna, Congress of (1816) . . . 272
- Contributions (see also Military occupation) . . . 62-7, 260, 261, 523, 525-40, 559-62, 574
- Conventions and declarations of the conference. For other conventions and declarations, see Treaties, conventions and declarations containing provisions for arbitration or mediation.
 final act . . . 228
 convention (I) for the pacific settlement of international disputes . . . 235
 convention (II) respecting the laws and customs of war on land . . . 251
 convention (III) for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva convention . . . 247
 declaration (IV, 1) prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons . . . 264
 declaration (IV, 2) concerning asphyxiating gases . . . 266
 declaration (IV, 3) concerning expanding bullets . . . 262
 table of signatures . . . 220, 268
- Court of arbitration. See Permanent court of arbitration.
- Declarations. See Conventions and declarations of the conference; Treaties, conventions and declarations etc.
- Delegates of the powers represented at the conference (see also Index of Persons) . . . 1
- Denmark. See also the Index of Persons under Bille, Schnack.
 delegates to the conference . . . 2, 229
 signatory of the conventions and declarations . . . 268
 proposal, shore ends of cables . . . 66, 100, 101, 541, 562
- Diving torpedo boats. See Submarines.
- Drafting committee of the final act (General drafting committee):
 appointment . . . 31, 49, 50
 members . . . 31, 50, 107 note
 report (oral) . . . 101, 207, 215
- Enemy private property at sea. See Inviolability of enemy private property at sea.
- Engines of warfare, etc., Conventional prohibition of progress in manufacture of new (see First commission and first and second subcommissions thereof) . . . 88, 273-5, 282
- Espionage. See Spies.
- Explosives. See also Aircraft; Bullets; Gases; Guns.
 discussion in the
 first commission . . . 272-5
 first subcommission . . . 331, 341, 354
 second subcommission . . . 360, 361, 365-7, 373
 report of the
 first subcommission . . . 285
 second subcommission . . . 295
 international military commission at St. Petersburg (1868) . . . 272

- Field cannon.** See also Guns; Naval cannon.
 discussion in the
 first commission 273, 281
 first subcommission 331, 339, 340, 341, 343, 356, 357
 report of the
 first commission 88, 89
 first subcommission 285
Final act of the conference 228
 oral report of the general drafting committee 101, 207, 215
 table of signatures 220, 234
First commission. See Commissions of the conference; Committees of examination; Subcommissions.
Flag. See Geneva convention; Parle-mentaires; Truce, flag of.
France. See also Index of Persons under Bihourd, Bourgeois, Estournelles de Constant, Mounier, Péphau, Renault.
 delegates to the conference 3, 229
 signatory of the conventions and dec-larations 268
 proposals and amendments:
 internment of belligerents and care of wounded in neutral States 68, 509
 limitation of military charges . . . 90, 319
 naval cannon 363
 permanent court of arbitration 135, 136, 609, 761, 787
 revision of arbitral awards 754
 spies 60, 425, 490
Gases, asphyxiating or deleterious:
 discussion in the
 plenary conference 79
 first commission 283, 284, 324-6, 328-9
 second subcommission 365-7, 374, 375
 report of the
 first commission 88
 second subcommission 295, 296
 general drafting committee 207, 211-12
 declaration prohibiting the diffusion thereof:
 draft submitted to the conference 211-12
 text adopted by the conference . . . 266
 signatory powers 268
Geneva convention of 1864. See also Conferences and congresses.
 proposal for revision of, Russia . . . 385
vau for revision of 46, 233, 393-5, 408, 472, 473
 report of the general drafting com-mittee 104
 application to sick and wounded in land warfare 30, 58, 69, 72, 78, 257, 262, 423, 434, 438, 443, 453, 463, 488, 489, 574
 interpretation not subject to obligatory arbitration 124, 706, 707
 adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of,
 proposals and amendments:
 Belgium 465, 469
 Russia 451
 Siam 466
 United States 392
 declarations:
 Japan 30, 468
 Persia 388
 Portugal 27, 391
 discussion in the
 plenary conference 27-31, 88, 99, 211
 second commission 383-95
 first subcommission 444-73
 report of the
 second commission 31
 first subcommission 395
 drafting committee (reference to) 458-72
 general drafting committee 209
convention
 draft submitted to the
 conference 42, 405
 second commission 387-9
 first subcommission 459-65
 text adopted by the conference . . . 247
 signatory powers 268
 reservations:
 Germany 249, 268
 Great Britain 249, 268
 Turkey 249, 268
 United States 249, 268
belligerent merchant ships 451, 452
flags and distinctive signs for hos-pital ships 29, 248, 386, 388, 390, 391, 401, 445, 446, 447, 450, 453, 454, 459, 461, 462
hospital ships
 belligerent, other than government
 vessels 28, 29, 30, 34-5, 36-7, 247-8, 387-8, 398-401, 446-7, 450, 458, 460-1
 boats, relief 444, 450, 453
 military hospital ships 28, 30, 32-4, 35-7, 247-8, 387-8, 396, 399-401, 445, 446, 449-51, 459-62, 467-8
 neutral hospital ships 28-30, 35-7, 247-8, 387, 388, 392, 399-401, 444, 447, 450, 453, 460
medical personnel 29, 30, 39, 248, 388-9, 402, 445, 455, 462, 463
neutral merchant vessels 29, 30, 37, 38, 248, 388, 391, 392, 401, 444-6, 450-2, 455, 462, 467, 468
parlementaires, maritime 457
prisoners of war 29, 39-42, 248, 388, 389, 455, 462-6, 468
sick, wounded and shipwrecked 29-30, 39-42, 248-9, 389-92, 403-5, 444-6, 449, 452, 453, 455-7, 463-70
 internment in neutral territory, 29, 41, 249, 389, 390, 456, 465, 467, 469, 470, 471
Germany. See also Index of Persons under Gross von Schwarzhoff, Münster, Siegel, Stengel, Zorn.
 delegates to the conference 1, 228
 signatory of the conventions and decla-rations 268
 reservation to convention for the adap-tation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva convention 249, 268

- Germany (*continued*):
 proposal, armistice . . . 61,427,485
- Good offices and mediation:
 proposals and amendments:
 Italy . . . 190,817,836
 Russia . . . 166,170,691,797,804
 United States . . . 112,188,696,833,836
 declarations:
 Serbia . . . 113,650
 Turkey . . . 100,155,683
 discussion in the
 third commission 583,587-93,603,647-50
 committee of examination 687,688-99,
 767,773-4
 report of the
 third commission . . . 108
 committee of examination . . . 587
 draft submitted to the
 conference . . . 157
 third commission . . . 835,849
 committee of examination . . . 835
 text adopted by the conference . . . 236
 treaty clauses affecting powers repre-
 sented at the conference . . . 191,818
- Great Britain. See also the Index of
 Persons under Ardagh, Court,
 Fisher, Howard, Pauncefote.
 delegates to the conference . . . 3,230
 signatory of the conventions . . . 268
 reservation to convention for the adap-
 tation to maritime warfare of
 the principles of the Geneva
 convention . . . 249,268
 proposals and amendments:
 levée en masse . . . 54,420,550
 permanent court of arbitration 127,186,
 711,717,720,725
 declarations:
 permanent court of arbitration . . . 813
 regulations on land warfare . . . 517
- Greece. See also the Index of Persons
 under Delyanni.
 delegates to the conference . . . 3,230
 signatory of the conventions and dec-
 larations . . . 268
 declaration, bullets . . . 213
- Guns. See also Bullets; Field cannon;
 Naval cannon.
 proposals and amendments:
 Netherlands . . . 289,290,337,345,349
 Russia . . . 289,331,337
 discussion in the
 first commission . . . 273,275,281,282
 first subcommission 331-6,337-8,340,
 344-7,349-53,354,356,357
 report of the
 first commission . . . 89
 first subcommission . . . 288
 general drafting committee . . . 104
vacu . . . 233
- Hospital ships. See Geneva convention
 of 1864.
- Hostilities. See Naval war; War on
 land.
- Inquiry, international commissions of.
 See International commissions of
 inquiry.
- Institute of International Law:
 on application of rules of land war-
 fare to maritime warfare . . . 410,411
 arbitration procedure 139,144,148,599,
 742,749
 laws of war on land . . . 57,488,510
 rights and duties of neutrals . . . 496,
 499
- International bureau (see also Perma-
 nent court of arbitration) 239,240,
 241,598,599,605,606,607,608,609,
 610,652,653,654,657,665,674,710,
 711,718,720,722,725,726,756,757,
 758,761,762,765,775,777,785,
 786,788
- International commissions of inquiry:
 proposals and amendments:
 Bulgaria . . . 118,638,645
 Luxemburg . . . 116,643,670,790,791
 Roumania . . . 116,669
 Russia . . . 169,800
 Switzerland . . . 118,793
 declarations:
 Siam . . . 115,638
 Turkey . . . 100,155,683
 discussion in the
 third commission . . . 603,626-46,669-
 74
 committee of examination 688,727-31,
 765-6,774,780-3,790-4
 report of the
 third commission . . . 113
 committee of examination 594-5,670
 draft submitted to the
 conference . . . 158
 third commission . . . 851
 text adopted by the conference . . . 237
 obligatory character objected to 629-43,
 727,781-2,793
- Internment:
 in land warfare 55,67,70,77,254,256,
 261-2,433,435,443,476,481,482,
 489,499,500,559
 in naval warfare 29,41,249,389,390,
 456,465,467,469,470,471
- Interparliamentary union (Brussels) 127,132,
 598,712
- Invasion. See Military occupation.
- Inviolability of enemy private property
 at sea:
 proposal, United States . . . 50,411,491,629
 declaration, Italy . . . 49
 discussion in the
 plenary conference . . . 46-9
 second commission . . . 411-13
 second subcommission . . . 491-3
 third commission . . . 629
 report of the
 second commission . . . 50
 second subcommission . . . 415
 general drafting committee . . . 104
vacu . . . 233-4
- Italian treaties of commerce, precedent
 of . . . 412

Italy. See also the Index of Persons under Bianco, Nigra, Pompili, Zannini, Zuccari.	
delegates to the conference . . .	4, 230
signatory of the conventions and declarations . . .	268
proposals and amendments:	
good offices and mediation . . .	190, 817, 836
international arbitration . . .	190, 817
military occupation . . .	531
permanent court of arbitration . . .	715
declaration, inviolability of private property at sea . . .	49
 Japan. See also the Index of Persons under Ariga, Hayashi, Motono, Sakamoto, Uehara.	
delegates to the conference . . .	4, 230
signatory of the conventions and declarations . . .	268
declaration, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention . . .	30, 468
 Laws and customs of war on land. See also Armistices; Belligerents in land warfare; Belligerents in neutral territory; Capitulations; Internment; Means of injuring the enemy; Military occupation; Parlementaires; Prisoners of war; Sieges and bombardments; Spies.	
proposals and amendments:	
Austria-Hungary, telephones . . .	66, 544, 562
Austria-Hungary and Russia, armistices . . .	484
Austria-Hungary and Switzerland, prisoners of war . . .	480, 481
Belgium, military occupation . . .	62, 514, 526
qualifications of belligerents . . .	549
seizure of railway material . . .	66, 505, 540, 541
sick and wounded in neutral States . . .	69, 509
treatment of prisoners of war . . .	56, 57, 478, 480, 481
Belgium and France, sick and wounded in neutral States . . .	68, 509
Belgium and Luxemburg, restitution of railway plant . . .	67, 505, 542, 543, 545
Denmark, shore ends of cables . . .	66, 100, 101, 541, 562
France, spies . . .	60, 425, 490
Germany, armistices . . .	61, 427, 485
Great Britain, <i>levée en masse</i> . . .	54, 420, 550
Italy, military occupation . . .	531
Netherlands, adhesions . . .	415
military occupation . . .	528
Siam, military occupation . . .	511, 515, 519, 520, 522, 523, 524, 526
prisoners of war . . .	481
Switzerland, <i>levée en masse</i> . . .	540, 550
military occupation . . .	515, 519, 529, 536, 537
restitution of railway plant . . .	67, 541, 563

declarations:	
Luxemburg, obligations under treaty of 1867 . . .	68, 433, 500
Switzerland, military occupation . . .	536
report of the	
second commission . . .	50
second subcommission . . .	415
drafting committee . . .	561, 562
general drafting committee . . .	207-9
convention	
draft submitted to the	
conference . . .	69
second commission . . .	434
second subcommission . . .	561
text adopted by the	
conference . . .	251, 253
second subcommission on first reading . . .	564
signatory powers . . .	268
Declaration of Brussels, text . . .	564
considered by the Institute of International Law . . .	57, 410, 488, 510
<i>Levée en masse</i> . . .	54-5, 254, 420, 540, 547, 548, 550-55
Limitation (see also First Commission and first and second subcommissions thereof; Aircraft; Armor plate; Bullets; Cannon; Explosives; Gases; Guns; Muskets; Powders; Submarines; Warships with rams):	
of armaments and war budgets:	
proposals, Russia . . .	89, 90, 305, 306
discussion in the	
plenary conference . . .	79, 88
first commission . . .	272-5, 299-317, 319-22, 326-7, 329
second subcommission (naval) . . .	377-80
report of the	
first commission . . .	88-90
special technical committee of first subcommission (military) . . .	315
second subcommission (naval) . . .	320
general drafting committee . . .	104
<i>vacu</i> concerning . . .	233
of military charges:	
proposal, France . . .	90, 319
discussion in the	
plenary conference . . .	79, 88
first commission . . .	317-19, 326, 327
report of the	
first commission . . .	89-90
general drafting committee . . .	104
resolution concerning . . .	233
London, Treaty of (May 11, 1867) . . .	68, 212, 433, 500
Luxemburg. See also the Index of Persons under Eyschen, Villers.	
delegates to the conference . . .	4, 230
signatory of the conventions and declarations . . .	268
proposals and amendments:	
international commissions of inquiry . . .	116, 643, 670, 790, 791
restitution of railway plant . . .	67, 543
rights and duties of neutral States . . .	45, 53, 495

- Luxemburg (*continued*):**
 declaration regarding obligations under London treaty of 1867 68, 212, 433, 500
- Maintenance of general peace** 108, 157, 236, 587, 589, 603, 647, 689, 691, 762, 773, 849
- Marginal sea** . 66, 494, 541, 542, 544, 562
- Maritime warfare.** See Geneva convention; Inviolability of enemy private property at sea.
- Means of injuring the enemy.** See also Aircraft; Bullets; Gases; St. Petersburg declaration.
 discussion in the
 second commission 409
 second subcommission 474, 491, 492, 557
 report of the
 second commission 58
 second subcommission 423
 draft submitted to the
 conference 73
 second commission 438
 text adopted by the
 conference 257
 second subcommission on first reading 567
 Declaration of Brussels, text 567
- Mediation.** See Good offices and mediation; Special mediation.
- Medical personnel** (see also Geneva convention) 29, 30, 39, 248, 388, 402, 445, 455, 462, 463
- Merchant ships** (see also Geneva convention) 29, 30, 37, 38, 248, 388, 391, 392, 401, 444-6, 450-2, 455, 462, 467, 468
- Mexico.** See also the Index of Persons under Mier, Zenil.
 delegates to the conference 3, 229
 signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
- Military authority over the territory of the hostile State.** See Military occupation.
- Military hospital ships** (see also Geneva convention) 28, 30, 32-4, 35-7, 247-8, 387-8, 396, 399-401, 445, 446, 449-51, 459-62, 467-8
- Military occupation:**
 proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary 66, 544, 562
 Belgium 62, 66, 505, 514, 526, 540, 541
 Belgium and Luxemburg 67, 505, 542, 543, 545
 Denmark 66, 100, 101, 541, 562
 Italy 531
 Netherlands 528
 Siam 511, 515, 519, 520, 522, 523, 524, 526
 Switzerland 67, 515, 519, 529, 536, 537, 541, 563
 declaration, Switzerland 536
 discussion in the
 second commission 411
 second subcommission 474, 487-8, 502-8, 509-16, 519-46, 557, 558
 report of the
 second commission 62
 second subcommission 427
 drafting committee (Articles 6, 7, 8) 562
 draft submitted to the
 conference 75
 second commission 441
 text adopted by the
 conference 259
 second subcommission on first reading 564, 574
 Brussels declaration, text 564, 574
 contributions 62-7, 260, 261, 523, 525-40, 559-62, 574
 railway plant 66, 67, 261, 505, 540-46, 560, 563
 requisitions 62-7, 260, 261, 504, 505, 523, 525-31, 533, 535, 536, 539-40, 541, 543, 559-62, 574
 taxes 63-4, 260, 503-5, 514-15, 522-24, 526-29, 531, 535-7, 560, 561, 574
 telegraphs and telephones 66, 100, 101, 261, 540-2, 544, 545, 560, 562, 563
- Monroe doctrine:**
 reservation of United States 99
- Montenegro.** See also the Index of Persons under Staal.
 delegates to the conference 4, 5, 230
 signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
- Muskets** (see also Guns) 277, 278, 350-4, 356
- Naval bombardment** 46, 49, 50, 59, 104, 234, 409-11, 415, 425, 493-4, 629
- Naval cannon.** See also Field cannon.
 proposals:
 France 363
 Netherlands 282-3
 declaration, Austria-Hungary 371
 discussion in the
 first commission 282-3
 second subcommission 359, 360, 362-5, 370-3, 375, 379
 report of the
 first commission 89
 second subcommission 291-5
 general drafting committee 104
varu 233
- Naval guns and rifles.** See Guns; Field cannon; Naval cannon.
- Naval war.** See Geneva convention; Inviolability of enemy private property at sea.
- Netherlands.** See also the Index of Persons under Asser, Beer Poortugaal, Karnebeek, Rahusen, Tadmara.
 delegates to the conference 4, 231
 signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
 proposals and amendments:
 arbitration procedure 617, 704, 742, 858
 guns 289, 290, 337, 345, 349
 land warfare 415, 528
 naval cannon 282-3

Neutral asylum:
 in land warfare 67, 68, 261, 262, 499, 500, 509
 in naval warfare 41, 249, 389, 390, 456, 465, 469

Neutral hospital ships (see also Geneva convention) 28, 29, 30, 35-7, 247-8, 387, 388, 392, 399-401, 444, 447, 450, 453, 460

Neutral merchant vessels (see also Geneva convention) 29, 30, 37, 38, 248, 388, 391, 392, 401, 444-6, 450-2, 455, 462, 467, 468

Neutral railway plant (see also Military occupation) 67, 261, 505, 540, 542-6, 560, 563

Neutral territory, Internment of Belligerents and care of wounded in. See also Geneva convention.
 proposals and amendments:
 Belgium 69, 509
 Belgium and France 68, 509
 declaration of Luxemburg regarding obligations under treaty of London of 1867 68, 499, 500
 discussion in the
 second commission 413
 second subcommission 489, 495-7, 499-502, 509, 558-9
 report of the
 second commission 67
 second subcommission 433
 draft submitted to the
 conference 77
 second commission 443
 text adopted by the
 conference 261
 second subcommission on first reading 577
 Brussels declaration, text 577
 considered by the Institute of International Law 499

Neutrals, rights and duties of. See also Geneva convention; Neutral territory, internment of belligerents and care of wounded in.
 proposal, Luxemburg 45, 53, 495
 discussion in the
 plenary conference 45-6
 first commission, second subcommission 369, 373-4
 second commission 413
 second subcommission 495-9
 report of the
 second commission 53
 general drafting committee 104
 voir 233
 Institute of International Law on, 496, 499

Norway. See Sweden and Norway; also the Index of Persons under Konow, Thaulow.

Pacific settlement of international disputes. See also Arbitration, international; Arbitration, obligatory; Arbitration, procedure;

Good offices and mediation; International commissions of inquiry; Maintenance of general peace; Permanent court of arbitration; System of arbitration.
 proposal, Russia 166, 797

declarations:
 Belgium 212
 Luxemburg 212
 Turkey 100, 155, 683
 United States 99, 155

report of the
 third commission 106
 committee of examination 587-601, 670
 drafting committee on preamble and final provisions 215-18

convention
 draft submitted to the
 conference 156
 third commission 849
 text adopted by the conference 235
 signatory powers 268
 reservations:
 Roumania 268, 650, 651, 652
 Serbia 268, 650
 Turkey 100, 268
 United States 99, 268
 special arrangements regarding adhesion to 152-4, 245, 771

Pan American conference (1889-90) 122

Paris, Congress of (1856), good offices and mediation 109, 170, 171, 172, 191, 192, 690, 691, 805, 806, 818

Parlementaires. See also Geneva convention.
 discussion in the
 second commission 411
 second subcommission 474, 485-6
 report of the
 second commission 60
 second subcommission 425
 draft submitted to the
 conference 74
 second commission 439
 text adopted by the
 conference 258
 second subcommission on first reading 575
 Brussels declaration, text 575

Parole 56, 71, 255, 261, 468, 478, 479, 499

Permanent administrative council. See Administrative council at The Hague.

Permanent court of arbitration. See also Arbitration, international.
 proposals and amendments:
 Belgium 657
 France 135, 136, 609, 761, 787
 Great Britain 127, 186, 711, 717, 720, 725
 Italy 715
 Portugal 605, 783
 Russia 127, 178, 179, 714, 815, 816
 Siam 607, 777, 786, 787
 United States 127, 150, 188, 718, 724, 795, 833
 declaration, Great Britain 813

Permanent Court of Arbitration (*continued*):

- discussions in the
 - third commission 584-5, 604-10, 652-65, 674
 - committee of examination 687, 709-27, 743, 755-65, 775-9, 783-89
 - report of the
 - third commission 126
 - committee of examination 597-9
 - draft submitted to the
 - conference 160
 - third commission 840, 852
 - committee of examination 840
 - text adopted by the conference 239
 - arbitral tribunal 132-4, 142-51, 178, 179, 240-4, 600, 601, 607, 608, 611-17, 625, 654-7, 666-8, 675-9, 733-41, 746-8, 750, 757, 765, 776-8, 786-8, 797, 815, 816
 - international bureau 239, 240, 241, 598, 599, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 652, 653, 654, 657, 665, 674, 710, 711, 718, 720, 722, 725, 726, 756, 757, 758, 761, 762, 765, 775, 777, 785, 786, 788
 - permanent administrative council 138, 188, 241, 598, 609, 610, 664, 665, 725, 726, 778, 785, 788
- Persia.** See also the Index of Persons under Riza Khan, Samad Khan.
- delegates to the conference 5, 231
 - signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
 - declaration, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention 388
- Plenary conference, meetings** 9-227
- Plenipotentiaries to the conference.** See Delegates.
- Portugal.** See also the Index of Persons under Castilho, Macedo, Ornellas, Ornellas de Vasconcellos, Selir.
- delegates to the conference 5, 231
 - signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
 - amendment, permanent court of arbitration 605, 783
 - declaration, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention 27, 391
- Postal union, universal** 121, 124, 139, 171, 177, 193-4, 241, 597, 806, 811, 820, 821
- Powders.** See also Field cannon; Guns; Naval cannon.
- discussion in the
 - first commission 273, 275
 - first subcommission 331, 332, 341, 346, 354
 - second subcommission 363, 375
 - report of the
 - first subcommission 284
 - second subcommission 294
- Powers represented at the conference and their delegates** 1, 228
- nomenclature of sovereigns and rulers of** 219
- Prisoners of war.** See also Geneva convention; Internment.
- proposals and amendments:
 - Austria-Hungary and Switzerland 480, 481
 - Belgium 56, 57, 478, 480, 481

- Siam 481
 - discussion in the
 - second commission 409
 - second subcommission 474-83, 489, 549, 557
 - report of the
 - second commission 55
 - second subcommission 420
 - draft submitted to the
 - conference 70
 - second commission 435
 - text adopted by the
 - conference 254
 - second subcommission of second commission on first reading 569
 - Brussels declaration, text 569
 - Projectiles. See Aircraft; Explosives; Gases.
 - Publicity of proceedings of the conference 20, 586
- Railway plant** (see also Military occupation) 66, 67, 261, 505, 540-6, 560, 563
- Red Cross.** See Geneva convention; Conferences.
- Requisitions** (see also Military occupation) 62-7, 260, 261, 504, 505, 523, 525-31, 533, 535, 536, 539-40, 541, 543, 559-62, 574
- Reservations:**
- Germany, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention 249, 268
 - Great Britain, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention 249, 268
 - Roumania, pacific settlement convention 268, 650, 651, 652
 - Serbia, pacific settlement convention 268, 650
 - Turkey, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention 249, 268
 - pacific settlement convention 100, 268
 - United States, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention 249, 268
 - pacific settlement convention 99, 268
- Resolutions.** See also under Limitation.
- limitation of military charges 233
- Rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land.** See Geneva convention; Neutral territory, internment of belligerents and care of wounded in; Neutrals, rights and duties of.
- Roumania.** See also the Index of Persons under Beldiman, Coanda, Papiniu.
- delegates to the conference 5, 231
 - signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
 - amendment, international commissions of inquiry 116, 669
- declarations:**
- international arbitration 122, 650, 651
 - obligatory arbitration 120, 652
- reservation to pacific settlement convention** 268, 650, 651, 652

- Russia.** See also the Index of Persons under Barantzew, Basily, Gilinsky, Martens, Ovtchinnikow, Raffalovich, Scheine, Staal.
 delegates to the conference . . . 5, 231
 signatory of the conventions and declarations . . . 268
 proposals and amendments:
 arbitral code . . . 180, 801
 armistice . . . 484
 bullets . . . 337, 338
 good offices and mediation 166, 170, 691, 797, 804
 guns . . . 289, 337
 hospital ships . . . 451
 international arbitration 167-9, 173, 178-9, 700, 705, 714, 798-800, 808, 815, 816, 837
 international commissions of inquiry 169, 800
 limitation of armaments and war budgets . . . 89, 90, 305, 306
 obligatory arbitration . . . 168, 173, 768, 799, 808
 revision of Geneva convention of 1864 . . . 385
- St. Petersburg declaration, November 20, 1868** (see also Conferences and Congresses) 52, 58, 59, 79, 83, 170, 209, 211, 262, 264, 266, 272, 273, 278, 279, 286, 287, 324, 325, 332, 336, 338, 344, 417, 491, 518, 804
- Sanitary formations and establishments.** See Geneva convention.
- Second commission.** See Commissions of the conference; Committees, drafting; Subcommissions.
- Secretariat of the conference** . . . 8, 16
- Serbia.** See also the Index of Persons under Maschine, Miyatovitch, Veljkovitch.
 delegates to the conference . . . 6, 232
 signatory of the conventions and declarations . . . 268
 declaration, good offices and mediation . . . 113, 650
 reservation to pacific settlement convention . . . 268, 650
- Shipwrecked.** See under Sick and wounded.
- Siam.** See also the Index of Persons under Orelli, Suriya Nuvatr, Rolin, Visuddha Suriyasakdi.
 delegates to the conference . . . 6, 232
 signatory of the conventions and declarations . . . 268
 proposals and amendments:
 military occupation 511, 515, 519, 520, 522, 523, 524, 526
 permanent court of arbitration 607, 777, 786, 787
 prisoners of war . . . 481
 sick, wounded and shipwrecked . . . 466
 declaration, international commissions of inquiry . . . 115, 638
- Sick and wounded.** See also Geneva convention; Laws and customs of war on land.
 in land warfare 58, 68, 69, 72, 78, 257, 262, 423, 434, 438, 443, 474, 488, 489, 495, 500-2, 509, 558, 559, 574
 in naval warfare 29-30, 39-42, 248, 249, 389-92, 403-5, 444-6, 449, 452, 453, 455-7, 463-70
- Sieges and bombardments.** See also Aircraft; Bombardment by naval forces.
 discussion in the
 second commission . . . 409-11
 second subcommission . . . 493-5
 report of the
 second commission . . . 58
 second subcommission . . . 423
 draft submitted to the
 conference . . . 73
 second commission . . . 438
 text adopted by the
 conference . . . 257
 second subcommission, first reading . . . 567
 Brussels declaration, text . . . 567
- Signatures to the Final Act, Conventions and Declarations, tables of** 220-1, 268
- Spain.** See also the Index of Persons under Bague, Serallo, Tetuán, Villa Urrutia.
 delegates to the conference . . . 2, 229
 signatory of the conventions and declarations . . . 268
- Special mediation.** See also Good offices and mediation.
 proposal, United States . . . 112, 188, 696, 833, 836
 discussion in the
 third commission . . . 591-2, 650
 committee of examination 694, 696-9, 774
 report of the
 third commission . . . 112-13
 committee of examination . . . 588
 text adopted by the conference . . . 237
- Spies:**
 proposal, France . . . 60, 425, 490
 discussion in the
 second commission . . . 409
 second subcommission 474, 489-91, 557
 report of the
 second commission . . . 59
 second subcommission . . . 425
 draft submitted to the
 conference . . . 74
 second commission . . . 439
 text adopted by the
 conference . . . 258
 second subcommission, first reading . . . 568
 Brussels declaration, text . . . 568
- Subcommissions.** See also Committees of examination; Committees, drafting.
 first commission
 first subcommission—military (Aircraft; Bullets; Explosives; Field cannon; Guns; Muskets; Powders)

Subcommittees:

- first commission
 - first subcommission (*continued*):
 - organization 271, 275
 - meetings 331-58
 - report 284
 - second subcommission—naval (Armor plate; Explosives; Gases; Limitation of naval armaments and budgets; Naval cannon; Powders; Submarines; Warships with rams)
 - organization 271, 275
 - meetings 359-80
 - reports 291, 320
- second commission
 - first subcommission (Maritime warfare and the Geneva convention)
 - organization 383
 - meetings 444-73
 - report 395
 - second subcommission (Laws and customs of war on land; Neutrals, rights and duties)
 - organization 383
 - meetings 474-578
 - report 415
- Submarine cables. See Telegraphs and telephones.
- Submarines 274, 275, 283, 284, 296, 299, 328, 367, 368, 374
- Suez canal, Convention of 1888 concerning the free use of 726
- Sweden. See Sweden and Norway; also the Index of Persons under Brändström, Hjulhammar.
- Sweden and Norway. See also Norway; Sweden; the Index of Persons under Bildt.
 - delegates to the conference 6, 232
 - signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
 - amendment, arbitration procedure 133-4, 611
- Switzerland. See also the Index of Persons under Künzli, Odier, Roth.
 - delegates to the conference 6, 232
 - signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
 - proposals and amendments:
 - bullets 338
 - international commissions of inquiry 118, 793
 - levée en masse* 540, 550
 - military occupation 515, 519, 529, 536, 537
 - prisoners of war 480-1
 - restitution of railway plant 67, 541, 563
 - declaration, military occupation 536
- System of arbitration. See also Arbitration, international.
 - proposals and amendments:
 - Belgium 768
 - Russia 167-9, 173, 768, 798, 808, 837
 - declaration, Roumania 122, 650, 651
 - discussion in the
 - third commission 584, 603-4, 650, 651

committee of examination 688, 700-8, 767-71, 774-5

- report of the
 - third commission 119
 - committee of examination 595-7
- draft submitted to the
 - conference 159
 - third commission 837, 851
 - committee of examination 837
- text adopted by the conference 238

Taxes (see also Military occupation)

63-4, 260, 503-5, 514-15, 522-24, 526-29, 531, 535-7, 560, 561, 574

Telegraphs and telephones (see also Military occupation)

66, 100, 101, 261, 540-2, 544, 545, 560, 562, 563

Territorial sea 66, 494, 541, 542, 544, 562

Theatre of war 61, 259, 369, 476, 484, 499

Third commission. See Commissions of the conference; Committees of examination.

Torpedo boats, diving. See Submarines.

Treaties, conventions and declarations containing provisions for arbitration or mediation.

general *væu* of the congress of Paris

(1856) 109, 170, 171, 172, 191, 690, 691, 805, 806, 818

treaty of Paris, March 30, 1856 109, 170, 171, 192, 805, 819

postal convention of Berne, October 9, 1874 124, 171, 177, 806, 811

general act of the conference of Berlin, February 26, 1885 109, 171, 172, 192, 193, 691, 805, 806, 819, 820

general act of the conference of Brussels, July 2, 1890 117, 193, 725, 820

convention of Berne, October 14, 1890, international union for transportation of merchandise by railroad 194, 712, 821

Pan American conference draft (1889-90) 122

universal postal union, July 4, 1891 121, 139, 193-4, 597, 820, 821

Argentina Republic—Italy, July 23, 1898 121, 141, 150, 200, 596, 619, 622, 721, 735, 749, 753, 827

Austria-Hungary—Siam, May 17, 1869 194, 821

Belgium—Denmark, June 18, 1895 196

Belgium—Ecuador, March 5, 1887 195, 822

Belgium—Greece, May 25, 1895 196, 823

Belgium—Hawaii, October 4, 1862 195, 822

Belgium—Italy, December 11, 1882 195, 822

Belgium—Norway, June 11, 1895 196, 823

Belgium—Orange Free State, December 27, 1894 195, 822

Belgium—Siam, August 29, 1868 195, 822

Belgium—South African Republic, February 3, 1876 195, 822

Belgium—Sweden, June 11, 1895 196, 823

Belgium—Venezuela, March 1, 1884 195, 822

Chile—Sweden and Norway, July 6, 1895 203, 205

Treaties, etc. (*continued*):

Colombia — Italy, October 27, 1892	200, 827	Italy — Roumania, August 17, 1880	199, 826
Colombia — Spain, April 28, 1894	197, 824	Italy — Siam, October 3, 1868	205, 831
Denmark — Belgium, June 18, 1895	196	Italy — South African Republic, October 6, 1886	200, 826
Denmark — Venezuela, December 19, 1862	196, 823	Italy — Switzerland, April 19, 1892	200, 827
Dominican Republic — Italy, October 18, 1886	200, 826	Italy — Uruguay, April 14, 1879	198, 825
Ecuador — Belgium, March 5, 1887	195, 822	Italy — Uruguay, September 19, 1885	199, 826
Ecuador — Spain, May 26, 1888	197, 823	Japan — Siam, February 25, 1898	202, 829
Ecuador — Switzerland, June 22, 1888	206, 832	Kongo — Switzerland, November 16, 1889	206, 832
France — Korea, June 4, 1886	198, 825	Korea — France, June 4, 1886	198, 825
France — Netherlands, November 29, 1888	739	Korea — Italy, June 26, 1884	199, 826
Germany — Great Britain, July 1, 1890	194, 821	Mexico — Great Britain, November 27, 1888	202, 829
Great Britain — Germany, July 1, 1890	194, 821	Mexico — Italy, April 16, 1890	202, 829
Great Britain — Greece, November 10, 1886	198, 825	Mexico — Sweden and Norway, July 29, 1885	202, 205, 829
Great Britain — Italy, June 15, 1883	198, 825	Montenegro — Italy, March 28, 1883	202, 829
Great Britain — Mexico, November 27, 1888	198, 825	Montenegro — Italy, October 29, 1892	200, 827
Great Britain — Portugal, May 31, 1893	198, 204	Netherlands — France, November 29, 1888	739
Great Britain — Uruguay, November 13, 1885	198, 825	Netherlands — Italy, January 9, 1884	204, 830
Great Britain — United States, April 11, 1897 (draft)	122, 124	Netherlands — Portugal, June 10, 1893	204, 830
Great Britain — Venezuela, February 2, 1897	183	Netherlands — Portugal, July 5, 1894	121, 204, 596, 831
Greece — Belgium, May 25, 1895	198, 825	Netherlands — Roumania, March 15, 1899	204
Greece — Great Britain, November 10, 1886	198, 825	Netherlands — Spain, June 8, 1887	824
Greece — Italy, November 27, 1880	198, 825	Norway — Belgium, June 11, 1895	203, 830
Greece — Italy, April 1, 1889	200, 826	Norway — Portugal, December 31, 1895	203, 830
Hawaii — Belgium, October 4, 1862	195, 822	Norway — Siam, May 18, 1868	830
Hawaii — Switzerland, July 20, 1864	205, 832	Norway — Spain, June 23, 1887	830
Honduras — Spain, November 17, 1894	197, 824	Norway — Spain, January 27, 1892; August 9, 1893	203
Italy — Argentine Republic, July 23, 1898	121, 141, 150, 200, 596, 619, 622, 721, 735, 749, 753, 827	Norway — Switzerland, March 22, 1894	203, 830
Italy — Belgium, December 11, 1882	199, 826	Orange Free State — Belgium, December 27, 1894	195, 822
Italy — Colombia, October 27, 1892	200, 827	Orange Free State — Italy, January 9, 1890	200, 827
Italy — Dominican Republic, October 18, 1886	200, 826	Paraguay — Italy, August 22, 1893	200, 827
Italy — Great Britain, June 15, 1883	199, 826	Portugal — Great Britain, May 31, 1893	198, 204
Italy — Greece, November 27, 1880	199, 826	Portugal — Netherlands, June 10, 1893	204, 831
Italy — Greece, April 1, 1889	200, 826	Portugal — Netherlands, July 5, 1894	121, 204, 596, 831
Italy — Korea, June 26, 1884	199, 826	Portugal — Norway, December 31, 1895	204, 831
Italy — Mexico, April 16, 1890	200, 827	Roumania — Italy, August 17, 1880	204, 831
Italy — Montenegro, March 28, 1883	199, 826	Roumania — Netherlands, March 15, 1899	205
Italy — Montenegro, October 29, 1892	200, 827	Roumania — Switzerland, February 19, March 3, 1893	205, 831
Italy — Netherlands, January 9, 1884	199, 826	Salvador — Switzerland, October 30, 1883	206, 832
Italy — Orange Free State, January 9, 1890	200, 827	Siam — Austria-Hungary, May 17, 1869	205, 831
Italy — Paraguay, August 22, 1893	200, 827	Siam — Belgium, August 29, 1868	205, 831
		Siam — Italy, October 3, 1868	205, 831

Treaties, etc. (*continued*):

Siam—Japan, February 25, 1898	205, 831
Siam—Sweden and Norway, May 18, 1868	205, 831
South African Republic—Belgium, February 3, 1876	195, 822
South African Republic—Italy, October 6, 1886	200, 826
South African Republic—Switzerland, November 6, 1885	206, 832
Spain—Colombia, April 28, 1894	197, 824
Spain—Ecuador, May 26, 1888	197, 823
Spain—Honduras, November 17, 1894	197, 824
Spain—Netherlands, June 8, 1887	824
Spain—Norway, January 27, 1892; August 9, 1893	203
Spain—Sweden, January 27, 1892; August 9, 1893	205
Spain—Sweden and Norway, June 23, 1887	197, 824
Spain—Venezuela, May 20, 1882	196, 823
Sweden—Belgium, June 11, 1895	205, 832
Sweden—Siam, May 18, 1868	832
Sweden—Spain, June 23, 1887	832
Sweden—Spain, January 27, 1892; August 9, 1893	205
Sweden and Norway—Chile, July 6, 1895	203, 205
Sweden and Norway—Mexico, July 29, 1885	202, 205, 829
Sweden and Norway—Siam, May 18, 1868	202
Sweden and Norway—Spain, June 23, 1887	197, 824
Switzerland—Ecuador, June 22, 1888	206, 832
Switzerland—Hawaii, July 20, 1864	205, 832
Switzerland—Italy, April 19, 1892	206, 832
Switzerland—Kongo, November 16, 1889	206, 832
Switzerland—Norway, March 22, 1894	206, 832
Switzerland—Roumania, February 19-March 3, 1893	206, 832
Switzerland—Salvador, October 30, 1883	206, 832
Switzerland—South African Republic, November 6, 1885	206, 832
Switzerland—United States, July 24, 1883 (draft)	121
United States—Great Britain, April 11, 1897 (draft)	122, 124
United States—Switzerland, July 24, 1883 (draft)	121
Uruguay—Great Britain, November 13, 1885	198, 825
Uruguay—Italy, April 14, 1879	198, 825
Uruguay—Italy, September 19, 1885	199, 826
Venezuela—Belgium, March 1, 1884	195, 822
Venezuela—Denmark, December 1862	196, 823

Venezuela—Great Britain, February 2, 1897	183
Venezuela—Spain, May 20, 1882	196, 823
Tribunal, arbitral. See under Permanent court of arbitration.	
Tribunal, international. See Permanent court of arbitration.	
Truce, flag of (see also <i>Parlementaires</i>)	60, 61, 74, 257, 258, 424, 425, 426, 485, 491, 575
Turkey. See also the Index of Persons under Abdullah Pasha, Mehemed Pasha, Noury Bey, Turkhan Pasha.	
delegates to the conference	7, 232
signatory of the conventions and declaration	268
declaration, pacific settlement	100, 155, 683
reservations:	
maritime warfare and the Geneva convention	249, 268
pacific settlement convention	100, 268
United States. See also the Index of Persons under Crozier, Holls, Low, Mahan, Newell, White.	
delegates to the conference	2, 229
signatory of the conventions and declarations	268
proposals and amendments:	
aircraft	354
bullets	80, 279
inviolability of enemy private property at sea	50, 411, 491, 629
maritime warfare and the Geneva convention	392
permanent court of arbitration	127, 150, 188, 718, 724, 795, 833
special mediation	112, 188, 696, 833, 836
declaration as to its foreign policy	99, 155
reservations:	
maritime warfare and the Geneva convention	249, 268
pacific settlement convention	99, 268
Universal postal union	121, 124, 139, 171, 177, 193-4, 241, 597, 806, 811, 820, 821
Vessels. See Geneva convention; War-ships.	
Vienna, Congress of (1816)	272
<i>Vœux</i> :	
immunity of private property at sea	46, 104, 233-4
limitation of armed forces and war budgets	104, 233
naval bombardment	46, 49, 104, 234
revision of the Geneva convention	46, 104, 233, 393, 408, 472, 473
rights and duties of neutrals	45, 104, 233, 499
types and calibres of guns	104, 233
War on land. See Armistices; Belligerents in land warfare; Belligerents in neutral territory; Brussels declaration; Capitulations; Internment; Laws and customs	

War on land (*continued*):

of war on land; Means of injuring the enemy; Military occupation; Parlementaires; Prisoners of war; Sieges and bombardments; Spies.

War-ships with rams:

discussion in the
 first commission . . . 274, 275, 298-9
 second subcommission . . . 368-370, 374
 report of second subcommission . . . 296
 Washington, treaty of (February 2, 1897) . . . 183-6
 Wounded. See Sick and Wounded.

THE 1907 CONFERENCE

GENERAL INDEX

For the attitude of the several Governments on various questions before the Conference, see under both the names of the countries in this index and under the names of their delegates in the preceding index of persons.

- Academy of international law:
proposal, Roumania . . . I: 124, 129
- Adhesions:
China, convention of 1899 relative to laws and customs of war on land . . . III: 5
Great Britain, declaration of 1899 relative to asphyxiating gases . . . I: 86; III: 153
Great Britain, declaration of 1899 relative to expanding bullets . . . I: 86; III: 154
Mexico, declaration of Paris . . . I: 230
Portugal, declaration of 1899 relative to expanding bullets . . . III: 154
Spain, declaration of Paris . . . I: 230, 240; III: 821
Switzerland, convention of 1899 relative to the laws and customs of war on land . . . III: 5
Uruguay, convention of 1899 for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva convention . . . I: 83
special arrangements regarding pacific settlement convention . . . I: 614
conditions as to other conventions . . . I: 336-8, 573
to prize court convention . . . I: 210, 337, 669
- Administrative council at The Hague
I: 199, 367, 422, 607, 664, 692; II: 25, 125, 185, 362, 582, 616, 671, 680, 713, 741, 819, 837, 1062, 1070, 1074, 1079, 1083
- Aircraft:
proposals and amendments:
Belgium . . . I: 102, 109; III: 145, 251
Great Britain . . . I: 85, 110
Italy . . . I: 103; III: 14, 149, 152, 153
Russia . . . I: 103, 104; III: 14, 146
discussion in the
plenary conference . . . I: 85-6
second commission . . . III: 14-5
first subcommission . . . III: 98, 143-53
reports:
to the conference . . . I: 102
to the second commission . . . III: 27
of the drafting committee of the final act . . . I: 577
declaration prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons
text of 1899 . . . I: 109; III: 251
draft declaration . . . I: 109
- text adopted by the conference . . . I: 678
final vote . . . I: 85-6
signatory powers . . . I: 699
- Alabama arbitration II: 70, 77, 109, 151, 528, 529, 530, 608, 644, 749; III: 764
- Aliens in relation to military charges:
proposals:
Belgium . . . I: 176; III: 86, 284
Great Britain . . . III: 284
Netherlands . . . III: 203, 270, 275
discussion in the
plenary conference . . . I: 164
second commission III: 38-9, 41-2, 73-4, 85-90
second subcommission . . . III: 202-5
vacu . . . I: 164, 178, 574, 689
- American international conferences:
Mexico (1901-1902) . . . II: 78, 263
Panama (1826) . . . II: 138; III: 754
Rio de Janeiro (1906) II: 6, 7, 78, 145, 159, 206, 263, 275, 646
resolution of August 7, 1906 . . . II: 919
- Angary:
neutral railway material in territory of a belligerent I: 156, 178, 635; III: 218
- Application of the Hague conventions, extent of . . . I: 338
- Arbitral code. See Arbitration procedure.
- Arbitral justice, court of. See Court of arbitral justice.
- Arbitral procedure. See Arbitration, procedure; Arbitration international.
- Arbitral tribunal (see also Permanent court of arbitration) I: 417, 418, 428, 429, 431-4, 437, 439, 606, 607, 609, 610-11, 612, 613; II: 121, 128-32, 357, 365-8, 577, 585-9, 711, 712, 716, 717, 726, 727, 728, 733-6, 738, 741, 750, 751, 755, 756, 757, 761
- Arbitration and peace congress, national (New York, 1907) . . . II: 316
- Arbitration, international. See also Arbitration by summary procedure; Arbitration, obligatory; Arbitration procedure; Permanent court of arbitration; System of arbitration.
modifications proposed to text of 1899
proposal, Germany . . . II: 990
II: 870

Arbitration, international (*continued*):

reports:

- to the conference I: 413
- of the drafting committee of the
final act I: 574
- draft submitted to the conference I: 441, 562
- text adopted by the
conference I: 605
- first commission II: 996
- committee of examination C . . II: 768

Arbitration, obligatory:

proposals and amendments:

- Austria-Hungary II: 421, 422, 492-5
514, 515, 563, 894, 902, 903
- Belgium I: 468; II: 438
- Brazil II: 412, 879, 990
- Dominican Republic II: 414, 908
- Germany I: 424; II: 745, 866
- Great Britain (Anglo-American
project) I: 507, 529, 537; II: 92 *et seq.*,
1006, 1008
- Great Britain I: 536, 539; II: 134,
164, 466, 484, 488, 489, 495, 503-5,
512-4, 542, 543, 544, 886, 887, 897, 898,
899, 1012
- Great Britain and Portugal . . II: 541
- Greece I: 494; II: 413, 415, 515, 551, 892
- Italy I: 496; II: 437, 518, 554, 902, 990
- Mexico I: 463; II: 328-9, 415, 881, 913
- Portugal II: 412, 413, 414, 415, 874, 888, 990
- Russia I: 541; II: 135, 165, 904
- Serbia I: 486; II: 413, 414, 484, 513,
521, 542, 570, 874, 883, 903, 990
- Sweden II: 412, 415, 488-9, 542, 878, 990
- Switzerland II: 468, 514, 881, 882
- United States (Anglo-American
project) I: 507, 529, 537; II: 92
et seq., 1006, 1008
- United States II: 413, 415, 482-3,
490, 506, 513-4, 522, 540, 555, 564, 875,
876, 892, 907, 990
- Uruguay II: 415, 905, 990
- Venezuela II: 414, 909
- first subcommittee of committee of
examination A I: 469, 472; II: 461,
512, 540, 542, 885
- second subcommittee of committee
of examination A I: 477; II: 888
- tables of proposals II: 412-5, 512
- texts of proposals adopted by com-
mittee of examination A II: 540, 545
- declarations:
- Brazil I: 480-1, 494; II: 212, 378, 428, 479
- Denmark II: 412, 880
- Dominican Republic II: 412, 879
- Germany I: 478; II: 475
- Netherlands I: 543; II: 174
- Persia I: 525; II: 82
- Switzerland II: 458, 479
- United States I: 475; II: 478, 527
- discussion in the
plenary conference I: 325, 332, 581
- first commission II: 41-119, 134-7 165-77,
191-3
- first subcommission II: 226-311
- committee of examination A
II: 405-43, 447-555, 561-74

reports:

- to the conference I: 457
- of the drafting committee of the
final act I: 573
- draft of article 10 submitted to the
third commission of the confer-
ence of 1899 II: 986
- draft articles adopted by committee
of examination A II: 1006
- text of articles adopted by the com-
mission I: 537; II: 1008
- declaration respecting:
draft submitted to the
conference I: 332, 572
- first commission II: 191, 1013
- text adopted by the conference . . I: 689
- final vote I: 332
- note of his Excellency Mr. Asser II: 889
- Arbitration by summary procedure.
See also Arbitration, interna-
tional.
- proposals and amendments:
- Austria-Hungary II: 767
- France II: 438, 732-6, 867
- Great Britain II: 735
- discussion in the
first commission II: 131-2
- committee of examination A
II: 438, 589-90
- committee of examination B . . . II: 636
- committee of examination C
II: 732-6, 759, 765, 767
- report to the conference I: 438
- draft submitted to the conference . I: 455
- text adopted by the
conference I: 613
- first commission II: 1004
- committee of examination C
II: 776
- Arbitration court, judicial. See Court
of arbitral justice.
- Arbitration, permanent court of. See
Permanent court of arbitration.
- Arbitration procedure. See also Arbi-
tration by summary procedure;
Arbitration, international.
- proposals and amendments:
- Argentine Republic I: 427; II: 329, 871
- Austria-Hungary I: 416; II: 365,
723, 725, 731, 873
- Germany I: 424; II: 718, 721, 725,
728, 745, 754, 866, 870
- Great Britain II: 724
- Italy I: 435, 436; II: 730-1, 871
- Netherlands II: 730
- Russia II: 366, 869
- United States II: 590, 729
- discussion in the
first commission II: 125-31
- first subcommission II: 362-72
- committee of examination A II: 582-9
- committee of examination C
II: 714-32, 743-59, 763-7
- report to the conference I: 423
- draft submitted to the conference I: 447, 565
- text adopted by the
conference I: 608
- first commission II: 999

Arbitration proceduretext adopted by the (*continued*):committee of examination C . . . II: 771
arbitral award . . . I: 612-3; II: 130-1,
368-71, 588-9, 730-1, 757-8*compromis* I: 608-12, 693; II: 52, 53,
76-8, 108-13, 121, 125-8, 130, 131, 186,
215-7, 356, 364, 366-71, 419, 437, 450,
454-5, 480, 506-7, 521-31, 582-7, 589,
711-12, 714, 715, 717, 720-5, 729-32,
735, 743-50, 753-4, 756-8, 762, 764,
765, 767**Argentine Republic.** See also the Index
of Persons under Drago, Lar-
reta, Martin, Reynolds, Sáenz
Peña.

delegates to the conference . . . I: 3, 680

signatory of conventions, declaration,
and final act . . . I: 698, 699proposal, arbitration procedure
I: 427; II: 329, 871declaration, permanent court . . . II: 330
reservations:contract debts (convention II)
made in meeting . . . I: 330, 549

appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700

neutral powers in war on land
(convention V)

appended to signature . . . I: 698, 702

Armaments, limitation of. See Limita-
tion of military expenditures;
Limitation of naval armaments.**Armistices** . . . I: 628; III: 1048-9**Asylum.** See Neutral asylum.**Austria-Hungary.** See also the Index
of Persons under Giesl von
Gieslingen, Haus, Konek de
Norwall, Lammasch, Macchio,
Mérey von Kapos-Mére, Szi-
lássy von Szilás und Pilis,
Weil.

delegates to the conference . . . I: 3, 680

signatory of final act . . . I: 699

proposals and amendments:

appointment of arbitrators I: 416; II: 739

arbitration by summary procedure II: 767

arbitration procedure II: 365, 723,
725, 731, 873

coastal fishing vessels . . . III: 901, 1159

conversion of merchant ships
I: 236; III: 747, 810, 1118

crews of captured vessels . . . III: 1157

days of grace . . . III: 1019

enemy private property at sea III: 1129

international commissions of inquiry
II: 387laws of land warfare I: 97, 99-100;
III: 107, 108, 116, 128, 137, 240, 242neutral persons in belligerent terri-
tory . . . III: 194, 268, 274neutral vessels in river navigation
III: 268, 280obligatory arbitration II: 421, 422,
492-5, 514, 515, 563, 894, 902, 903

submarine mines . . . III: 425, 675-6

declaration, enemy private property
at sea . . . I: 241; III: 748

reservation made in meeting:

laws and customs of war on land
(convention IV) . . . I: 84

Automatic mines. See Mines, submarine.

Auxiliary vessel, definition I: 235; III: 852

Awards, arbitral (see also Arbitration
procedure) I: 612-3; II: 3-4, 130-1,
368-71, 588-9, 730-1, 757, 758**Balloons.** See Aircraft.**Belgium.** See also the Index of Persons
under Beernaert, Guillaume,
Heuvel.

delegates to the conference . . . I: 4, 680

signatory of conventions, declaration,
and final act . . . I: 698, 699

proposals and amendments:

coastal fishing vessels . . . III: 797, 1124

crews of captured vessels . . . III: 1156

enemy private property at sea
III: 797, 829, 1124exaction of military service from
neutral persons in belligerent
territory . . . I: 176; III: 86, 284laws of land warfare
I: 98; III: 131, 245

naval bombardment . . . III: 352, 364

neutral States in land warfare
III: 181, 258, 261, 263

neutral States in naval war . . . III: 641-2

obligatory arbitration . . . I: 468; II: 438

opening of hostilities I: 134; III: 170, 254

projectiles from aircraft I: 102, 109;
III: 145, 251**Belligerent vessels in neutral ports.** See

Rights and duties of neutral

powers in naval war.

Belligerents in land warfare. See alsoBelligerents in neutral terri-
tory; Laws and customs of war
on land.

proposals and amendments:

Cuba, prisoners of war III: 7, 8,
103, 106, 241Germany, qualifications of belliger-
ents . . . III: 6, 102, 240Japan, prisoners of war III: 7, 8,
102, 104, 105, 106, 115, 124, 243

Spain, prisoners of war . . . III: 7, 104, 242

discussion in the
second commission . . . III: 6-8, 35-7first subcommission III: 99-104,
106, 111, 113-6

reports:

to the conference . . . I: 94-6

to the second commission . . . III: 17-20

of the committee of examination
III: 124-5draft submitted to the
conference . . . I: 105-7

second commission . . . III: 246-8

text adopted by the conference . . . I: 623

prisoners of war I: 95, 96, 106, 107,
143, 144, 149, 623, 628, 634; III: 7, 8,
35-7, 99, 102-4, 106, 111, 113-6, 124,
125, 178, 179, 260, 261

qualifications of I: 95, 105, 623; III: 100-2

- Belligerents in land warfare (*continued*):
 sick and wounded I: 626, 634; III: 35-6, 179, 180
- Belligerents in neutral territory. See also Laws and customs of war on land; Rights and duties of neutral powers in case of war on land.
- proposals and amendments:
 Belgium III: 258, 261
 France III: 255, 260
 Great Britain III: 255, 260
 Japan I: 147; III: 129, 226, 259
 Netherlands III: 257, 261
 Switzerland III: 256, 260
- discussion in the
 second commission
 first subcommission III: 129
 second subcommission III: 178-80, 226-7
 report of the drafting committee of
 the final act I: 339
 text adopted by the conference I: 633
 Berne conference (1906) II: 436
 Berne convention (1886) II: 462
- Blockade:
questionnaire (questions IX and X) III: 1115-6
- proposals and amendments:
 Brazil III: 877, 1150
 Great Britain III: 880, 1151
 Italy III: 952, 1149
 Netherlands III: 1151
 United States III: 852, 880, 1150
- discussion in the
 plenary conference I: 229
 fourth commission III: 877-86, 910
 committee of examination III: 951-4, 1084
- reports:
 to the conference I: 255
 to the fourth commission III: 910
- Bolivia. See also the Index of Persons under Guachalla, Pinilla.
 delegates to the conference I: 4, 681
 signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act I: 698, 699
- reservation:
 contract debts (convention II)
 made in meeting II: 140
 appended to signature I: 698, 700
- Bombardment. See Aircraft; Bombardment by naval forces; Sieges and bombardments.
- Bombardment by naval forces:
 proposals and amendments:
 Belgium III: 352, 364
 France III: 347, 364, 660
 Great Britain III: 547
 Italy III: 657
 Netherlands III: 658
 Russia III: 658
 Spain III: 657
 Turkey III: 553
 United States III: 657
 combined proposal of the United States, Spain, Italy, Netherlands and Russia III: 659
- discussion in the
 plenary conference I: 86-8, 271
 third commission III: 343-55
 first subcommission III: 521-2, 542-54
- reports:
 to the conference I: 111
 to the third commission III: 355
 of the drafting committee of the final act I: 576
- convention
 draft submitted to the
 conference I: 118
 third commission III: 364
 text adopted by the
 conference I: 646
 committee of examination III: 660
 final vote I: 87-8
 signatory powers I: 699
- reservations:
 Chile, made in meeting I: 87
 appended to signature I: 699, 702
 China, made in meeting I: 87
 France, made in meeting I: 87
 Germany, made in meeting I: 87
 Great Britain, made in meeting I: 87
 Haiti, made in meeting I: 87
 Japan, made in meeting I: 87
 Spain, made in meeting I: 87
 considered by the Institute of International Law I: 111
- Bosphorus and Dardanelles, status of:
 declarations, Turkey I: 274, 278, 283, 298; III: 599
- Brazil. See also the Index of Persons under Barbosa, Burlamaqui de Moura, Lisboa, Trompowsky, Leitão d'Almeida.
 delegates to the conference I: 4, 681
 signatory of conventions, declaration and final act I: 698, 699
- proposals and amendments:
 blockade III: 877, 1150
 contraband III: 1139, 1143-7 *passim*
 contract debts I: 550-1; II: 285
 court of arbitral justice II: 151, 619, 688, 1027
 enemy private property at sea III: 777, 1122
- neutral States in naval war I: 295; III: 601, 716
- obligatory arbitration II: 412, 879, 990
 submarine mines III: 664-5, 669
- declaration, obligatory arbitration I: 480-1, 494; II: 212, 378, 428, 479
- reservation:
 pacific settlement convention (convention I)
 made in meeting I: 330
 appended to signature I: 698, 700
- Brussels, declaration of I: 111, 137; III: 131
- Brussels, congress of (1874) III: 1, 97, 542, 756, 905
- Budgets, war. See under Limitation of military expenditures; Limitation of naval armaments.

- Bulgaria. See also the Index of Persons under Dimitrieff, Karandjoff, Vinaroff.
- delegates to the conference . . . I: 5, 681
 - signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
 - amendment proposed, court of arbitral justice . . . II: 1017
 - reservation made in meeting: laws and customs of war on land (convention IV) . . . I: 84
- Bullets:
- proposal, United States . I: 105; III: 15, 251
 - discussion in the
 - second commission . . . III: 15-6
 - first subcommission . . . III: 143, 153-4
 - report to the conference . . . I: 105
 - adhesions to the declaration of 1899:
 - Great Britain . . . I: 86; III: 154
 - Portugal . . . III: 154
- Bureau, international. See International bureau; Permanent court of arbitration.
- Bureau of the conference . . . I: 16
- Bureaus and members of the commissions and subcommissions I: 18-35, 56-7
- Cables. See Telegraphs.
- Capitulations I: 628; III: 36, 108, 127, 243, 1048
- Capture in naval war, restrictions in the exercise of the right of. See also Coastal fishing vessels and certain other ships; Postal correspondence; Crews of captured ships.
- report of the drafting committee of the final act . . . I: 339
- convention
- text adopted by the conference . I: 656
 - final vote . . . I: 232, 270
 - signatory powers . . . I: 699
- Capture in neutral waters . . . I: 291, 672
- Chile. See also the Index of Persons under Concha, Gana, Matte.
- delegates to the conference . . . I: 5, 681
 - signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
 - proposal and amendment:
 - contract debts . I: 550; II: 414, 908, 990
 - permanent court of arbitration II: 872
 - reservations:
 - international prize court (convention XII)
 - made in meeting . . . I: 168
 - appended to signature . . . I: 699, 702
 - naval bombardment (convention IX)
 - made in meeting . . . I: 87
 - appended to signature . . . I: 699, 702
 - pacific settlement (convention I)
 - made in meeting . . . II: 119
 - appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
- China. See also the Index of Persons under Chang Ching-tong, Chao Hi-chiu, Foster, Lou Tseng-tsiang, Ting, Tsiensun.
- delegates to the conference . . . I: 5, 681
 - signatory of final act . . . I: 699
 - amendment, neutral States in naval war . . . III: 582
 - declarations:
 - court of arbitral justice . . . II: 605, 1026
 - maritime warfare and the Geneva convention . . . III: 292
 - submarine mines . . . III: 400, 665
 - reservations made in meetings:
 - days of grace (convention VI) . I: 232
 - international prize court (convention XII) . . . I: 168
 - naval bombardment (convention IX) . . . I: 87
 - neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII) . . . I: 279
 - adhesion to convention of 1899 relative to laws and customs of war on land . . . III: 5
- Coastal fishing vessels and certain other ships, exemption from capture of. See also Capture, restrictions in the exercise of the right of.
- questionnaire (question XIII) . . . III: 1116
- proposals and amendments:
- Austria-Hungary . . . III: 901, 1159
 - Belgium . . . III: 797, 1124
 - Great Britain . . . III: 975, 1161
 - Italy . . . III: 988, 1162
 - Japan . . . III: 1162
 - Norway . . . III: 971, 1161
 - Portugal . . . III: 901, 956, 1159, 1160
- discussion in the
- plenary conference . . . I: 229, 232
 - fourth commission III: 887-8, 900-3, 906
 - committee of examination III: 955-62, 968-73, 975-7, 988-90, 1005-8
- reports:
- to the conference . . . I: 263
 - to the committee of examination III: 1009
 - of the general drafting committee . I: 339
- draft submitted to the
- conference . . . I: 269
 - fourth commission . . . III: 1162
 - committee of examination III: 969, 1161
- text adopted by the conference . . . I: 657
- Colombia. See also the Index of Persons under Holguin, Pérez Triana, Vargas.
- delegates to the conference . . . I: 6, 682
 - signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
 - amendment proposed, submarine mines I: 285; III: 450, 682
 - reservations:
 - contract debts (convention II)
 - made in meeting . . . I: 331
 - appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
 - international prize court (convention XII)
 - made in meeting . . . I: 168
- Commercial relations between inhabitants of belligerent and neutral countries, *visu* concerning I: 164, 178, 574, 689; III: 93

- Commission on correspondence:
 formation I: 57
 members I: 35, 57
 report (oral) I: 60, 578
- Commissions of inquiry. See International commission of inquiry.
- Commissions of the conference. See also Committees of examination; Subcommissions.
- first commission (see also Arbitration, international; Good offices and mediation; International commissions of inquiry; International prize court; Maintenance of general peace)
 organization I: 54
 members I: 18, 56
 meetings II: 1-199
 reports to the conference:
 international prize court I: 179
 pacific settlement of international disputes I: 395
- second commission (see also Aircraft; Laws and customs of war on land; Opening of hostilities; Rights and duties of neutrals on land)
 organization I: 54
 members I: 22-3, 56
 meetings III: 1-93
 reports to the conference:
 aircraft I: 102
 laws and customs of war on land I: 93
 opening of hostilities I: 131
 rights and duties of neutrals on land I: 136
- third commission (see also Bombardment by naval forces; Mines, submarine; Maritime warfare and the Geneva convention; Neutral powers in naval war)
 organization I: 54; III: 289-91
 members I: 27, 56
 meetings III: 289-518
 reports to the conference:
 automatic submarine contact mines I: 280; III: 457
 bombardment by naval forces in time of war I: 111
 maritime warfare and the Geneva convention I: 67
 neutral powers in naval war I: 288
- fourth commission (see also Blockade; Coastal fishing vessels and other ships, exemption of; Contraband of war; Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships; Crews of captured ships; Days of grace; Destruction of neutral prizes; Inviolability of enemy private property at sea; Laws and customs of naval war; Postal correspondence at sea)
 organization I: 54-5; III: 744
 members I: 31-4, 56-7; III: 743
 meetings III: 741-915
- reports to the conference:
 blockade I: 255
 contraband of war I: 250
 conversion of merchant ships into war-ships I: 234
 crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent I: 261
 days of grace I: 244
 destruction of neutral prizes I: 257
 exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war I: 263
 inviolability of enemy private property at sea I: 240
 laws and customs of naval war I: 259
 postal correspondence at sea I: 260
 work of fourth commission I: 233
- Committee, drafting (general)
 organization I: 65
 members I: 34, 65-6
 oral reports I: 335, 573-7
 subcommittee
 members I: 35, 336
 meetings I: 336
 oral report I: 336
- Committees, drafting (special)
 first commission, first subcommission
 committee of examination A (obligatory arbitration)
 appointment II: 474, 496
 members II: 474, 496, 572
 committee of examination B (court of arbitral justice)
 appointment I: 349 note; II: 601, 689
 members I: 349 note; II: 601, 689, 690 note
- first commission, second subcommission (international prize court)
 appointment II: 781
 members II: 782
- Committees of examination. See also Subcommissions.
- first commission
 first subcommission
 committee A (commissions of inquiry; obligatory arbitration, recovery of contract debts)
 appointment II: 224
 members I: 396 note; II: 224-5, 311, 375 note, 405
 meetings II: 375-591
 committee B (court of arbitral justice)
 appointment II: 354
 members I: 341 note, 349 note; II: 354, 595 note
 meetings II: 595-706
 report I: 341
 committee C (permanent court of arbitration; arbitral procedure)
 appointment II: 446, 447
 members I: 396 note; II: 446, 709 note
 meetings II: 709-77
- second subcommission
 committee on the international prize court

Committees of examination

first commission

second subcommission

committee on the international prize court (*continued*)

- appointment II: 808-9
- members I: 179 note; II: 808-9
- meetings II: 813-48
- report I: 179

second commission

first subcommission

committee on the laws and customs of war on land and the declarations of 1899

- appointment III: 109
- members I: 93 note; III: 109, 123
- report III: 123

second subcommission

committee on rights and duties of neutrals on land and opening of hostilities

- appointment III: 184
- members I: 131 note, 136 note, 150 note; III: 42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 184-5

reports:

- neutral persons in the territory of belligerents III: 60
- opening of hostilities III: 42
- rights and duties of neutrals on land III: 47

third commission

first subcommission

committee on bombardment by naval forces

- appointment III: 554
- members I: 111 note; III: 355-6 note, 554
- report III: 355

committee on submarine mines

- appointment III: 540
- members I: 280 note; III: 399 note, 402, 458 note, 540-1
- meetings I: 280 note 5; III: 458 note 5
- report III: 399

second subcommission

committee on belligerent ships in neutral ports

- appointment III: 622
- members I: 288 note; III: 489 note, 622
- meetings III: 623-54
- report (neutral powers in naval war) III: 489

committee on maritime warfare and the Geneva convention

- appointment III: 572
- members I: 67 note; III: 305 note, 572
- report I: 67; III: 305

fourth commission

general committee (blockade; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships; crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent; days of grace; destruction of neutral prizes; exemption from capture of coastal

fishing vessels, etc.; inviolability of enemy private property at sea; laws and customs of naval war)

- appointment I: 229; III: 919
- members I: 233-4 note; III: 919
- meetings III: 919-1088
- reports of Mr. Fromageot III: 1009, 1012, 1024, 1070, 1076, 1086

committee on contraband of war and postal correspondence

- appointment I: 229, 234; III: 919
- members I: 234 note; III: 919, 1091
- meetings III: 1091-1111
- reports of Mr. Fromageot III: 1091 note, 1111 note

committee to define the term "auxiliary vessel"

- appointment III: 840
- members III: 840, 852 note
- report III: 852

Compromis (see Arbitration procedure)

- I: 391, 608-12, 693; II: 52, 53, 76-8, 108-13, 121, 125-8, 130, 131, 186, 215-7, 356, 364, 366-71, 419, 437, 450, 454-5, 480, 506-7, 521-31, 582-7, 589, 640-4, 654-5, 676, 711-2, 714, 715, 717, 720-5, 729-32, 735, 743-50, 753-4, 756-8, 762-5, 767

Conferences and congresses. See also

Plenary conference.

- Berne conference (1906) II: 436
- Brussels, congress of (1874) III: 1, 97, 542, 756, 905
- Interparliamentary conference (1906) II: 236, 334
- Madrid, military congress of (1892) III: 97, 168
- National arbitration and peace congress (New York, 1907) II: 316
- Pan American conferences:
 - Mexico (1901-1902) II: 78, 263
 - Panama (1826) II: 138; III: 754
 - Rio de Janeiro (1906) II: 6, 7, 78, 145, 159, 206, 263, 275, 646
 - resolution of August 7, 1906 II: 919
- Paris, congress of (1856) II: 12, III: 1, 750, 751, 755, 771, 794
- Red cross, international conference of the committee of the (1867) III: 558
- Saint Petersburg military conference (1868) III: 1
- Vienna, congress of (1816) III: 1
- Contact mines. See Mines, submarine.
- Continuous voyage III: 845-6, 850, 870, 1111
- Contraband of war:
 - questionnaire* (questions VI, VII and VIII) III: 1115
 - proposals and amendments:
 - Brazil III: 1139, 1143-7 *passim*
 - France III: 1093-6, 1108, 1138, 1142, 1144, 1146
 - Germany III: 1103, 1106, 1108, 1136, 1142, 1144, 1146
 - Great Britain III: 1109, 1142, 1148
 - United States III: 804, 1140, 1143
 - table of proposals III: 1141

Contraband of war (*continued*):

declarations:

Great Britain . . . III: 744, 1136, 1142
 United States . . . III: 1099

discussion in the

plenary conference . . . I: 229, 276
 fourth commission III: 844-52, 855-74, 910
 committee of examination . . . III: 1083
 special committee III: 1091-1104, 1106-9

reports:

to the conference . . . I: 250
 to the fourth commission . . . III: 910 note
 considered by the Institute of International Law I: 251; III: 756, 845, 846, 865

Contract debts, limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of:

proposals and amendments:

Brazil . . . I: 550-1; II: 285
 Chile . . . I: 550; II: 414, 908, 990
 Dominican Republic II: 414, 908, 910, 990
 Haiti . . . II: 906
 Mexico . . . I: 549; II: 239, 415, 913
 Peru . . . I: 550; II: 909
 Roumania . . . II: 910
 United States I: 548, 554; II: 906, 907, 913, 990

Venezuela . I: 552, 555; II: 139, 414, 909

declarations:

Salvador . . . I: 550; II: 910
 United States . . . I: 552; II: 555-6
 Venezuela . . . II: 243

discussion in the

plenary conference . . . I: 330-2
 first commission . . . II: 137-43
 first subcommission II: 226-310 *passim*
 committee of examination A II: 555-60

reports:

to the conference . . . I: 547
 of the drafting committee of the final act . . . I: 575

convention

draft submitted to the conference
 I: 571; II: 1005

text adopted by the

conference . . . I: 616
 committee and commission . . . I: 554
 final vote . . . I: 330-2
 signatory powers . . . I: 698

reservations:

Argentine Republic, made in meeting . . . I: 330, 549
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
 Bolivia, made in meeting . . . II: 140
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
 Colombia, made in meeting . . . I: 331
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
 Dominican Republic, made in meeting . . . I: 331
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
 Ecuador, made in meetings I: 332, 552; II: 308
 Greece, made in meeting . . . I: 330
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701
 Guatemala, made in meetings I: 331; II: 140
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701

Nicaragua, made in meeting . . . I: 331
 Paraguay, made in meeting . . . I: 331
 Peru, made in meeting . . . I: 331
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701
 Salvador, made in meeting I: 331, 550; II: 910

appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701

Uruguay, made in meeting . . . I: 332
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701

Contributions (see also Military occupation) I: 99, 108, 630; III: 137, 246

Conventions and declaration of the conference. For other conventions and declarations, see Treaties, conventions, declarations, etc.

final act . . . I: 679

draft convention relative to the creation of a court of arbitral justice . . . I: 690

convention (I) for the pacific settlement of international disputes . . . I: 599

convention (II) respecting the limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of contract debts . . . I: 616

convention (III) relative to the opening of hostilities . . . I: 618

convention (IV) respecting the laws and customs of war on land annex thereto . . . I: 623

convention (V) respecting the rights and duties of neutral powers and persons in case of war on land . . . I: 632

convention (VI) relating to the status of enemy merchant ships at the outbreak of hostilities . . . I: 637

convention (VII) relating to the conversion of merchant ships into war-ships . . . I: 640

convention (VIII) relative to the laying of automatic submarine contact mines . . . I: 643

convention (IX) concerning bombardment by naval forces in time of war . . . I: 646

convention (X) for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva convention I: 650

convention (XI) relative to certain restrictions with regard to the exercise of the right of capture in naval war . . . I: 656

convention (XII) relative to the creation of an international prize court . . . I: 660

convention (XIII) concerning the rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war . . . I: 672

declaration prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons . . . I: 678

table of signatures . . . I: 698-9

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. See also War-ships.

questionnaire (questions I and II) III: 1115

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (*continued*):

proposals and amendments:

Austria-Hungary . I: 236; III: 747, 810, 1118

Great Britain . III: 852, 1030, 1116, 1118

Italy III: 746, 1117, 1118

Japan III: 748, 1119, 1120

Netherlands III: 747, 1119, 1120

Russia III: 747, 1117, 1119

Sweden III: 1023, 1069

United States III: 804, 1119, 1120

table of proposals III: 1118

discussion in the

plenary conference I: 228, 231

fourth commission . III: 746-8, 803-

15, 836-40, 905-7

committee of examination . III:

920-3, 991-1000, 1022-4, 1066-70

reports:

to the conference I: 234

to the committee of examination . III: 1076

of the drafting committee of the

final act I: 576

convention

draft elaborated by the committee

of examination III: 1022-4, 1121

draft submitted to the conference . I: 266

text adopted by the conference . I: 640

final vote I: 231, 270-1

signatory powers I: 271

reservation made in meeting, Turkey . I: 271

Correspondence. See Immunity of official correspondence; Inviolability of postal correspondence at sea.

Court of arbitral justice:

proposals and amendments:

Brazil II: 151, 619, 688, 1027

Bulgaria II: 1017

Germany I: 363; II: 640, 676

Germany and United States . II: 630

Great Britain II: 189, 655, 694, 701

Haiti II: 1018

Roumania II: 1018

Russia II: 702, 1014

Sweden II: 183

United States II: 695, 703, 1015

United States and Great Britain . II: 607

combined proposal of Germany,

United States, and Great Britain

II: 1019, 1031, 1036, 1045

table of the distribution of judges

II: 1024

declarations:

Argentine Republic II: 330

China II: 605, 1026

discussion in the

plenary conference I: 325, 326-9, 581

first commission II: 143-62, 177-90

first subcommission II: 312-54

committee of examination B

II: 595-705

reports:

to the conference I: 341

of the drafting committee of the

final act I: 574, 577

draft convention

text adopted by the

conference I: 690

first commission I: 388; II: 1045

final vote I: 327-9

voir I: 327, 689; II: 1050

Court of arbitration. See Permanent

court of arbitration.

Crews of captured ships. See also Cap-

ture, restrictions in the exercise

of the right of.

proposals and amendments:

Austria-Hungary and Great Britain

III: 1157

Belgium III: 1156

Great Britain III: 1156

discussion in the

plenary conference I: 229, 232

fourth commission III: 887, 910

committee of examination

III: 947-51, 963-8, 974-5

reports:

to the conference I: 261

to the committee of examination . III: 1012

draft submitted to the

conference I: 268

fourth commission III: 1157

text adopted by the conference . . I: 657

prisoners of war I: 262, 657; III:

947-51, 974-5, 1156-8

Cuba. See also the Index of Persons

under Bustamante y Sirvén,

Quesada y Aróstegui, Sanguily.

delegates to the conference I: 6, 682

signatory of conventions, declaration,

and final act I: 698, 699

amendments proposed, laws of land

warfare . I: 95-6; III: 7, 8, 103, 106, 241

reservation:

international prize court (conven-

tion XII)

made in meeting I: 168

appended to signature I: 699, 702

constitutional requirement respecting

declaration of war . I: 134; III: 169

Dardanelles and Bosphorus, status of:

declaration, Turkey . I: 274, 278, 283;

III: 599

Days of grace:

questionnaire (questions IV and V) . III: 1115

proposals and amendments:

Austria-Hungary III: 1019

France III: 842, 1131

Great Britain . I: 250; III: 938, 944,

1015-8, 1030, 1134, 1135

Netherlands III: 1131, 1132

Russia III: 875, 1130

Sweden . III: 926-35 *passim*, 945, 1065, 1131

discussion in the

plenary conference I: 228, 231

fourth commission . III: 815-20, 841-4,

875-7, 907-8

committee of examination

III: 925-46, 1008-9, 1015-22, 1064-6

reports:

to the conference I: 244

- Days of grace:
 reports (*continued*):
 to the committee of examination III:1070
 of the drafting committee of the
 final act I:576
 convention relating to the status of
 enemy merchant ships at the
 outbreak of hostilities
 draft elaborated by
 the committee of examination III:1134
 Mr. Fromageot III:1133
 draft submitted to the conference . I:267
 text adopted by the conference . I:637
 final vote I:231, 270
 signatory powers I:698
 reservations:
 China, made in meeting I:232
 Germany, made in meeting . . . I:231
 Montenegro, made in meeting . I:232
 Russia, made in meeting I:232
 appended to signature . . . I:698, 702
 expression abandoned as a title for
 the Convention III:1073
 Declaration of conference respecting
 obligatory arbitration I:689
 Declaration of war. See also Opening
 of hostilities.
 constitutional requirement of:
 Cuba I:134; III:169
 United States I:134; III:166
 Declaration prohibiting the discharge of
 projectiles and explosives from
 balloons. See Aircraft.
 Declarations. See Aircraft; Conven-
 tions and declaration of the
 conference; Treaties, conven-
 tions, declarations, etc.
 Declarations of 1899. See also Aircraft.
 assigned to second commission for
 consideration I:54
 discussion in the
 second commission III:14-5
 first subcommission III:98, 143
 Delegates of the powers represented at
 the conference (see also the In-
 dex of Persons) I:2, 36, 679
 Denmark. See also the Index of Persons
 under Brun, Scheller, Vedel.
 delegates to the conference . . . I:6, 682
 signatory of conventions, and final act
 I:698, 699
 proposals and amendments:
 laws of land warfare I:101; III:
 13, 108, 129, 244
 mobilization for defense of neutral-
 ity I:146; III:216, 259, 702
 neutral States in naval war . . . III:
 216, 599, 702
 declarations:
 enemy private property at sea . . III:1123
 obligatory arbitration II:412, 880
 straits I:297; III:599
 Destruction of neutral prizes:
 questionnaire (questions XI and XII)
 III:1116
 proposals and amendments:
 Great Britain III:1032, 1061, 1152
 Japan I:257; III:1152
 Russia III:1062, 1152
 United States III:1032, 1062, 1153
 discussion in the
 plenary conference I:229, 276
 third commission III:485-6
 fourth commission III:889-96
 committee of examination
 III:977-86, 1001-5, 1032-6, 1083-5
 joint discussion by the committees of
 examination of the fourth com-
 mission and of the second sub-
 commission of the third com-
 mission III:1058-63
 reports:
 to the conference I:257
 to the committee of examination III:1086
 considered by the Institute of Interna-
 tional Law III:893, 894, 1034
 Professor Holland's letters on the III:1153
 Disarmament. See under Limitation.
 Dominican Republic. See also the In-
 dex of Persons under Hen-
 riquez i Carvajal, Tejera.
 delegates to the conference . . . I:6, 682
 signatory of conventions, declaration,
 and final act I:698, 699
 amendment, contract debts II:414,
 908, 910, 990
 declaration, obligatory arbitration
 II:412, 879
 reservations:
 contract debts (convention II)
 made in meeting I:331
 appended to signature . . . I:698, 700
 neutral powers in naval war (con-
 vention XIII)
 made in meeting I:279
 appended to signature . . . I:699, 703
 submarine mines (convention VIII)
 made in meeting I:274
 appended to signature . . . I:699, 702
 Drafting committee of the final act
 (*general drafting committee*)
 organization I:65
 members I:34, 65-6
 report (oral) I:335, 573
 subcommittee
 members I:35, 336
 meetings I:336
 oral report I:336
 Drago doctrine. See Contract debts.
 Ecuador. See also the Index of Per-
 sons under Dorn y de Alsúa,
 Rendón.
 delegates to the conference . . . I:6, 682
 signatory of final act I:699
 reservations made in meetings:
 contract debts (convention II)
 I:332, 552; II:308
 international prize court (conven-
 tion XII) I:168
 Enemy. See Means of injuring the
 enemy.
 Enemy merchant ships, status of, at out-
 break of hostilities. See Days
 of grace.

- Enemy private property at sea. See Inviolability of enemy private property at sea.
 Espionage. See Spies.
 Explosives. See Aircraft; Bullets; Gases.
- Fighting ship, definition III: 852
 Final act of the conference I: 679
 report of the general drafting committee I: 335, 573
 final vote I: 578
 signatory powers I: 699
 reservation, Switzerland made in meeting I: 574
 appended to signature I: 699, 703
 First commission. See Commissions of the conference; Committees of examination; Subcommissions.
 Fishing vessels. See Coastal fishing vessels.
 Flag. See Geneva convention of 1906; Parlementaires; Truce, flag of.
 Fourth commission. See Commissions of the conference; Committees of examination.
 France. See also the Index of Persons under Amourel, Arago, Bourgeois, Estournelles de Constant, Fromageot, Lacaze, Pellet, Renault, Siben.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 7, 682
 signatory of conventions, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
 proposals and amendments:
 adaptation of Geneva principles to naval warfare . . . I: 73, III: 689
 arbitration by summary procedure . . . II: 438, 732-6, 867
 contraband . . . III: 1093-6, 1108, 1138, 1142, 1144, 1146
 days of grace III: 842, 1131
 enemy private property at sea . . . III: 799, 1129
 international commissions of inquiry II: 851, 861
 international prize court . . . II: 1059, 1067
 naval bombardments . . . III: 347, 364, 660
 neutral States in land warfare . . . III: 255, 260
 neutral vessels in river navigation service III: 285
 opening of hostilities . . . I: 131; III: 253
 property of neutral persons in belligerent territory . . I: 155; III: 78, 285
 reservations made in meetings:
 naval bombardment (convention IX) I: 87
 submarine mines (convention VIII) I: 274
 Gases, asphyxiating or deleterious:
 adhesion to declaration of 1899, Great Britain I: 86; III: 153
 discussion in the second commission III: 15
 first subcommission III: 98, 143
- General committee of the fourth commission. See Committees of examination.
 Geneva convention of 1864
 adaptation to maritime warfare of principles of III: 557-9
 text of convention of 1899 . . . I: 74; III: 313, 683, 690
 Geneva convention of 1906 III: 323
 application to sick and wounded in land warfare I: 626
 adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of
 proposals and amendments:
 France I: 73; III: 689
 Germany III: 685
 Netherlands III: 688
 declarations:
 China III: 292
 Persia I: 63; III: 563
 Turkey I: 63; III: 560
 discussion in the
 plenary conference . . . I: 63-5, 271
 third commission . . . III: 292-304
 second subcommission . . III: 557-72
 reports:
 to the conference I: 67
 to the third commission . . III: 305
 of the drafting committee of the final act I: 338
 convention
 text elaborated by the committee of examination . . . III: 313, 690
 draft submitted to the conference . . . I: 74; III: 313
 text adopted by the conference . . I: 650
 final vote I: 65, 83
 signatory powers I: 699
 reservations:
 Great Britain, made in meeting . . . I: 64, 65
 Persia, made in meeting . . . I: 63
 appended to signature . . I: 699, 702
 Turkey, made in meeting . . . I: 63
 flags and distinctive signs for hospital ships . . I: 76, 651; III: 292, 296-9, 315, 316, 560-3, 686, 688
 hospital ships:
 belligerent, other than government vessels . . I: 75, 76-7, 650-2; III: 300, 313, 314-6
 military hospital ships . . I: 68-71, 74, 75-7, 650, 651, 652; III: 296-300, 313, 315, 316
 neutral hospital ships . . I: 75-7, 650-2; III: 293-6, 300, 314-6, 685
 medical personnel . . . I: 72, 78, 652; III: 115, 125, 317, 693
 neutral merchant vessels . . I: 77, 652; III: 317
 prisoners of war . . . I: 78, 652, 653; III: 317, 318, 569
 sick, wounded and shipwrecked . . I: 78, 79, 651, 652, 653; III: 299-303, 316, 317, 318, 319, 568-9
 internment in neutral territory . . I: 79, 653; III: 318, 319

- Germany. See also the Index of Persons under Göppert, Gündell, Kriege, Marschall von Bieberstein, Retzmann, Siegel, Zorn.
- delegates to the conference . . . I: 2, 679
- signatory of final act . . . I: 699
- proposals and amendments:
- adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva convention . . . III: 685
- arbitration procedure I: 424; II: 718, 721, 725, 728, 745, 754, 866, 870
- contraband III: 1103, 1106, 1108, 1136, 1142, 1144, 1146
- court of arbitral justice I: 363; II: 607, 630, 640, 676, 1019, 1022, 1031, 1036, 1040, 1045
- indemnity for violation of laws of land warfare . I: 101; III: 139, 245
- international arbitration . . . II: 870
- international prize court II: 1051, 1059, 1067
- laws of land warfare I: 95, 97, 99; III: 6, 102, 107, 116, 125, 126, 240
- neutral persons in belligerent territory III: 191, 194, 196, 206, 209, 210, 226, 266, 272, 274, 276, 278, 280
- neutral States in land warfare III: 180, 257-8, 263
- neutral States in naval war III: 477-8, 637, 730
- neutral vessels in river navigation service . . . III: 224, 267, 280
- obligatory *compromis* I: 424; II: 745, 866
- permanent court of arbitration II: 740
- postal correspondence at sea III: 1105, 1155
- submarine mines I: 282; III: 385, 391, 433, 666, 667, 670, 671
- declaration, obligatory arbitration I: 478; II: 475
- reservations made in meetings:
- days of grace (convention VI) . I: 231
- laws and customs of war on land (convention IV) . . . I: 84
- naval bombardment (convention IX) I: 87
- neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII) . . . I: 279
- submarine mines (convention VIII) I: 274
- Good offices and mediation:
- proposals:
- Haiti . . . II: 860
- Netherlands . . . II: 856
- discussion in the
- first commission . . . II: 32
- first subcommission . . . II: 207-9
- committee of examination A II: 379-80
- report to the conference . . . I: 397
- draft submitted to the conference . I: 557
- text adopted by the
- conference . . . I: 600
- first commission . . . II: 991
- Great Britain. See also the Index of Persons under Cockerill, Crowe, Elles, Fry, Howard, Hurst, Otley, Reay, Satow, Segrave, Yarde-Buller.
- delegates to the conference . . . I: 7, 683
- signatory of final act . . . I: 699
- proposals and amendments:
- arbitration by summary procedure II: 735
- arbitration procedure . . . II: 724
- belligerent war-ships in neutral waters . . . I: 296; III: 594, 723, 724
- blockade . . . III: 880, 1151
- coastal fishing vessels . . . III: 975, 1161
- contraband . . . III: 1109, 1148
- conversion of merchant ships into war-ships III: 852, 1030, 1116, 1118
- court of arbitral justice II: 189, 607, 655, 694, 701, 1019, 1020, 1031, 1036, 1045
- days of grace I: 250; III: 938, 944, 1015-8, 1030, 1134, 1135
- destruction of neutral prizes III: 1032, 1061, 1152
- international commissions of inquiry II: 857, 861
- international prize court II: 1056, 1059, 1067
- limitation of military charges . I: 90
- military service by neutrals in belligerent territory . . . III: 284
- naval bombardment . . . III: 547
- neutral members of crews of captured vessels . . . III: 1156, 1157
- neutral States in land warfare III: 181, 255, 260, 262
- neutral States in naval war III: 639, 643, 698
- obligatory arbitration I: 536, 539; II: 134, 164, 466, 484, 488, 489, 495, 503-5, 512-4, 541, 542, 543, 544, 886, 887, 897, 898, 899, 1012
- obligatory arbitration (Anglo-American project) I: 507, 529, 537; II: 92 *et seq.*, 1006, 1008
- opening of hostilities I: 134; III: 201, 216
- projectiles from aircraft . I: 85, 110, 577
- submarine mines I: 284; III: 384, 415, 426, 454, 455, 662, 673, 676, 679, 682
- declarations:
- asphyxiating gases . . . I: 86; III: 153
- contraband . . . III: 744, 1136, 1142
- expanding bullets . . . I: 86; III: 154
- reservations made in meetings:
- maritime warfare and the Geneva convention (convention X) I: 64, 65
- naval bombardment (convention IX) I: 87
- neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII) . . . I: 278
- submarine mines (convention VIII) I: 274
- Greece. See also the Index of Persons under Rangabé, Sapountzakis, Streit.
- delegates to the conference . . . I: 8, 683
- signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
- proposals and amendments:
- historic monuments in land warfare . . . I: 99; III: 12
- obligatory arbitration I: 494; II: 413, 415, 515, 551, 892

Greece (*continued*):

- reservations:
 - contract debts (convention II)
 - made in meeting . . . I: 330
 - appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701
 - peace settlement (convention I)
 - made in meeting . . . I: 329
 - appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
- Guatemala. See also the Index of Persons under Gomez Carillo, Tibile Machado.
 - delegates to the conference . . . I: 8, 683
 - signatory of conventions, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
- reservations:
 - contract debts (convention II)
 - made in meetings . . . I: 331; II: 140
 - appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701
 - international prize court (convention XII)
 - made in meeting . . . I: 168
 - appended to signature . . . I: 699, 702
- Guides . . . I: 97, 108, 629; III: 117-23, 130-5
 - considered by the Institute of International Law . . . III: 131
- Haiti. See also the Index of Persons under Dalbemar, Hudicourt, Léger.
 - delegates to the conference . . . I: 8, 684
 - signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
- proposals:
 - contract debts . . . II: 906
 - court of arbitral justice . . . II: 1018
 - international commissions of inquiry . . . II: 861
 - special mediation . . . II: 860
- reservations:
 - international prize court (convention XII)
 - made in meeting . . . I: 167, 168
 - appended to signature . . . I: 699, 703
 - naval bombardment (convention IX)
 - made in meeting . . . I: 87
- Historic monuments in land warfare . . . I: 99; III: 12
- Honduras, desire to participate in work of conference . . . II: 40
- Hospital ships. See Geneva convention of 1906; Inviolability of private property at sea; Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war.
- Hostilities. See Naval war; Opening of hostilities; War on land.
- Hull inquiry, result of the . . . II: 35, 220, 381
- Immunity of official correspondence:
 - considered by the Institute of International Law . . . I: 260
- Indemnification for violation of the regulations concerning the laws and customs of war on land:
 - proposal, Germany . . . I: 101; III: 139, 245
 - discussion in the
 - plenary conference . . . I: 84-5, 123

- second commission . . . III: 13-4
- first subcommission . . . III: 139-43
- reports:
 - to the conference . . . I: 101
 - to the second commission . . . III: 25
 - of the drafting committee of the final act . . . I: 575
- draft elaborated by the first subcommission . . . III: 250
- draft submitted to the conference . . . I: 109
- text adopted by the conference . . . I: 621
- Industrial relations between inhabitants of belligerent and neutral countries, *varu* concerning . . . I: 164, 178, 574, 689
- Inquiry, international commissions of. See International commissions of inquiry.
- Institute of International Law:
 - belligerent vessels in neutral ports . . . III: 580
 - compromis* clause . . . II: 336
 - contraband . . . I: 251; III: 756, 845, 846, 865
 - destruction of neutral prizes . . . III: 893, 894, 1034
 - guides . . . III: 131
 - immunity of official correspondence . . . I: 260
 - international prize court . . . I: 164, 182, 190; II: 16, 786
 - mines . . . III: 390, 399, 404, 407, 416, 421, 428, 528
 - naval bombardment . . . I: 111
 - navigation of international rivers . . . III: 225
 - opening of hostilities . . . I: 132, 133; III: 43, 160
 - rights and duties of neutrals in naval war . . . III: 471, 472, 473, 475, 488, 619
 - straits . . . I: 297; III: 590
- International bureau (see also Permanent court of arbitration) . . . I: 198-202, 206, 367, 368, 370, 403, 415, 418, 419, 421, 602, 606, 664, 665, 668, 692; II: 25, 36, 120, 121, 355, 358, 576, 577, 582, 614, 616, 671, 709, 712, 737, 741, 819, 821, 822, 837, 838, 839, 1062, 1070, 1079
- International commissions of inquiry:
 - proposals and amendments:
 - Austria-Hungary . . . II: 387
 - France . . . II: 851
 - France-Great Britain . . . II: 861
 - Great Britain . . . II: 857
 - Haiti . . . II: 861
 - Italy . . . II: 856
 - Netherlands . . . II: 856
 - Russia . . . II: 854
 - declaration, Roumania . . . II: 221
 - discussion in the
 - plenary conference . . . I: 325
 - first commission . . . II: 33-9
 - first subcommission . . . II: 215-24
 - committee of examination A . . . II: 380-404
 - report to the conference . . . I: 398
 - draft submitted to the conference . . . I: 558
 - text adopted by the
 - conference . . . I: 601
 - first commission . . . II: 992
 - result of the Hull inquiry . . . II: 35, 220, 381

- International commissions of inquiry (*cont.*):
 regulations provided for by article 3
 of the declaration of November 12/25, 1904 . . . II:915
- International conferences of the American States (see also Conferences and congresses . . . II:263)
- International conference of the committee of the Red Cross (1867) . III:558
- International law association . II:16; III:399
- International military conference (St. Petersburg, 1868) . . . III:1
- International prize court:
questionnaire . . . II:1058
 proposals and amendments:
 Germany . . . II:1051
 Great Britain . . . II:1056
 Norway . . . II:794-5
 combined proposal of Germany, Great Britain, France, and the United States . . II:1059, 1067
- declaration, Mexico . . . II:833
- discussion in the
 plenary conference . . I:164-9, 581
 first commission . . . II:9-31
 second subcommission . II:783-808
 committee of examination . II:813-48
 third commission, second subcommission
 committee of examination . III:626-7
- reports:
 to the conference . . . I:179
 to the first commission . II:9 note
 of the general drafting committee
 I:337, 339, 577
- convention
 draft submitted to the conference . I:215
 text adopted by the
 conference . . . I:660
 first commission . . . II:1075
 final vote . . . I:168, 270
 signatory powers . . . I:699
- reservations:
 Chile, made in meeting . . I:168
 appended to signature . I:699, 702
 China, made in meeting . . I:168
 Colombia, made in meeting . I:168
 Cuba, made in meeting . . I:168
 appended to signature . I:699, 702
 Ecuador, made in meeting . . I:168
 Guatemala, made in meeting . I:168
 appended to signature . I:699, 702
 Haiti, made in meeting . . I:167, 168
 appended to signature . I:699, 703
 Persia, made in meeting . . I:167, 168
 appended to signature . I:699, 703
 Salvador, made in meeting . . I:168
 appended to signature . I:699, 703
 Siam, made in meeting . . . I:270
 appended to signature . I:699, 703
 Uruguay, made in meeting . . I:168
 appended to signature . I:699, 703
 regarding adhesion to . I:210, 337, 669
- constitution of . I:217-20, 662; II:23,
 816-20, 835-8
- procedure of . I:220-3, 665; II:26,
 821-6, 838-42
- considered by the Institute of International Law . I:164, 182,
 190; II:16, 786
- Internment:
 in land warfare . I:94, 95, 106, 144,
 147, 623, 633; III:7, 103, 105, 110-14,
 124, 129, 226
 in naval warfare . I:293, 314, 315, 316,
 317, 653, 673, 675; III:319, 626, 639,
 640, 641, 700, 720
- Interparliamentary conference (1906)
 II:236, 334
- Interparliamentary union . I:459, 465,
 512, 578; II:45, 64, 255, 256, 332, 409
- Invasion. See Military occupation.
- Inviolability of enemy private property
 at sea:
questionnaire (question III) . III:1115
 proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary . . . III:1129
 Belgium . . . III:797, 829, 1124
 Brazil . . . III:777, 1122
 France . . . III:799, 1129
 Netherlands . . . III:801, 830, 1123, 1125
 United States . I:240; III:745, 752, 1121
- declarations:
 Austria-Hungary . . . I:241; III:748
 Denmark . . . III:1123
 Italy . . . I:242; III:768
- discussion in the
 plenary conference . . . I:228
 fourth commission . III:748-802,
 821-36, 896-900
- reports:
 to the conference . . . I:240
 to the committee of examination . III:1024
- hospital ships . . . III:797, 1124, 1126
- resolution of the congress of the
 United States relative to . III:754
- war* of 1899 . . . III:753
- war* of fourth commission . . III:835
- Italy. See also the Index of Persons
 under Castiglia, Fusinato, Pom-
 pilli, Robilant, Tornielli Brusati
 di Vergano.
- delegates to the conference . . I:9, 684
- signatory of final act . . . I:699
- proposals and amendments:
 aircraft . . . I:103; III:14, 149, 152, 153
 arbitration procedure . I:435, 436;
 II:730-1, 871
 blockade . . . III:952, 1149
 conversion of merchant ships . III:
 746, 1117, 1118
 exemption from capture of vessels
 on scientific, etc., missions . III:988, 1162
- international commissions of inquiry . II:856
- laws of land warfare . . . III:244
- naval bombardment . . . III:657, 659
- obligatory arbitration . I:496; II:
 437, 518, 554, 902, 990
 submarine mines . . . III:663, 668
- declaration, enemy private property
 at sea . . . I:242; III:768
- merchant marine code (1877) . III:470,
 596, 605 (chapter VII), 613

- Japan. See also the Index of Persons under Akiyama, Denison, Sato, Shimamura, Tsudzuki.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 9, 684
 signatory of the final act . . . I: 699
 proposals and amendments:
 belligerent ships in neutral waters III: 702
 belligerents interned in neutral States . . . I: 147; III: 129, 226, 259
 coastal fishing vessels . . . III: 1162
 conversion of merchant ships III: 748, 1119, 1120
 destruction of neutral prizes I: 257; III: 1152
 laws of land warfare I: 95-6; III: 7, 8, 102, 106, 110, 114-5, 124, 243
 neutral States in naval war I: 317; III: 724, 725
 submarine mines . . . III: 409, 663, 668
 reservations made in meetings:
 laws and customs of war on land (convention IV) . . . I: 84
 naval bombardment (convention IX) I: 87
 neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII) . . . I: 278
 pacific settlement (convention I) I: 329, 330
- Laws and customs of naval war. See also Means of injuring the enemy; Military occupation.
questionnaire (question XIV) . . . III: 1116
 discussion in the
 plenary conference . . . I: 229, 232, 581
 committee of examination of fourth commission . . . III: 986-8, 1031-2
 reports:
 to the conference . . . I: 259
 to the committee of examination III: 1036
 of the drafting committee of the final act . . . I: 574
 draft of *vacu* submitted to the conference . . . I: 260, 269
 fourth commission . . . III: 908, 1031
vacu adopted by the conference . . . I: 689
 final vote . . . I: 233, 270
 armistices . . . III: 1048
 capitulations . . . III: 1048
 parlementaires . . . III: 1047
 prisoners of war III: 1031, 1034, 1038, 1106, 1107
 qualifications of belligerents III: 1037
 sick and wounded I: 72, 73, 78, 79, 652, 653
 sieges and bombardment . . . III: 1045
 spies . . . III: 1047
- Laws and customs of war on land. See also Belligerents in land warfare; Belligerents in neutral territory; Indemnification for violation of regulations concerning the laws and customs of war on land; Internment; Means of injuring the enemy; Military occupation; Sieges and bombardments.
 text of regulations of 1899 . . . III: 231
 proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary . . . I: 97, 99; III: 240, 242
 Belgium . . . I: 98; III: 245
 Cuba . . . I: 95-6; III: 7, 8, 103, 106, 241
 Denmark . . . I: 101; III: 13, 108, 129, 244
 Germany I: 95, 97, 99; III: 6, 102, 125, 126, 139, 240, 245
 Greece . . . I: 99; III: 12
 Italy . . . III: 244
 Japan I: 95-6; III: 7, 8, 102, 106, 110, 114-5, 124, 243
 Netherlands . . . I: 97; III: 241, 243
 Russia . . . I: 99, 100; III: 12, 137, 242, 246
 Spain . . . I: 95; III: 7, 104, 242
 discussion in the
 plenary conference . . . I: 83-5, 125-9, 581
 second commission . . . III: 6-15
 first subcommission . . . III: 97-143
 second subcommission . . . III: 207-8
 reports:
 to the conference . . . I: 93
 to the second commission . . . III: 16
 of the committee of examination III: 123
 of the drafting committee of the final act . . . I: 575
 convention and regulations
 draft elaborated by the first sub-commission . . . III: 246
 draft submitted to the conference . . . I: 105
 text adopted by the conference I: 620, 623
 final vote . . . I: 85
 signatory powers . . . I: 698
 reservations:
 Austria-Hungary, made in meeting . . . I: 84
 Bulgaria, made in meeting . . . I: 84
 Germany made in meeting . . . I: 84
 Japan, made in meeting . . . I: 84
 Montenegro, made in meeting . . . I: 84
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701
 Roumania, made in meeting . . . I: 84
 Russia, made in meeting . . . I: 84
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701
 Turkey, made in meeting . . . I: 85
 adhesions to convention of 1899:
 China . . . III: 5
 Switzerland . . . III: 5
 application of regulations to naval war, *vacu* . . . I: 269, 689
 armistices . . . I: 628
 capitulations I: 628; III: 36, 108, 127, 243
 parlementaires . . . I: 628
 prisoners of war I: 95, 96, 106, 107, 623; III: 7-8, 99, 102-4, 106, 113-6, 124-5, 133, 241, 242, 243, 246-8
 sick and wounded I: 626; III: 35, 36, 179, 180
 spies . . . I: 627-8
 League of neutrals, convention of the (1780) . . . III: 877
 Limitation of military expenditures:
 proposal, Great Britain . . . I: 90
 discussion in the plenary conference I: 88-93
 report of the drafting committee of the final act . . . I: 573
 resolution . . . I: 689

- Limitation of naval armaments:
 convention and protocol between
 Chile and the Argentine Re-
 public . . . I: 120, 121
 Luxemburg. See also the Index of Per-
 sons under Eyschen, Villers.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 10, 684
 signatory of conventions, declaration,
 and final act . . . I: 698, 699
 proposals:
 maintenance of pacific industrial
 relations between inhabitants
 of belligerent and neutral States
 . . . III: 93, 269, 279
 neutral railway material . . . III: 166,
 269, 270, 279
- Madrid, military congress of (1892)
 . . . III: 97, 168
- Maintenance of general peace . . . I: 397,
 557, 600; II: 207, 379, 991
- Maintenance of pacific industrial rela-
 tions between the populations
 of belligerent States and neu-
 trals. See also Rights and du-
 ties of neutral persons in the
 territory of belligerent par-
 ties.
 proposal, Luxemburg . . . III: 93, 269, 279
 discussion in the
 plenary conference . . . I: 164
 second commission . . . III: 92-3
 second subcommission . . . III: 210-4, 216-23
varu . . . I: 164, 178, 574, 689
- Maritime warfare. See Blockade; Cap-
 ture in naval war; Contra-
 band; Destruction of neutral
 prizes; Geneva convention of
 1906; International prize court;
 Inviolability of enemy private
 property at sea; Laws and cus-
 toms of naval war; Rights and
 duties of neutral persons in
 naval war.
- Means of injuring the enemy. See also
 Aircraft; Bullets; Gases.
 proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary . . . I: 97; III: 107, 116, 240
 Germany . . . I: 97, 99; III: 107, 116,
 125, 126, 240
 discussion in the
 second commission . . . III: 9-12
 first subcommission . . . III: 107-8,
 116-23, 130-6
- reports:
 to the committee of examination
 of fourth commission (laws
 and customs of naval warfare)
 . . . III: 1045-6
 of the committee of examination of
 first subcommission of second
 commission . . . III: 125-6
 draft elaborated by the first subcom-
 mission . . . III: 248
 draft regulations submitted to the con-
 ference . . . I: 107-8
 text adopted by the conference . . . I: 626
- Mediation. See Good offices and medi-
 ation; Special mediation.
- Medical personnel (see also Geneva
 convention of 1906) . . . I: 72, 78,
 652; III: 115, 125, 317, 687
- Merchant marine, Italian code of 1877
 . . . III: 470, 596, 605 (chap. 7), 613
- Merchant ships. See Days of grace;
 Capture in naval war; Capture
 in neutral waters; Geneva con-
 vention of 1906; Neutral ves-
 sels, etc.
- Mexico. See also the Index of Persons
 under Barra, Esteve, Mier.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 10, 684
 signatory of conventions, and final act
 . . . I: 698, 699
- amendments:
 contract debts . . . I: 549; II: 239, 415, 913
 obligatory arbitration . . . I: 463; II:
 328-9, 415, 881, 913
 declaration, international prize court . . . II: 833
 adhesion, declaration of Paris . . . I: 230
 Mexico conference (1901-1902) . . . II: 78, 263
- Military authority over the territory of
 the hostile State. See Laws
 and customs of war on land;
 Military occupation.
- Military conference of Saint Peters-
 burg (1868) . . . III: 1
- Military congress of Madrid (1892)
 . . . III: 97, 168
- Military hospital ships (see also Ge-
 neva convention of 1906) . . . I: 68-71,
 74, 75-7, 650, 651, 652; III: 296, 300,
 313, 315, 316
- Military occupation:
 proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary . . . I: 99-100; III:
 108, 128, 137, 242
 Belgium . . . I: 98; III: 131, 245
 Denmark . . . I: 101; III: 13, 108, 129, 244
 Netherlands . . . I: 97; III: 108, 118, 127, 241
 Russia . . . I: 99, 100; III: 12, 137, 242
 246
- discussion in the
 plenary conference . . . I: 84
 second commission . . . III: 9-13
 first subcommission . . . III: 98-9,
 108-9, 113, 118-23, 130-8
 second subcommission . . . III: 207-8
- reports:
 (laws and customs of war on
 land)
 to the conference . . . I: 97-101
 to the second commission . . . III: 21-25
 of the drafting committee of the
 final act . . . I: 575-6
 of the committee of examination
 of the first subcommission of
 second commission . . . III: 125-9
 (laws and customs of naval war)
 to the committee of examination
 of fourth commission . . . III: 1049-54
- draft elaborated by the first subcom-
 mission (laws and customs of
 war on land) . . . III: 249

Military occupation (continued):

- draft regulations submitted to the conference (laws and customs of war on land) . . . I: 108
- text adopted by the conference (laws and customs of war on land) . . . I: 629
- contributions . . . I: 99, 108, 630; III: 137, 246
- railway plant . . . I: 100, 109, 631; III: 242
- requisitions . . . I: 97, 98, 108, 630; III: 108, 118-23, 131, 245
- taxes . . . I: 630; III: 207, 1052
- telegraphs and telephones . . . I: 100, 101, 631; III: 13, 108, 129, 244, 1053

Mines, submarine:**proposals and amendments:**

- Austria-Hungary . . . III: 425, 675-6
- Brazil . . . III: 664-5, 669
- Colombia . . . I: 285; III: 450, 682
- Germany . . . I: 282; III: 385, 391, 433, 666, 667, 670, 671
- Great Britain . . . I: 284; III: 384, 415, 426, 454, 455, 662, 673, 676, 679, 682
- Italy . . . III: 663, 668
- Japan . . . III: 409, 663, 668
- Netherlands . . . III: 525, 663-4, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 680
- Norway . . . III: 421, 677
- Russia . . . III: 371, 666, 668, 669, 670
- Spain . . . III: 534, 665, 668, 669
- Sweden . . . III: 436
- Turkey . . . III: 680
- United States . . . III: 388, 666, 668, 669, 670
- table of proposals and amendments . . . III: 667

declarations:

- China . . . III: 400, 665
- Russia . . . III: 409
- Turkey . . . III: 409

discussion in the

- plenary conference . . . I: 271, 272-6
- third commission . . . III: 378-98, 432-57
- first subcommission . . . III: 522-41

reports:

- to the conference . . . I: 280; III: 457 (draft report)
- to the third commission . . . III: 399
- of the drafting committee of the final act . . . I: 576

convention

- draft submitted to the conference . . . I: 287
- third commission . . . III: 429, 677
- text based upon the deliberations of the third commission . . . III: 681
- text based upon the deliberations of the committee of examination . . . III: 673
- text adopted by the conference . . . I: 643
- final vote . . . I: 274
- signatory powers . . . I: 699
- reservations:

- Dominican Republic, made in meeting . . . I: 274
- appended to signature . . . I: 699, 702
- France, made in meeting . . . I: 274
- Germany, made in meeting . . . I: 274
- Great Britain, made in meeting . . . I: 274

- Russia, made in meeting . . . I: 274
- Siam, made in meeting . . . I: 274
- appended to signature . . . I: 699, 702
- Turkey, made in meeting . . . I: 274
- considered by the Institute of International Law . . . III: 390, 399, 404, 407, 416, 421, 428, 528
- Mines placed by neutrals (competence of the conference):
- proposal and amendments:
- Brazil . . . III: 664-5, 669
- Netherlands . . . III: 663-4
- Russia . . . III: 371
- discussion in the third commission . . . III: 367-76
- first subcommission . . . III: 536-7
- reports to the third commission . . . III: 377, 403
- Mobilization in defense of neutrality . . . I: 146; III: 216, 259, 702
- Monroe doctrine:
- reservation of the United States . . . I: 329
- Montenegro. See also the Index of Persons under Martens, Nelidow, Tcharykow.
- delegates to the conference . . . I: 10, 685
- signatory of conventions, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
- reservations:
- days of grace (convention VI) made in meeting . . . I: 232
- laws and customs of war on land (convention IV) made in meeting . . . I: 84
- appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701
- National arbitration and peace congress (New York, 1907) . . . II: 316
- Naval bombardment. See Bombardment by naval forces; Sieges and bombardments.
- Naval war. See Blockade; Capture in naval war; Capture in neutral waters; Contraband; Crews of captured ships; Geneva convention of 1906; Inviolability of enemy private property at sea; Laws and customs of naval war; Prize; Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval warfare.
- Naval war code of the United States . . . I: 112; III: 978, 1001, 1004, 1005, 1099
- Netherlands. See also the Index of Persons under Asser, Beaufort, Beer Poortugael, Eysinga, Karnebeek, Loeff, Oordt, Röell, Surie.
- delegates to the conference . . . I: 11, 685
- signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
- proposals and amendments:
- adaptation of Geneva principles to naval warfare . . . III: 688
- arbitration procedure . . . II: 730
- blockade . . . III: 1151
- capitulation . . . III: 107-8, 126-7, 243
- conversion of merchant ships . . . III: 747, 1119, 1120

- Netherlands
 proposals and amendments (*continued*):
 days of grace III: 1131, 1132
 enemy private property at sea III: 801, 830, 1123, 1125
 international commissions of inquiry II: 856
 military information by population of occupied territory I: 97; III: 108, 118, 127, 241
 naval bombardment III: 658, 659
 neutral States in land warfare III: 184, 257, 261, 263
 neutral States in naval war III: 641-2
 opening of hostilities III: 165, 254
 submarine mines III: 525, 663-4, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 680
 war service by neutrals III: 203, 270, 275
 declaration, obligatory arbitration I: 543; II: 174
- Neutral asylum. See also Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war.
 in land warfare I: 143-5, 633-4; III: 35-7, 177-9
 in naval warfare I: 73, 79, 145, 296-318, 653, 673-6; III: 470, 584-6, 605-6, 687, 698-717, 719-23, 726-32
- Neutral hospital ships (see also Geneva convention of 1906) I: 75-7, 650-2; III: 293-6, 300, 314-6, 685, 686
- Neutral merchant vessels (see also Geneva convention of 1906) I: 77, 652; III: 317
- Neutral powers and persons in war on land. See Rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land.
- Neutral powers in naval war. See Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war.
- Neutral prizes, destruction of. See Destruction of neutral prizes; International prize court.
- Neutral railway material. See also Rights and duties of neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties.
 proposal and amendment:
 Luxembourg III: 166, 269, 270, 279
 Serbia III: 223, 270, 279
 discussion in the
 plenary conference I: 126
 second commission III: 82-3
 second subcommission III: 210-14, 217-23
 report of the drafting committee of the final act I: 339
 draft submitted to the conference I: 161
 text adopted by the conference I: 635
- Neutral territory, internment of belligerents and care of wounded in. See also Geneva convention of 1906.
 discussion in the
 second commission III: 35-6
 second subcommission III: 179-80
 reports:
 to the conference I: 94, 147-8
 to the second commission III: 58-9
 of the drafting committee of the final act I: 339
 text adopted by the conference I: 633
- Neutral vessels in river navigation service. See also Rights and duties of neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties.
 proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary III: 268, 280
 Germany III: 224, 267, 280
 France III: 285
 discussion in the
 second commission III: 82, 83
 second subcommission III: 224-6
- Neutrals in naval warfare. See Blockade; Contraband of war; Destruction of neutral prizes; Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war.
- Neutrals, convention of the league of (1780) III: 877
- Neutrals in war on land. See Rights and duties of neutral powers in case of war on land; Rights and duties of neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties.
- Nicaragua. See also the Index of Persons under Medina.
 delegate to the conference I: 10, 685
 signatory of final act I: 699
 reservation made in meeting:
 contract debts (convention II) I: 331
- Norway. See also the Index of Persons under Grieg, Hagerup, Lange.
 delegates to the conference I: 10, 685
 signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act I: 698, 699
 proposals and amendments:
 coastal fishing vessels III: 971, 1161
 international prize court II: 794-5
 neutral States in naval war III: 716, 723
 permanent court of arbitration II: 740-1
 submarine mines III: 421, 677
- Opening of hostilities. See also Declaration of war.
 questionnaire III: 253
 proposals and amendments:
 Belgium I: 134; III: 170, 254
 France I: 131; III: 253
 Great Britain I: 134; III: 201, 216
 Netherlands III: 165, 254
 discussion in the
 plenary conference I: 124-5
 second commission III: 3-4, 30-1
 second subcommission III: 157-72
 reports:
 to the conference I: 131
 to the second commission III: 42
 of the drafting committee of the final act I: 575
 convention
 draft submitted to the
 conference I: 136
 second commission III: 31, 254
 text adopted by the conference I: 618

- Opening of hostilities
 convention (*continued*):
 final vote I: 125
 signatory powers I: 698
 considered by the Institute of Inter-
 national Law I: 132, 133
- Opening of the conference I: 45
- Pacific settlement of international dis-
 putes. See also Arbitration by
 summary procedure; Arbitra-
 tion, international; Arbitration,
 obligatory; Arbitration proce-
 dure; Court of arbitral justice;
 Good offices and mediation;
 International commissions of in-
 quiry; Maintenance of general
 peace; Permanent court of arbi-
 tration; System of arbitration.
 modifications proposed to the conven-
 tion of 1899 II: 990
 declaration, Turkey . I: 330; II: 32, 132, 221
 discussion in the plenary conference I: 329-30
 reports:
 to the conference I: 395
 of the drafting committee of the
 final act I: 574
 convention
 draft voted by the commission II: 991
 draft submitted to the conference . I: 557
 text adopted by the conference . I: 599
 final vote I: 330
 signatory powers I: 698
 reservations:
 Brazil, made in meeting . . . I: 330
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
 Chile, made in meeting . . . II: 119
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
 Greece, made in meeting . . . I: 329
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
 Japan, made in meeting . . . I: 329, 330
 Switzerland, made in meeting . I: 329
 Turkey, made in meeting . . I: 329, 330
 United States, made in meeting . I: 329
 appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
 special arrangements regarding ad-
 hesion to I: 614
 Palace of peace I: 335, 574
 Panama. See also the Index of Persons
 under Porras.
 delegate to the conference . . I: 11, 685
 signatory of conventions, declaration,
 and final act I: 698, 699
 Pan American conferences:
 Mexico (1901-1902) II: 78, 263
 Panama (1826) II: 138; III: 754
 Rio de Janeiro (1906) . II: 6, 7, 78,
 145, 159, 206, 263, 275, 646
 resolution of August 7, 1906 . II: 919
 Paraguay. See also the Index of Per-
 sons under Machain.
 delegate to the conference . . I: 11, 685
 reservation made in meeting:
 contract debts (convention II) . I: 331
 Paris, congress of (1856) . II: 12; III:
 1, 750, 751, 755, 771, 794
- Paris convention (1883) II: 462
 Paris, declaration of (1856) I: 234, 238,
 240, 241, 249, 252, 255, 318; II: 784,
 790; III: 383, 415, 760, 762, 763, 771,
 776, 794, 821, 822, 856, 877, 879, 914,
 915, 953, 986, 987, 1037
 Parlementaires (see also Truce, flag of)
 I: 628; III: 1047-8
 Parole . I: 147, 316, 624, 625, 633, 676;
 III: 8, 36, 106, 129, 226, 244, 949,
 1041, 1042
 Peace congress, national (New York,
 1907) II: 316
 Peace palace I: 335, 574
 Permanent administrative council. See
 Administrative council at The
 Hague.
 Permanent court of arbitration. See
 also Arbitration, international.
 proposals and amendments:
 Austria-Hungary I: 416; II: 739
 Chile II: 872
 Germany II: 740
 Norway II: 740-1
 Peru II: 872
 Russia II: 744, 868, 1014
 declaration, Argentine Republic . II: 330
 discussion in the
 first commission II: 120-5
 first subcommission II: 312-62
 committee of examination A
 II: 576-82
 committee of examination C
 II: 709-14, 737-42, 760-3, 766-7
 report to the conference I: 414
 draft submitted to the conference I: 442, 562
 text adopted by the
 conference I: 605
 first commission II: 996
 committee of examination C . II: 768
 arbitral tribunal I: 417, 418, 428, 429,
 431-4, 437, 439, 606, 607, 609, 610-11,
 612, 613; II: 121, 128-32, 357, 365-8,
 577, 585-9, 711, 712, 716, 717, 726, 727,
 728, 733-6, 738, 741, 750, 751, 755, 756,
 757, 761
 international bureau . I: 403, 415,
 418-9, 421, 602, 606; II: 120, 121, 355,
 358, 576, 577, 582, 709, 712, 737, 741
 permanent administrative council
 I: 422, 607; II: 125, 362, 582, 713, 741
 documents regarding procedure of II: 938-58
 Persia. See also the Index of Persons
 under Ahmed Khan, Henne-
 bicq, Samad Khan.
 delegates to the conference . . I: 11, 686
 signatory of conventions, declaration,
 and final act I: 698, 699
 declarations:
 maritime warfare and the Geneva
 convention I: 63; III: 563
 obligatory arbitration . . I: 525; II: 82
 reservations:
 international prize court (conven-
 tion XII)
 made in meeting I: 167, 168
 appended to signature . . . I: 699, 703

Persiareservations (*continued*):

maritime warfare and the Geneva convention (convention X)

made in meeting . . . I: 63

appended to signature . . . I: 699, 702

neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)

made in meeting . . . I: 278

appended to signature . . . I: 699, 703

Peru. See also the Index of Persons under Candamo, Fuente.

delegates to the conference . . . I: 11, 686

signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698, 699

proposal and amendment:

contract debts . . . I: 550; II: 909

permanent court of arbitration . . . II: 872

reservation:

contract debts (convention II)

made in meeting . . . I: 331

appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701

Pious Fund of California (arbitration case) . . . II: 4, 527**Plenary conference, meetings** . . . I: 36-595**Plenipotentiaries to the conference.** See Delegates.**Portugal.** See also the Index of Persons under Ferraz, Garcia Rosado, Oliveira, Selir, Soveral.

delegates to the conference . . . I: 12, 686

signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698, 699

proposals and amendments:

coastal fishing vessels . . . III: 901, 956, 1159, 1160

neutral States in naval war . . . III: 616, 715

obligatory arbitration . . . II: 412, 413, 414, 415, 541, 874, 888, 990

adhesion to declaration of 1899 relative to expanding bullets . . . III: 154

Postal correspondence at sea, inviolability of. See also Capture in naval war.

proposal, Germany . . . III: 1105, 1155

discussion in the

plenary conference . . . I: 229, 340

fourth commission . . . III: 851, 887, 911-2

special committee . . . III: 1105-6, 1110-1

reports:

to the conference . . . I: 260

of the drafting committee of the final act . . . I: 340

draft submitted to the

conference . . . I: 268

fourth commission . . . III: 1110

text adopted by the conference . . . I: 656

considered by the Institute of International Law . . . I: 260

Postal union, universal . . . I: 206, 365, 423, 469, 514, 608; II: 49, 56, 63, 105, 125, 288, 362, 441, 447, 449, 464, 582, 714, 742, 825, 1021, 1066**Powers represented at the conference and their delegates** . . . I: 2, 36, 679**Prisoners of war.** See Crews of captured ships; Geneva conven-

tion of 1906; Internment; Laws and customs of naval war; Laws and customs of war on land; Rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land.

Private property, enemy. See Inviolability of enemy private property at sea.**Prize.** See Destruction of neutral prizes; International prize court.**Program of the conference** . . . I: 1**Projectiles.** See Aircraft; Gases.**Publicity concerning the proceedings of the conference** . . . I: 57, 66**Railway plant (see also Military occupation; Neutral railway material)** . . . I: 100, 109, 631; III: 242**Recommendation:**

third peace conference . . . I: 689

Red cross. See Geneva convention of 1864; Geneva convention of 1906; Conferences and congresses.**Regulations of the conference** . . . I: 52, 58**Requisitions (see also Military occupation)** . . . I: 97, 98, 108, 630; III: 108, 118-23, 131, 245**Reservations:****Argentine Republic**

contract debts (convention II)

made in meeting . . . I: 330, 549

appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700

neutral powers in war on land

convention V)

appended to signature . . . I: 698, 702

Austria-Hungary

laws and customs of war on land

(convention IV)

made in meeting . . . I: 84

Bolivia

contract debts (convention II)

made in meeting . . . II: 140

appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700

Brazil

pacific settlement (convention I)

made in meeting . . . I: 330

appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700

Bulgaria

laws and customs of war on land

(convention IV)

made in meeting . . . I: 84

Chile

international prize court (convention XII)

made in meeting . . . I: 168

appended to signature . . . I: 699, 702

naval bombardment (convention IX)

made in meeting . . . I: 87

appended to signature . . . I: 699, 702

pacific settlement (convention I)

made in meeting . . . II: 119

appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700

China

days of grace (convention VI)

made in meeting . . . I: 232

Reservations

China (*continued*):

- international prize court (convention XII)
 - made in meeting I: 168
- naval bombardment (convention IX)
 - made in meeting I: 87
- neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
 - made in meeting I: 279

Colombia

- contract debts (convention II)
 - made in meeting I: 331
 - appended to signature . . I: 698, 700
- international prize court (convention XII)
 - made in meeting I: 168

Cuba

- international prize court (convention XII)
 - made in meeting I: 168
 - appended to signature . . I: 699, 702

Dominican Republic

- contract debts (convention II)
 - made in meeting I: 331
 - appended to signature . . I: 698, 700
- neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
 - made in meeting I: 279
 - appended to signature . . I: 699, 703
- submarine mines (convention VIII)
 - made in meeting I: 274
 - appended to signature . . I: 699, 702

Ecuador

- contract debts (convention II)
 - made in meetings . I: 332, 552; II: 308
- international prize court (convention XII)
 - made in meeting I: 168

France

- naval bombardment (convention IX)
 - made in meeting I: 87
- submarine mines (convention VIII)
 - made in meeting I: 274

Germany

- days of grace (convention VI)
 - made in meeting I: 231
- laws and customs of war on land (convention IV)
 - made in meeting I: 84
- naval bombardment (convention IX)
 - made in meeting I: 87
- neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
 - made in meeting I: 279
- submarine mines (convention VIII)
 - made in meeting I: 274

Great Britain

- maritime warfare and the Geneva convention (convention X)
 - made in meeting I: 64, 65
- naval bombardment (convention IX)
 - made in meeting I: 87
- neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
 - made in meeting I: 278

submarine mines (convention VIII)

- made in meeting I: 274

Greece

- contract debts (convention II)
 - made in meeting I: 330
 - appended to signature . . I: 698, 701
- pacific settlement (convention I)
 - made in meeting I: 329
 - appended to signature . . I: 698, 700

Guatemala

- contract debts (convention II)
 - made in meetings . . . I: 331; II: 140
 - appended to signature . . I: 698, 701
- international prize court (convention XII)
 - made in meeting I: 168
 - appended to signature . . I: 699, 702

Haiti

- international prize court (convention XII)
 - made in meeting I: 167, 168
 - appended to signature . . I: 699, 703
- naval bombardment (convention IX)
 - made in meeting I: 87

Japan

- laws and customs of war on land (convention IV)
 - made in meeting I: 84
- naval bombardment (convention IX)
 - made in meeting I: 87
- neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
 - made in meeting I: 278
- pacific settlement (convention I)
 - made in meeting I: 329, 330

Montenegro

- days of grace (convention VI)
 - made in meeting I: 232
- laws and customs of war on land (convention IV)
 - made in meeting I: 84
 - appended to signature . . I: 698, 701

Nicaragua

- contract debts (convention II)
 - made in meeting I: 331

Paraguay

- contract debts (convention II)
 - made in meeting I: 331

Persia

- international prize court (convention XII)
 - made in meeting I: 167, 168
 - appended to signature . . I: 699, 703
- maritime warfare and the Geneva convention (convention X)
 - made in meeting I: 63
 - appended to signature . . I: 699, 702
- neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
 - made in meeting I: 278
 - appended to signature . . I: 699, 703

Peru

- contract debts (convention II)
 - made in meeting I: 331
 - appended to signature . . I: 698, 701

Reservations (*continued*):

Roumania	
laws and customs of war on land (convention IV)	
made in meeting	I: 84
Russia	
days of grace (convention VI)	
made in meeting	I: 232
appended to signature	I: 698, 702
laws and customs of war on land (convention IV)	
made in meeting	I: 84
appended to signature	I: 698, 701
submarine mines (convention VIII)	
made in meeting	I: 274
Salvador	
contract debts (convention II)	
made in meeting	I: 331, 550; II: 910
appended to signature	I: 698, 701
international prize court (convention XII)	
made in meeting	I: 168
appended to signature	I: 699, 703
Siam	
international prize court (convention XII)	
made in meeting	I: 270
appended to signature	I: 699, 703
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)	
made in meeting	I: 278
appended to signature	I: 699, 703
submarine mines (convention VIII)	
made in meeting	I: 274
appended to signature	I: 699, 702
Spain	
naval bombardment (convention IX)	
made in meeting	I: 87
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)	
made in meeting	I: 278
Switzerland	
final act	
made in meeting	I: 574
appended to signature	I: 699, 703
pacific settlement (convention I)	
made in meeting	I: 329
Turkey	
conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (convention VII)	
made in meeting	I: 271
laws and customs of war on land (convention IV)	
made in meeting	I: 85
maritime warfare and the Geneva convention (convention X)	
made in meeting	I: 63
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)	
made in meeting	I: 278
pacific settlement (convention I)	
made in meeting	I: 329, 330
submarine mines (convention VIII)	
made in meeting	I: 274

United States

neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)	
made in meeting	I: 278
pacific settlement (convention I)	
made in meeting	I: 329
appended to signature	I: 698, 700
Uruguay	
contract debts (convention II)	
made in meeting	I: 332
appended to signature	I: 698, 701
international prize court (convention XII)	
made in meeting	I: 168
appended to signature	I: 699, 703
Resolution adopted August 7, 1906, by the third international American conference	II: 919
Resolution, limitation of military expenditure	I: 689
Rights and duties of neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties. See also Aliens in relation to military charges; Maintenance of pacific industrial relations between the populations of belligerent States and neutrals; Neutral railway material; Neutral vessels in river navigation service; Rights and duties of neutral powers in case of war on land.	
proposals and amendments:	
Austria-Hungary	III: 194, 268, 274, 280
Belgium	I: 176; III: 86, 284
France	I: 155; III: 78, 285
Germany	III: 191, 194, 196, 206, 209, 210, 226, 266, 272, 274, 276, 278, 280
Great Britain	III: 284
Luxemburg	III: 269-70, 279
Netherlands	III: 203, 270, 275
Serbia	III: 223, 270, 279
Switzerland	III: 191, 206, 209, 268, 272, 274, 276
table of proposals	III: 271
discussion in the	
plenary conference	I: 125-9, 163-4
second commission	III: 37-42, 72-6, 78-84, 85-93
second subcommission	III: 186-214, 217-26
reports:	
to the conference	I: 150; (supplemental) I: 175
to the second commission	III: 60
of the drafting committee of the final act	I: 339
draft convention of the commission (definitive)	I: 163, 177
draft of the committee of examination	III: 282
draft submitted to the conference	I: 160
text adopted by the conference	I: 634
<i>varu</i>	I: 689

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war:

questionnaire III: 705

proposals and amendments:

Belgium-Netherlands III: 641-2

Brazil I: 295; III: 601, 716

China III: 582

Denmark I: 297; III: 216, 599, 702

Germany III: 477-8, 637, 730

Great Britain I: 296; III: 594, 639,

643, 698, 723, 724

Japan I: 317; III: 702, 724, 725

Norway III: 716, 723

Portugal III: 616, 715

Russia I: 302; III: 577, 593, 635,

638, 643, 644, 648, 704, 725

Spain III: 703

Sweden I: 303; III: 590, 649-50

United States III: 724-5

articles submitted to the committee of examination III: 716, 718

discussion in the

plenary conference I: 271, 276-9

third commission III: 463-89

second subcommission III: 573-622

committee of examination III: 623-54

joint discussion by the committees of examination of the fourth commission and of the second subcommission of the third commission III: 1056-7

reports:

to the conference I: 288

to the third commission III: 489

of the drafting committee of the final act I: 577

convention

draft prepared by the committee of examination III: 719, 726

draft submitted to the

conference I: 320

third commission III: 733

committee of examination III: 698

text adopted by the conference I: 672

final vote I: 279, 340

signatory powers I: 699

reservations:

China, made in meeting I: 279

Dominican Republic, made in

meeting I: 279

appended to signature I: 699, 703

Germany, made in meeting I: 279

Great Britain, made in meet-

ing I: 278

Japan, made in meeting I: 278

Persia made in meeting I: 278

appended to signature I: 699, 703

Siam, made in meeting I: 278

appended to signature I: 699, 703

Spain, made in meeting I: 278

Turkey, made in meeting I: 278

United States, made in meet-

ing I: 278

considered by the Institute of Inter-

national Law III: 471, 472, 473, 475,

488, 580, 619

hospital ships I: 674; III: 633

Italian merchant marine code (1877)

III: 470, 596, 605 (chapter VII), 613

treaty of Washington III: 605

Rights and duties of neutral powers

in case of war on land. See

also Geneva convention of

1906; Neutral territory, in-

ternment of belligerents and

care of wounded in; Rights

and duties of neutral persons

in the territory of belligerent

parties.

proposals and amendments:

Belgium III: 181, 258, 261, 263

Denmark I: 146; III: 216, 259, 702

France III: 255, 260

Germany III: 180, 257-8, 263

Great Britain III: 181, 255, 260, 262

Japan I: 147; III: 129, 226, 259

Netherlands III: 184, 257, 261, 263

Russia I: 139; III: 265

Switzerland III: 256, 260

table of various proposals III: 260

discussion in the

plenary conference I: 125

second commission III: 31-7, 71

second subcommission III: 173-84

reports:

to the conference I: 136

to the second commission III: 47

of the drafting committee of the

final act I: 339

convention

draft submitted to the confer-

ence I: 148

draft elaborated by the committee

of examination III: 264

text adopted by the conference I: 632

final vote I: 125

signatory powers I: 698

reservation appended to signature:

Argentine Republic I: 698, 702

application of Geneva convention to

persons interned in neutral ter-

ritory I: 634

prisoners of war I: 143, 144, 149, 339,

634; III: 35-7, 177-9, 255-8, 260-1

sick and wounded I: 634

Rio de Janeiro conference (1906) II: 6,

7, 78, 145, 159, 206, 263, 275 646

Roumania. See also the Index of Per-

sons under Beldiman, Mavro-

cordato, Sturdza.

delegates to the conference I: 12, 686

signatory of conventions, and final act

I: 698, 699

proposals:

contract debts II: 910

court of arbitral justice II: 1018

establishment of an academy of in-

ternational law I: 123, 129

declaration, international commissions

of inquiry II: 221

reservation made in meeting:

laws and customs of war on land

(convention IV) I: 84

- Russia. See also the Index of Persons under Behr, Martens, Michelson, Nelidow, Ovtchinnikow, Prozor, Tcharykow, Yermolow.
- delegates to the conference . . . I: 12, 686
- signatory of conventions, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
- proposals and amendments:
- aircraft . . . I: 103, 104; III: 14, 146
- arbitration procedure . . . II: 366, 869
- belligerent war-ships in neutral ports III: 577, 593, 635, 638, 643, 644, 704, 725
- conversion of merchant ships into war-ships . . . III: 1119
- court of arbitral justice . . . II: 702
- days of grace . . . III: 875, 1130
- definition of war-ship . . . III: 747, 1117
- destruction of neutral prizes . . . III: 1062, 1152
- international commissions of inquiry . . . II: 854
- laws of land warfare . . . I: 99, 100; III: 12, 137, 242, 246
- naval bombardment . . . III: 658, 659
- obligatory arbitration . . . I: 541; II: 135, 165, 904
- permanent court of arbitration . . . II: 744, 868, 1014
- submarine mines . . . III: 371, 666, 668, 669, 670
- twenty-four-hour rule . . . I: 302; III: 648
- use of telegraph installations in neutral territory . . . I: 139; III: 265
- declaration, submarine mines . . . III: 409
- reservations:
- days of grace (convention VI)
- made in meeting . . . I: 232
- appended to signature . . . I: 698, 702
- laws and customs of war on land (convention IV)
- made in meeting . . . I: 84
- appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701
- submarine mines (convention VIII)
- made in meeting . . . I: 274
- Saint Petersburg military conference . . . III: 1
- Salvador. See also the Index of Persons under Matheu, Pérez Triana.
- delegates to the conference . . . I: 13, 687
- signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
- reservations:
- contract debts (convention II)
- made in meeting . . . I: 331, 550; II: 910
- appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701
- international prize court (convention XII)
- made in meeting . . . I: 168
- appended to signature . . . I: 699, 703
- Sanitary formations and establishments (see also Geneva convention of 1906) . . . III: 327
- Search. See Visit and search.
- Second commission. See Commissions of the conference; Committees of examination; Subcommissions.
- Secretariat of the conference . . . I: 16, 49, 52
- Serbia. See also the Index of Persons under Grouitch, Militchevitch, Milovanovitch.
- delegates to the conference . . . I: 13, 687
- signatory of conventions, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
- proposals and amendments:
- detention of railway material by neutral States . . . III: 223, 270, 279
- obligatory arbitration . . . I: 486; II: 413, 414, 484, 513, 521, 542, 570, 874, 883, 903, 990
- Ships. See Belligerent vessels in neutral ports; Coastal fishing vessels; Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships; Geneva convention of 1906; Hospital ships; Merchant ships; Neutral vessels in river navigation; War-ships.
- Shipwrecked. See under Sick and wounded.
- Siam. See also the Index of Persons under Bhūvanarth Narūbal, Chatidej Udom, Orelli.
- delegates to the conference . . . I: 13, 687
- signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
- reservations:
- international prize court (convention XII)
- made in meeting . . . I: 270
- appended to signature . . . I: 699, 703
- neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
- made in meeting . . . I: 278
- appended to signature . . . I: 699, 703
- submarine mines (convention VIII)
- made in meeting . . . I: 274
- appended to signature . . . I: 699, 702
- Sick and wounded. See also Geneva convention of 1906.
- in land warfare . . . I: 626, 634; III: 35, 36, 179, 180
- in naval warfare . . . I: 72, 73, 78, 79, 652, 653
- Sieges and bombardments. See also Aircraft; Bombardment by naval forces; Laws and customs of naval war.
- proposal, Greece . . . I: 99; III: 12
- discussion in the
- plenary conference . . . I: 85
- second commission . . . III: 12, 14
- first subcommission . . . III: 136
- reports:
- to the conference . . . I: 94, 99
- to the second commission . . . III: 17, 23
- draft regulations submitted to the conference . . . I: 108
- draft elaborated by the first subcommission . . . III: 249
- text adopted by the conference . . . I: 626
- Signatories of the conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698-9

- Spain. See also the Index of Persons under Chacón, Maura y Gamazo, Montojo, Rica y Calvo, Villa Urrutia.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 6, 682
 signatory of conventions, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
 proposals and amendments:
 belligerent ships in neutral ports . . . III: 703
 naval bombardment . . . III: 657, 659
 officers prisoners of war . . . I: 95;
 . . . III: 7, 104, 242
 submarine mines . . . III: 534, 665, 668, 669
 declaration, adhesion to declaration of Paris . . . I: 230, 240; III: 821
 reservations made in meetings:
 naval bombardment (convention IX) . . . I: 87
 neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII) . . . I: 278
 Special mediation. See also Good offices and mediation.
 proposal, Haiti . . . II: 860
 discussion in the
 first commission . . . II: 33
 first subcommission . . . II: 208
 committee of examination A . . . II: 380
 report to the conference . . . I: 397-8
 draft submitted to the conference . . . I: 558
 text adopted by the
 conference . . . I: 601
 first commission . . . II: 992
 Spies . . . I: 627-8; III: 1047
 Status of enemy merchant ships at the outbreak of hostilities. See Days of grace.
 Straits. See also Bosphorus and Dardanelles.
 declaration, Denmark . . . I: 297; III: 599
 considered by the Institute of International Law . . . I: 297; III: 590
 mines in . . . I: 286; III: 407-9, 663-4, 668, 671, 680
 Subcommissions. See also Committees of examination; Committees, drafting.
 first commission
 first subcommission (Good offices and mediation; International arbitration; International commissions of inquiry; Maintenance of general peace)
 organization . . . II: 8, 203
 members . . . I: 18-20
 meetings . . . II: 203-372
 second subcommission (Maritime prizes)
 organization . . . II: 8, 203
 members . . . I: 20-2
 meetings . . . II: 781-809
 second commission
 first subcommission (Aircraft; Laws and customs of war on land)
 organization . . . III: 2
 members . . . I: 23-5
 meetings . . . III: 97-154
 reports:
 aircraft . . . III: 27
 laws and customs of war on land . . . III: 16
 second subcommission (Opening of hostilities; Rights and duties of neutrals on land)
 organization . . . III: 2
 members . . . I: 25-7
 meetings . . . III: 157-227
 third commission
 first subcommission (Bombardment by naval forces; Submarine mines)
 organization . . . III: 290-1
 members . . . I: 27-9
 meetings . . . III: 521-54
 second subcommission (Belligerent ships in neutral ports; Maritime warfare and the Geneva convention)
 organization . . . III: 290-1
 members . . . I: 29-31
 meetings . . . III: 557-622
 Submarine cables. See Telegraphs and telephones.
 Submarine mines. See Mines, submarine.
 Summary procedure of arbitration. See Arbitration by summary procedure.
 Sweden. See also the Index of Persons under Hammarskjöld, Heden-gren, Hellner, Klint.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 13, 687
 signatory of conventions, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
 proposals and amendments:
 conversion of merchant ships . . . III: 1023, 1069
 days of grace . . . III: 926-35 *passim*, 945, 1065, 1131
 mines . . . III: 436
 neutral States in naval war . . . III: 590
 obligatory arbitration . . . II: 412, 415, 488-9, 542, 878, 990
 twenty-four-hour rule . . . I: 303; III: 649-50
 Switzerland. See also the Index of Persons under Borel, Carlin, Huber
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 14, 687
 signatory of final act . . . I: 699
 proposals and amendments:
 neutral persons in belligerent territory . . . III: 191, 206, 209, 268, 272, 274, 276
 neutral States in land warfare . . . III: 256, 260
 obligatory arbitration . . . II: 514, 881, 882
 declaration, obligatory arbitration . . . II: 458, 479
 reservations:
 final act
 made in meeting . . . I: 574
 appended to signature . . . I: 699, 703
 pacific settlement (convention I)
 made in meeting . . . I: 329
 adhesion to 1899 land warfare convention . . . III: 5

- System of arbitration. See also Arbitration, international.
 modifications proposed to the convention of 1899 II: 990
 proposal, Sweden II: 878
 declaration, Chile II: 119
 discussion in the
 first commission II: 92, 119
 first subcommission II: 232-310 *passim*
 committee of examination A II: 575-6
 report to the conference I: 413
 draft submitted to the conference I: 441, 562
 text adopted by the
 conference I: 605
 first commission II: 996
- Taxes (see also Military occupation)
 I: 630; III: 75, 82, 206-8, 1052
- Telegraphs and telephones (see also Wireless telegraphy)
 I: 100, 101, 575, 631, 633; III: 13, 34, 35, 108, 129, 180-1, 244
- Theatre of war I: 299-301, 629; III: 469, 478-81, 615, 630-2, 666, 667, 730-2, 1049
- Third commission. See Commissions of the conference; Committees of examination; Subcommissions.
- Third peace conference:
 discussion in the plenary conference I: 169-72
 organization and procedure I: 690
 program I: 690
 recommendation as to date I: 689
 as to preparatory committee I: 690
 report of the drafting committee of the final act I: 574
vacu I: 169, 226, 689
- Treaties, conventions, declarations, etc. See also Conventions and declaration of the conference.
 Berne, convention of (1886) II: 462
 convention of the league of neutrals (1780) III: 877
 London, treaty of (1867) II: 309
 Mexico, treaty of (January 30, 1902) II: 6, 274, 914
 Paris, convention of (1883) II: 462
 Paris, declaration of (1856) I: 234, 238, 240, 241, 249, 252, 255, 318; II: 784, 790; III: 383, 415, 760, 762, 763, 771, 776, 794, 821, 822, 856, 877, 879, 914, 915, 953, 986, 987, 1037
 Paris, treaty of (March 30, 1856) III: 751
 Washington, treaty of (May 8, 1871) I: 293, 294, 295, 308, 317; II: 70, 151, 528, 529, 749; III: 472, 473, 474, 574, 597, 598, 605
 Washington, treaty of (May 12, 1902) II: 938
 Argentine Republic-Bolivia, February 3, 1902 II: 471, 932
 Argentine Republic-Brazil, September 7, 1905 II: 935
 Argentine Republic-Chile, May 28, 1902 I: 120; II: 926
 Argentine Republic-Chile, January 12, 1903 I: 121
 Argentine Republic-Italy, 1898 II: 747
 Argentine Republic-Italy, September 18, 1907 I: 162, 173; II: 48, 51
 Argentine Republic-Paraguay, November 6, 1899 II: 920
 Argentine Republic-Spain, January 28, 1902 II: 928
 Argentine Republic-Spain, September 17, 1903 II: 471, 729
 Argentine Republic-Uruguay, June 8, 1899 II: 923, 959
 Austria-Hungary-Italy, February 11, 1906 II: 965, 973
 Austria-Hungary-Italy, February 11, 1906 II: 965-972
 Bolivia-Argentine Republic, February 3, 1902 II: 471, 932
 Brazil-Argentine Republic, September 7, 1905 II: 935
 Bulgaria-Italy, January 13, 1906 II: 965
 Chile-Argentine Republic, May 28, 1902 I: 120; II: 926
 Chile-Argentine Republic, January 12, 1903 I: 121
 Costa Rica-Guatemala-Honduras-Salvador, September 25, 1906 II: 975, 977
 Cuba-Italy, December 29, 1903 II: 965
 Denmark-Italy, December 16, 1905 II: 965, 970
 France-Italy, December 25, 1903 II: 964, 966
 Germany-Great Britain, May 1904 II: 68, 82, 104, 105
 Germany-Italy, December 3, 1904 II: 965
 Great Britain-Germany, May 1904 II: 68, 82, 104, 105
 Great Britain-Italy, February 1, 1904 II: 964
 Great Britain-United States, May 8, 1871 II: 151; III: 574, 597, 605
 Guatemala-Costa Rica-Honduras-Salvador, September 25, 1906 II: 975, 977
 Guatemala-Italy, *compromis* prior to April 18, 1905 II: 966
 Guatemala-Salvador-Honduras, July 20, 1906 II: 974, 975
 Honduras-Costa Rica-Guatemala-Salvador, September 25, 1905 II: 975, 977
 Honduras-Guatemala-Salvador, July 20, 1906 II: 974, 975
 Italy-Argentine Republic, 1898 II: 747
 Italy-Argentine Republic, September 18, 1907 I: 162, 173; II: 48, 51
 Italy-Austria-Hungary, February 11, 1906 II: 965, 973
 Italy-Austria-Hungary, February 11, 1906 II: 965, 972
 Italy-Bulgaria, January 13, 1906 II: 965
 Italy-Cuba, December 29, 1903 II: 965
 Italy-Denmark, December 16, 1905 II: 965, 970
 Italy-France, December 25, 1903 II: 964, 966
 Italy-Germany, December 3, 1904 II: 965
 Italy-Great Britain, February 1, 1904 II: 964
 Italy-Guatemala, *compromis* prior to April 18, 1905 II: 966

Treaties, conventions, declarations, etc.

(continued):

- Italy-Mexico, May 2, 1899 . . . II: 965
 Italy-Nicaragua, January 25, 1906 . . . II: 965
 Italy-Peru, November 25, 1899 . . . II: 966
 Italy-Peru, *compromis* prior to April 18, 1905 . . . II: 966
 Italy-Peru, April 18, 1905 . . . II: 258, 965, 967
 Italy-Portugal, May 11, 1905 . . . II: 965
 Italy-Roumania, December 5, 1906 . . . II: 965
 Italy-Salvador, April 14, 1906 . . . II: 965
 Italy-Serbia, January 14, 1907 . . . II: 965
 Italy-Switzerland, July 13, 1904 . . . II: 436, 965, 972
 Italy-Switzerland, November 23, 1904 . . . II: 965
 Italy-United States, December 24, 1904 . . . II: 965
 Italy-Venezuela, February 13, 1903 . . . II: 966
 Mexico-Italy, May 22, 1899 . . . II: 965
 Nicaragua-Italy, January 25, 1906 . . . II: 965
 Nicaragua-Salvador, April 23, 1907 . . . II: 292, 975, 985
 Norway-Sweden, 1905 . . . II: 258
 Paraguay-Argentine Republic, November 6, 1899 . . . II: 920
 Paraguay-Uruguay, April 20, 1883 . . . II: 268, 963
 Peru-Italy, November 25, 1899 . . . II: 966
 Peru-Italy, *compromis* prior to April 18, 1905 . . . II: 966
 Peru-Italy, April 18, 1905 . . . II: 258, 965, 967
 Portugal-Italy, May 11, 1905 . . . II: 965
 Prussia-United States, 1785 . . . III: 823
 Roumania-Italy, December 5, 1906 . . . II: 965
 Salvador-Costa Rica-Guatemala-Honduras, September 25, 1906 . . . II: 975, 977
 Salvador-Guatemala-Honduras, July 20, 1906 . . . II: 974, 975
 Salvador-Italy, April 14, 1906 . . . II: 965
 Salvador-Nicaragua, April 23, 1907 . . . II: 292, 975, 985
 Serbia-Italy, January 14, 1907 . . . II: 965
 Spain-Argentine Republic, January 28, 1902 . . . II: 928
 Spain-Argentine Republic, September 17, 1903 . . . II: 471, 929
 Spain-Uruguay, January 28, 1902 . . . II: 958
 Sweden-Norway, 1905 . . . II: 258
 Switzerland-Italy, July 13, 1904 . . . II: 436, 965, 972
 Switzerland-Italy, November 23, 1904 . . . II: 965
 Switzerland-United States, November 21, 1904 . . . II: 527
 United States-Great Britain, May 8, 1871 . . . II: 151; III: 574, 597, 605
 United States-Italy, December 24, 1904 . . . II: 965
 United States-Prussia, 1785 . . . III: 823
 United States-Switzerland, November 21, 1904 . . . II: 527
 Uruguay-Argentine Republic, June 8, 1899 . . . II: 923, 959
 Uruguay-Paraguay, April 20, 1883 . . . II: 268, 963
 Uruguay-Spain, January 28, 1902 . . . II: 958
 Venezuela-Italy, February 13, 1903 . . . II: 966
 Tribunal arbitral. See under Permanent court of arbitration.
 Truce, flag of (see also *Parlementaires*) . . . I: 107, 627; III: 1045
 Turkey. See also the Index of Persons under Mehemed Pasha, Raif Bey, Réchid Bey, Saïd Bey, Turkhan Pasha.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 14, 687
 amendment, submarine mines . . . III: 680
 declarations:
 maritime warfare and the Geneva convention . . . III: 560
 naval bombardment . . . III: 553
 pacific settlement . . . II: 32, 132, 221
 status Bosphorus and Dardanelles . . . I: 274, 278, 283, 298; III: 599
 submarine mines . . . III: 409
 reservations made in meetings:
 conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (convention VII) . . . I: 271
 laws and customs of war on land (convention IV) . . . I: 85
 maritime warfare and the Geneva convention (convention X) . . . I: 63
 neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII) . . . I: 278
 pacific settlement (convention I) . . . I: 329, 330
 submarine mines (convention VIII) . . . I: 274
 Twenty-four-hour rule:
 amendments:
 Germany . . . III: 477-8
 Russia . . . I: 302; III: 648
 Sweden . . . I: 303; III: 649-50
 discussion in the
 plenary conference . . . I: 279
 third commission . . . III: 477-84
 second subcommission . . . III: 584-6, 601-4, 609-10, 613-4
 committee of examination . . . III: 630-2, 634, 635, 644, 648-51
 United States. See also the Index of Persons under Buchanan, Butler, Choate, Davis, Hill, Porter, Rose, Scott, Sperry.
 delegates to the conference . . . I: 2, 679
 signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I: 698, 699
 proposals and amendments:
 arbitral justice . . . II: 607, 630, 695, 703, 1015, 1019, 1020, 1022, 1031, 1036, 1045
 arbitration procedure . . . II: 590, 729
 blockade . . . III: 852, 880, 1150
 bullets . . . I: 105; III: 15, 251
 contraband . . . III: 804, 1140, 1143
 contract debts . . . I: 548, 554; II: 906, 907, 913, 990
 conversion of merchant ships . . . III: 804, 1119, 1120
 destruction of neutral prizes . . . III: 1032, 1062, 1153
 enemy private property at sea . . . I: 240; III: 745, 752, 1121

United States

proposals and amendments (*continued*):

- international prize court II: 1059, 1067
- naval bombardment . . . III: 657, 659
- neutral States in naval war . . . III: 724-5
- obligatory arbitration (Anglo-American project) I: 507, 529, 537;
II: 92 *et seq.*, 1006, 1008
- obligatory arbitration II: 413, 415,
482-3, 490, 506, 513-4, 522, 540, 555,
564, 875, 876, 892, 907, 990
- submarine mines III: 388, 666, 668,
669, 670

declarations:

- as to its foreign policy . . . I: 420; II: 123
- contract debts . . . I: 552; II: 555-6
- obligatory arbitration I: 475; II: 478, 527

reservations:

- neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
made in meeting . . . I: 278
- pacific settlement (convention I)
made in meeting . . . I: 329
- appended to signature . . . I: 698, 700
- articles of confederation (1777), article 9 . . . I: 394
- constitutional provision respecting
declaration of war I: 134; III: 166
- naval war code I: 112; III: 978, 1001,
1004, 1005, 1099

Universal postal union I: 206, 365, 423,
469, 514, 608; II: 49, 56, 63, 105, 125,
288, 362, 441, 447, 449, 464, 582, 714,
742, 825, 1021, 1066

Uruguay. See also the Index of Persons under Batlle y Ordoñez, Buquet, Castro.

- delegates to the conference . . . I: 14, 688
- signatory of conventions, declaration,
and final act . . . I: 698, 699
- proposal, obligatory arbitration II:
415, 905, 990

reservations:

- contract debts (convention II)
made in meeting . . . I: 332
- appended to signature . . . I: 698, 701
- international prize court (convention XII)
made in meeting . . . I: 168
- appended to signature . . . I: 699, 703
- adhesion to Convention III of 1899
(maritime warfare and the
Geneva convention . . . I: 83

Venezuela. See also the Index of Persons under Gil Fortoul.

- delegate to the conference . . . I: 15, 688
- signatory of conventions, and final act
I: 698, 699

proposal and amendment:

- contract debts I: 552, 555; II: 139, 414, 909
- declaration, contract debts . . . II: 243
- Venezuelan arbitration . . . II: 527

Vessels. See Belligerent vessels in neutral ports; Coastal fishing vessels; Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships; Geneva convention of 1906; Hospital ships; Merchant ships; Neutral vessels in river navigation; War-ships.

- Vienna, congress of (1816) . . . III: 1
- Visit and search I: 248, 252, 291, 656,
672; III: 626, 1037, 1105

Vaux

- court of arbitral justice I: 327, 689; II: 1050
- inviolability of private property at
sea . . . III: 753, 835
- laws and customs of naval war
I: 260, 269; III: 908, 1031
- maintenance of pacific industrial relations between belligerent and
neutral countries . . . I: 164, 178, 574, 689
- military charges on resident aliens
I: 164, 178, 574, 689
- third peace conference . . . I: 169, 226, 689

War on land. See Aircraft; Belligerents in land warfare; Belligerents in neutral territory; Brussels declaration; Internment; Laws and customs of war on land; Means of injuring the enemy; Military occupation; Prisoners of war; Rights and duties of neutral persons; Rights and duties of neutral powers; Sieges and bombardments.

War-ships (definition). See also Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships; Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war.

proposals:

- Great Britain . . . III: 852, 1116, 1118
- Russia . . . III: 747, 1117
- discussion in the
fourth commission . . . III: 837-40
- report to the fourth commission . . . III: 852
- Washington, treaty of (1871) I: 293,
294, 295, 308, 317; II: 70, 151, 528,
529, 749; III: 472, 473, 474, 574, 597,
598, 605

Wireless telegraphy (see also Telegraphs and telephones) I: 138, 139,
141, 142, 632, 633, 673; III: 35, 180,
181, 300, 628, 688, 699

Wounded. See Sick and wounded.

